M. L.

GENEALOGY
974
M83G,
V.1

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 03739 9190

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2014

https://archive.org/details/genealogyofdesce01mors

John Quincy Adams.

THE

GENEALOGY

OF

THE DESCENDANTS

OF

Several Ancient Puritans,

BY THE NAMES OF

ADAMS, BULLARD, HOLBROOK, ROCKWOOD, SANGER, WOOD, GROUT, GOULDING, AND TWITCHELL.

By Rev. Abner Morse, A. M.
Member of the New England Historical and Genealogical Society.

IN TREASURING UP THE MEMORIALS OF THE FATHERS WE BEST MANIFEST OUR REGARD FOR POSTERITY.

BOSTON:
PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR.
1857.

1401625

PREFACE.

The following Genealogies, originally prepared at different times, with various degrees of minuteness and extent of research, and brought down to different dates, were designed, and some of them proposed for insertion in the Genealogical Register. This was done under the impression that each article might appear continuously in one vol. of that Periodical, and be as attracting and available as if published in any other form or connection. But on further information I find that the longer articles, to gain admission, must be divided into several parts, inserted here and there, mixed with other historical and genealogical matter, and be delayed for a perilous time, and even beyond the probable expectancy of life in some who have expressed much interest in the publication. I have therefore decided to issue my collections in the following form, believing that this will prove more satisfactory than the one originally proposed.

This change enhances the cost of publication without giving the subscriber an equal number of pages or amount of matter; but this will be made up in the binding of the work, and, as it is hoped, in the greater satisfaction of finding, inserted continuously, in the same vol., not only the race, with which his name is arranged, but also, other cognate races through which in female lines he may derive his descent from other and different stocks.

To those then who pledged their patronage to the other form of issue, will copies of this be forwarded at prices barely sufficient to cover the outlay, which has been surprisingly great. This, if stated, all might not appreciate. Indeed, none but the experienced in this department of toil, perplexity and expense could be expected to do so. But I have not labored without pay; for the months and years of lonely seclusion devoted to the work have abounded with seasons of sweet communion with departed worth, and delightful views of former days. Nor do I send forth this humble and imperfect production without hopes of future reward; for weak and treacherous as human gratitude is, I may gain her thanks from breasts where refinement and humility dwell, for the introduction here given to forgotten ancestors, honored of God in their day with a part in that mighty agency which is changing the condition of mankind and the aspect of the world; to ancestors who coöperated to found the institutions in which we glory; and who bequeathed to us an open Bible and uncorrupted gospel, and followed us in their prayers which are now being answered in our happiest experience.

Nor is this all. There is pleasure in the hope that useful history has been snatched from oblivion, and landmarks pointed out for future and more successful explorations; that many will be moved to perfect and transmit their genealogy; and that generations to come will be supplied with a Directory for finding their kindred of another sex, that they may decline alliances interdicted by nature and her Author, and be saved from the sin of defeating wholly or in part a chief object of their earthly mission.

The Genealogies here presented are in all cases as complete to 1800 as the records consulted, and far more so. Thousands of names are here recorded for the first time; and thousands of others, on no public record, may yet be added in supplements, if those noticing the omissions will report them. And are none of their kindred or descendants interested to do so? Will it not be an act of kindness to preserve evidence of their legitimacy? and also of their descent from the remotest ancestor remembered? The first edition of any Genealogical work is never without errors. This, with all the care I have bestowed, must have them. These, it is hoped, will be carefully and immediately pointed out in writing, that they may be hereafter corrected; and as the Adams, Bullard, Holbrook, Rockwood, Phipps and Sanger races are designed to be continued, any of either of these races are especially requested to report whatever needs correction or addition. ABNER MORSE.

Sherborn, Middlesex Co., Mass., Sept. 15, 1855.

Reg 1 130.00 3.7-67 Ave. M-1951 Ho. 7431

EXPLANATION.

On the left of names and next to the left hand margin are two columns of Arabic figures; the right hand column consisting of running numbers, and the left hand of referring numbers. The latter, if before a father's name, (and then it is ever less than the No. to the right of it) refers back to the same figures in the column of running Nos. where his name occurs as a child. If the referring No. is before a child's name, (and then it is always larger than the No. to the right,) it refers onward to the same figures in the column of running Nos. where he occurs as a father. Names having no referring Nos. before them, are either traced no further, or they have their descendants arranged immediately below their names.

Dates following the names of wives without the word *and* intervening, refer to her.

Numerical letters before the names of children denote their No., which must not be confounded with the running numbers in Arabic figures. These numerical letters are dropped when the child becomes a parent.

Small figures after names mark their generations, their Puritan ancestor being accounted the first.

? after a figure, denotes the reference not certain.

? after a name, signifies that it is inferred from circumstantial evidence or doubtful records, or that it has not been traced.

a.	stands for	aged,	l.	stands for	lived,
ab.	"	about,	m.	"	married,
b.	"	born,	Med.	"	Medway,
bp.	"	baptized,	Medf.	"	Medfield,
Br. or br.	"	Brother,	Mend.	"	Mendon,
c.	"	corner,	O. T.	"	Old Tenor,
chb.	"	church,	pr.	"	probably,
d.	"	died,	r.	"	residence or resided at,
dg.	"	daughter,	rm.	"	removed to,
f.	"	father,	rs.	"	resides at,
fr.	"	from,	sis.	"	sister,
G. C.	"	General Court,	red.	"	received,
G. S.	"	grave stone,	S.	"	Sherborn,
gr.	"	great,	um.	"	unmarried,
grd.	"	grand,	w. or wf.	"	wife,
H.	"	Holliston,	W. Sh.	"	West Sherborn,
b. or hus.	"	husband,	yg.	"	young.

Initial letters are put for the names of places immediately after they have been spelled.

The practice of double dating between Jan. 1st and March 25th,—thus 1675—6, until the introduction of N. S. in 1752, is retained to prevent confusion, and enable families to compare and correct their dates.

N. B. Prior to 1752, the civil year began in March, which was called the first month, April 2d month, often expressed thus,—25 (2) i. e. 25th day, 2d month. To render O. S. into N. S., the first month must be accounted the 3d, and ten days be added to all dates between 1582 and 1700, and eleven days to dates between 1700 and 1752. For the single year 1600, eleven days must be added.

ADAMS.

1. **Ap Adam**,[1] the ancestor of a distinguished race by the name of Adams, came out of the marches of Wales, a frontier space on which English troops were accustomed to march to repress incursions, and cut off stragglers.
2. Sir John Ap Adam,[2] Kt., styled also Lord Ap Adam, who, as a baron of the realm, was according to Chs. F. Adams, of Bos., summoned to Parliament from 1296 to 1307. He m. Elizabeth, dg. of John, Lord Gourney of Beverston, Glocester county, and had
3. Sir John Ap Adam,[3] who had Wm. Ap Adam,[4] who had Sir John Ap Adam,[5] who was the father of Tho. Ap Adam.[6]
6. Tho. Ap Adam[6] m. Jane, dg. and heiress of Sir John Inge, by whom he had
7. Sir John Ap Adam,[7] Kt., who m. Milesent, dg. of Sir Matthew Besylls, Kt., had
8. Sir John Ap Adam,[8] alias Adams,* who m. Clara, dg. and co-heir of Mr. Roger Powell, by whom he had
9. Roger Adams,[9] who m. Jane, dg, of —— Ellyott, and had
10. Tho. Adams,[10] who m. Marie, dg. of —— Upton, and had
11. John Adams,[11] who m. Jane, dg. of Mr. —— Rennelegh, and had
12. John Adams,[12] who m. Catherine, dg. and heiress of Mr. Stebbing, and had
13. John,[13] who m. Margerye, dg. and heiress of Mr. —— Squire, and had
14. Richard,[14] who m. Margaret, dg. to Mr. —— Armager, and had
15. Wm.[15] who m. ——, dg. of —— Boringoton [?] and had
16. Henry Adams,[16] "who took his flight from the Dragon persecution, in Devonshire? in England, and alighted with eight sons? near Mount Wolliston," formerly Braintree, now Quinsey. He d. 1646; and when the ancient parchment from which the above has been taken, was discovered in England, his death was found entered with a date synchronizing with that on our records. He had

24. 17. I. Henry,[17] b. 1604.
52. 18. II. Samuel,[17] Capt., d. 1666; s. at Chelmsford; was Commissioner, '67.
35. 19. III. Joseph,[17] m. Abigail Baxter.
20. IV. Thomas[17] settled at Chelmsford, was Commissioner for the court of C. '67.
29. 21. V. Peter.[17]
41. 22. VI. Edward.[17]
49. 23. VII. Jonathan.[17]
23½ VIII. John,[17] who had a son Joseph, m. Margaret Eames, had Daniel; IX. ? Christopher,[17] who was a petitioner for Warwick, with Henry, senr., Henry, jun., and brothers, in 1645, and who pr. returned to Engd.

---

17. 24. Henry[17] Lt. removed from Braintree to Medfield in 1649, where he was Lt. of her training band, clerk of writs, representative 1659, '65, '74, and '75. His house was situated at the W. end of the town, near Charles R. He was the owner of several parcels of land in Medfield. In 1659 he drew 148 acres situated about midway between Medway village and the former S. line of Hol., and extending from Black Swamp W. to the Pond road. In 1660 he purchased of Eleazer Lusher, of Ded., his grant of 250 acres in Sherborn, with 12 acres of meadow, and was massacred by Indians at his own door, Feb. 21, 1675–6. His estate was inventoried at £407.6.5. [Suff. Prob.] He m. Elizabeth Paine, 17 (8) 1643, who was wounded in Rev. Mr. Wilson's chamber by the accidental discharge of a musket; and d. Feb. 29, 1675–6. He had

55. 24½. i. Eleazer, 5 (6) 1644.
ii. Jasper, June 23, '47, inherited land in Sherb. and d. an aged bachelor.
iii. Elizabeth, 11, (9) '49, at Braintree, m. '68, Dea. John Harding.
68. 25. iv. John, Jly 14, '52, at Medfield; v. Henry, also Jly 14, '52, d. Jly 10, '53.
75. 26 vi. Moses, Oct. 26, '54.
105. 27. vii. Henry, Nov. 19, '57.
118. 28. viii. Samuel, Dec. 10, '62.

---

21. 29. Peter,[17] settled in Medfield at the beginning of the town, and in 1659 drew 101 acres in W. Med., the farm occupied by Joseph Curtis. It was appraised Oct. 23, 1690, at £12. [Suff Prob.]
120. 30. i. Peter Dea., 1653; ii. Hannah, '55; iii. Mary, '61.
31. iv. Jona., '63; v. Ruth, '65.
32. vi. Joseph, '68, rm. to Canterbury.
33. vii. Samuel Doct., who practised in Medfield.
34. viii. Henry, '73.

---

19. 35. Joseph,[17] m. Abigail Baxter, dg. of Geo. Baxter, r. and had at Braintree i. Hannah, 1652, m. S. Savill.
124. 36. ii. Joseph, Oct. 24, 1654, d. Feb. 12, 1736–7 m. Mary Chapin, '82, d. '87, 2d, Hannah Bass.
iii. Abigail, m. John Bass of B.
130. 37. iv. John, Capt. 1661, d. prior to 1712, m. Hannah —— 2d, Hannah, dg. of Anthony Checkley, Esq., r. Bos. was master of a vessel; v. Bethia, 1661, m. John Webb, of Braintree.
38. vi. Samuel, 1665; vii. Mary, 1667, m. Samuel Webb, 2d Samuel Bass.
149. 39. viii. Peter, 1669, m. Mary Webb, '95.
40. ix. Jonathan, 1671; x. Mehitable, 1678, m. Tho. White, of B.

---

22. 41. Edward,[17] m. Lydia ——, s. in Medfield; drew lots as the lands were assigned, and in 1659 a lot of 102 acres in W. Med. 2-3 m. N. of the Cong. Chh. in W. Med, extending from the Old Pond Road W. to the old Hol. line, which seems to have been assigned to his son John. He had, i. Lydia, 1653.
42. ii. Jonathan Dea., 1655.
57. 43. iii. John, '57; iv. Elizabeth, '58; v. Sarah, '60.
44. vi. James, '61, settled in Barrington, R. I.
45. vii. Henry, settled in Canterbury, pr. m. Patience ——, and had at Med. 1. *David*, 1692; 2. *Han'h*, or *Henry*, '93; viii. Mehetabel, '65.
46. ix. Elisha, '66, settled in Bristol, R. I.
47. x. Edward, '68, s. at do. where, 1704, he executed a deed of land in Medf.
48. xi. Elishib, said to have s. at Bristol; xii. Bethia, '71; xiii. Bethia, '72; xiv. Abigail, '74; xv. Miriam, '75.

---

23. 49. Jonathan[17] Dea. m. Elizabeth ——; r. Medf'd, drew 84 acres in W. Med. '59, a few rods N. of his brother Edward's. His estate was inventoried 1691, when he had land and buildings W. of Chs. R.; he had i. Elizabeth, 1666; ii. Sarah, '67; iii. Infant, '69; iv. Jona. '70; v. Jona. '71; vi. Jasper, '73.
156. 51. vii. Jona., '79; viii. Mary, 1681; ix. Lydia, 1689.

---

18. 52. Samuel[17] settled in Chelmsford, and had — 53. i. Benj.; 54. ii. Joseph.

24½. 55. Eleazer, m. Elizabeth ——, r. Medfield, had i. Elizabeth, 1672; 56. ii. Eleazer, '73.

43. 57. John,[18] m. Deborah, 2d Susanna, had at Medfield.
179. 58. I. Edward, 1682, who fr. R. I. sold land to John Richardson at Med.
59. II. John, '84.
181. 60. III. Daniel, '86.
194½. 61. IV. Eleazer, '87.
267. 62. V. Obadiah.
152. 63. VI. Jona.
64. VII. Tho. by 2d wf. 1695, pr. s. in Amherst; VIII. Susanna, '97.
65. IX. Jeremiah, '99, s in Brookfield.
66. X. Abraham, 1701, s. in do.; XI. Bethia, '02, m. Tim. Stearns of Fram. '28.
228. 67. XII. Phineas, '05; XIII. Hannah, '07; XIV. Esther.

---

25. 68. John,[18] m. Michael ——, and had at M.
I. Samuel, 1684; II. Mary, '87; III. Patience, '90; IV. Ruth, '91; V. Josiah, '93; VI. John, '95; VII. Isaac, '97, m. ? Lydia ——, and had at Med. *Han'h*, 1745; *Molly*, '46; *Lydia*, '49; VIII. Richard, '99; IX. Joshua, 1701; X. Abigail, '02; XI. Bethia, '04–5; XII. Michael, '06–7.

---

26. 75. Moses[18] probably inherited his father's land, in Sherborn, situated on Wennekeening Brook, and now in Hol. He seems to have had his house lot of 20 acres assigned him on Chestnut Brook, where he undoubtedly lived. He was tythingman 1696, and selectman 1701, drew land in Douglas 1715, and d. 1724. He m. Lydia Whitney, b. Jly. 3, 1657, and d. May 27, 1724, dg. of Jona. W. of Watertown, by w. Lydia Jones, and had —
84. 80. I. Benoni, Nov. 3, 1681; II. Lydia, Feb. 2, '84, m. John Fisk, Jly. 31, 1706; III. Elizabeth, Sep. 18, '86, d. June 17, '89; IV. Hannah, Feb. 8, '88, d. Jly. 21, 1718, m. Nathl. Fisk, Jan. 16, 1706; V. Elizabeth, Oct. 25, '89, m. Daniel Rider, May 16, 1711.
88. 81. VI. Moses, Nov. 26, '91, d. prior to 1730.
88½. 82. VII. James, Jly. 7, 1693.
91. 83. VIII. Isaac, Mar. 4, '95, d. June 5, 1730; IX. Abigail, Sept. 7, '97, m. Nathl. Perry.

---

80. 84. Benoni,[19] m. Mary, r. in Hol. and drew land in Doug. 1715 and '30.
92. 85. I. Asa, Mar. 15, 1725.
86. II. Daniel, Jan. 21, '27; III. David, Aug. 6, '29, d. Sept. 17, '29.
87. IV. Isaac, Dec. 15, '33; V. Sarah, Mar. 6, '35.

---

81. 88. Moses,[19] m. Deborah Sawin, Mar. 27, 1716, r. S. and had, I. Moses, Dec. 14, 1716, d. Dec. 17, '16; II. Moses, Feb. 27, '20, d. Sept. 4, '21; III. Moses, who d. Jly. 23, '56, a. 35, m. Lois Haven, Nov. '44, settled in Fram. and had *Moses* Rev. A. M. Oct. 16, '49, gad. '71, H. C., s. at Acton, '77, m. Abigl. Stone, of Fram., and d. Oct. 13, 1819, the f. of Moses (Har. U. 1797,) Joseph, A. M.,(H. U. 1803,) and Josiah, A. M. (1801, H. U.,) a Lawyer at Fram. and author of the Genealogy of the Havens.

---

82. 88½. James,[19] m. Abigail Hill, dg. of John H., was selectman 1725, r. S., had
94. 89. I. James, Mar. 13, 1714–15; II. Abigail, Mar. 3, 1717, m. Saml. Warfield, Mendon, Mar. 13, '33; III. Elizabeth, Sep. 4, 1719, m. Elisha Rockwood, of Groton; IV. Hannah, Jan. 21, '23–4.
100. 90. V. Moses, Apl. 27, '26; VI. John, Sept. 8, '28, d. June 21, '44.

---

83. 91. Isaac,[19] m. Martha ——, who m. 2d Benj. Green, of Mend., Oct. 26, '33. Isaac had by her at Hol., I. Martha, Jly. 10, 1723; II. Elizabeth, Jan. 17, '24–5; III. Abigail, Mar. 4, '26–7; IV. Hepsebath, June 8, '29.

85. 92. Asa,[20] m. Ruth Parker, June 29, 1740, and had at H., I. Mary, Sept. 2, 1750; II. Asa, Jan. 25, '53;
93. III. Asa, Nov. 6, '55; IV. Ruth, June 19, '57; V. Lois, Jan. 31, '60.
89. 94 James,[24] m. Rebecca, r. S. rm. Dublin, N. H.; I. John, m. Mary Robbins, Jan. 25, 1774, r. Nelson, N. H.; II. Susanna, Sep. 20, 1740; III. Susanna, Feb. 13, '44–5; IV. James, Nov. 8, '46; V. Rebecca, Aug. 12, '48; VI. Abigail, Aug. 2, '50; VII. Samuel, Dec. 30, '52; VIII. Benoni, Dec. 31, '54; IX. Moses?

---

90. 100. Moses,[20] m. Hepsebath Death, r. S. and Dublin, and pr. 2d Mary ——; I. John, Feb. 28, 1751–2, at S.; II. Hepsebath, Dec. 8, '61, at S.; III. Abigail, June 23, '65, at Dub. by 2d wife Mary; IV. Hannah, Feb. 8, '65; V. Moses, Nov. 10, '68; VI. James, Apl. 23, '70; VII. Samuel, Dec. 10, '73; VIII. David, Apl. 2, '75; IX. David, Dec. 25, '78; X. Jesse, Feb. 17, '81.

---

27. 105. Henry,[18] m. Prudence Frary, a woman of cherished memory, b. Aug 20, 1662, d. 1750, "having seen the 5th generation." She was the daughter of John F. of Medf., by w. Elizabeth (Adams) Harding, and the niece of Dea. Theophilus F. of Boston, Lt. and commissary in Philip's war. They had I. Prudence,[19] Apl. 10, 1683, m. Joseph Morse, of Sherb., Apl. 14, 1702, and was the great grandmother of my father, who well remembered her, and handed down a high character of her. She d. Feb. 23, 1772. Her remains were exhumed, 1854, and reintered with those of her husband and his father, Cpt. Joseph M., and mother, Mehetabel Wood, in the central cemetery in Holl. II. Hannah, 1685.
109. 106. III. Tho.,[19] 1688.
111. 107. IV. Jeremiah,[19] '91; V. Elizabeth, '93; VI. Sarah, '97.
114. 108. VII. Henry,[19] 1702.

---

106. 109. Tho.[19] m. Mary, r. Medf. I. Mary, 1711; II. Hannah, 1712; III. Mary, 1714; IV. Tho.,[20] 1725, d. Jly. 13, 1811, a. 86, the father of Mrs. Hannah Adams,[21] the historian.

---

107. 111. Jeremiah,[19] m. Rebecca, 2d Elizabeth, r. Medway.
233. 112. I. Elisha, Esq., 1719,; II. Elizabeth, 1728,; III. Enos, 1733, at M.

---

108. 114. Henry,[19] Esq., m. Jemima Morse, dg. of Hon. Joshua M., of Medfield, and sister of Rev. Dr. Ebenezer M., of Boylston, r. Medfd., had:
234. 115. I. Amos[20] A. M. Rev., Sep. 1, 1728, m. Elizabeth Chauncey, dg. of the eminent Rev. Dr. Chs. C., of Boston, and 2d Mrs. Abigail Moars, Feb. 15, 1770; settled as pastor of the 1st chh. in Roxb.; was an impressive preacher and an accomplished scholar; wrote much, and published 2 vols. octavo of his discourses. He d. Oct. 5, 1775. (See Elliot's Biog. Dic.) II. Sarah, Dec. 30, 1730; III. Elizabeth, Sept. 21, '32; IV. Enoch, June 4, '34, d. Jly. 9, 1811, m. Eunice Wight; V. Elizabeth, Aug. 1, '36, d. Dec. 11, 1822, m. Oliver Adams, of Med.; VI. Jemima, Apl. 11, '40, d. Oct. 27, 1814, m. Joseph Lovell, Esq., of Med.; VII. Lydia, Nov. 25, '41, m. Dea. Wm. Parkman, of Townsend, '66; VIII. Elijah, Esq., Nov. 14, '43, d. Apl. 4, 1823, m. —— Cheney; IX. Keziah, March 30, '47, d. Apl. 7, 1812, m. Doct. Isaac Holt, of Killingly, Ct.; X. Sophia, March 3, '49, d. Apl. 14, 1826, m. Dea. Esek Marsh, of Holl.; XI. Henry, Aug. 11, '54, d. Dec. 28, 1758.

---

28. 118. Samuel, m. Mary, had at Medfd., I. Joshua, 1710.

30. 120. Peter Dea. m. ——— ———, had at Med., I. Rachel, 1680.
136. 121. II. Joseph, settled in Medway; III. Peter, 1684, settled in Franklin; IV. Ebenezer, 1693; V. Joseph and Catherine; VI. Experience, 1695–6, d. Mar. 25, 1731, m. Samuel Daniel, of Med.
234½. 123. VII. George, 1699, settled at Med.

---

36. 124. Joseph, m. Mary Chapin, 2d Hannah Bass, prior to 1688 r. Braintree, had I. Mary, 1683, m. Ephm. Jones, of B.; II. Abigail, 1684, m. Seth Chapin, of Mendon.
138. 125. III. Joseph, Rev. A. M., June, 1688, (H. C. 1710,) d. May 20, 1784, r. Newington, N. H.
142. 126. IV. John Dea, 1691, d. May 15, 1761, m. Susanna Boylston, d. May 25, '61.
127. V. Samuel, '94, m. Sarah Payne.
237. 128. VI. Josiah, '96, m. Hanh. Thompson, and s. at Mendon; VII. Hannah, '98, m. Benj. Owen, of Braintree; VIII. Ruth, 1700, m. Rev. Nathan Webb, of Uxb.; IX. Bethia, 1702, m. Ebenezer Hunt, of Weym.
146. 129. X. Ebenezer, Cpt., '04, s. in Lunenburg.

---

37. 130. John, Cpt., m. Hanh. ———, 2d, Hannah Checkley, r. Boston, had I. Hannah, Jan. 24, 1685, m. Samuel Holbrook of Bos. [See Holbrooks, Pt. 1, Ch. 1, No. 53.] II. John, Sept. 28, '87, pr. the f. of John, jun., who m. Elizabeth Holbrook, of Bos., 1759. [Id. No. 70.]
147. 132. III. Samuel, Esq., May 12, '89,; IV. Joseph, Dec. 20, '95; V. Mary, Dec. 20, '95, m. Samuel Jones, of Bos.; VI. Tho., Mar. 29, 1701; VII. Abijah, May 11, 1702, m. Deb. Cutler.

---

121. 136. Joseph, m. Mary, and had at Med. (did he rm. to Chemsford?) I. Mary, 1705; II. Joseph, 1707; III. Rachel, 1709; IV. Hannah, 1711; V. Ruth, 1712; VI. Experience, 1716; VII. Abigail, also 1716.

---

125. 138. Joseph, Rev. A. M. m. r. Newington; had I. Benj.; II. Joseph, M. D.; 141. III. Ebenezer. "Of this family is the inventor of the famous Adams Printing Press."

---

126. 142. John, m. Susanna Boylston, r. Braintree; had,
I. John, LL. D., the 2d President of U. S.; II. Elihu, who settled at Braintree; III. Peter, Esq., who s. at Boylston and Braintree.

---

129. 146. Ebenezer[19] Cpt., m. Anne Boylston, r. Braintree, had I. Peter[20]; II. Ann[20]; III. Boylston[20]; IV. Ebenr.[20]; V. Rev. Zabdiel,[20] of Lunenburgh, b. at B., Nov. 5, 1739, d. Mar. 1, 1801; VI. Micajah.[20]

---

132. 147. Samuel, Esq., m. Mary Fyfield, Apl. 12, 1713, r. Bos., had
148. Samuel Adams, the Patriot and Gov. of Mass.

---

39. 149. Peter, m. Mary Webb, r. Braintree, had I. Peter; II. Jedediah, A. M., Rev., settled in Stoughton, and had Peter, Esq., of Stough.
63. 152. Jona. m. Dorcas, had at Med., I. Isaac, 1719; (did he rm. to Dublin?) II. Mary, 1722; III. Keziah, '25; IV. Silas, '28; V. Lydia, '31; VI. Joel, '33; VII. Keziah, '35;
229. 155. VIII. Jona., '37.

---

51. 156. Jona.? m. Thamezin Sheffield, dg. of Wm. S. sen., b. May 25, 1673; I. Thamezin, 1699; II. Hannah, 1701;
159. 157. III. Ezekiel, '05; IV. Jona., Cpt. '09.

157. 159. Ezekiel, m. Bethia, r. Med. ; I. Benoni, 1730 ; II. Thamerson, '31 ; III. Ezekiel, '35, at Med. ; IV. Nathan ? at Medf. ; V. Ezekiel ? ; VI. Gershom ?

158. 164. Jona., Cpt. m. Patience ——, r. Med. ; I. Rachel, 1733 ;
166. 165. II. Oliver, '38.

165. 166. Oliver, m. Elizabeth Adams, r. Med. ; I. Jona., 1761 ; II. Oliver, '62 ;
171. 169. III. Jasper, '67 ;
174. 170. IV. Silvanus, '69 ; V. Elizabeth, '73 ; m. Edward Cleaveland, of Charlton ; VI. Ama, m. Joseph Richardson.

169. 171. Jasper, m. Anna, r. Med. ; I. Jasper, D. D., Aug. 27, 1793, who was prof. of lin. in B. U., pres. of Genev. Col., author of a treatise on Politic. Economy, and d. in S. C. ; II. Elizabeth ; III. Bowen, resides in S. ; IV. Julia (d.,) m. Horatio Mason, Esq., of Med.

170. 174. Silvanus, m. Ruth, r. Med. ; I. Fanny, 1794 ; II. Walter, '99 ; III. Joseph, 1808 ; IV. Silvanus, 1807 ; V. John, 1813.

58. 179. Edward, said to have settled in Milton ? I. Edward, settled in Milton ; II. John, do. do. ; III. Seth, do. do. ;

60. 181. Daniel, m. Sarah, r. W. Med. ;
182. I. Benj. ; II. Deborah, 1717 ; III. Sarah, '19 ; IV. Elizabeth, '20 ;
243. 183. V. Daniel, '24 ; Daniel was of Barre, and had John '65, and Tim. '71 ;
186. 184. VI. Tho., '26 ; VII. Ruth, '29 ; m. Benj. Rockwood.
192. 185. VIII. Moses, '31 ; IX. Abigail, '36 ; m. Abraham Harding, r. Bent, Med. ; X. Tabitha, '38 ; m. John Littlefield, of Hol.

184. 186. Tho. m. Abigail, 2d Mary, r. Med. ; I. Daniel, 1750, s. in Rutland ; II. Molly, '51 ; III. Sybil, '53 ; IV. Asa, '57, s. in Rutland, and rm. to Eden, Vt. ; V. Tho., Capt., '59.

188. 190. Asa, m. Abigail, r. Med. ; I. Elijah, 1777 ; II. Asa, '79.

189. 191. Thos., Capt., m. Susanna, 2 Meletiah, r. Med. ; sold the homestead where Malichi Bullard, Esq., resides, ab. 1803, and rm. to Barre ; I. Tho. 1779 ; II. Amos, 1779 ; III. Hannah, '81 ; IV. Susanna, '83 ; V. Avery, '85 ; VI. Polly, '89 ; VII. Sibil, '87, m. Strickling ; VIII. Patridge, '91 ; IX. Betsey, '93 ; X. Amos, '94 ; XI. Nancy, '97.

185. 192. Moses, Capt., m. Rachel Leland, inherited the homestead on Chicken Brook, in W. Med., had. ; I. Hepsebath, 1758 ; II. Rhoda, '61 ; III. Mary, '67 ; IV. Rachel, '69 ; V. Ruth, '72 ;
194. 193. VI. Aaron, Capt.

193. 194. Aaron, Cpt., m. Cate, inherited the homestead ; I. Moses, 1798 ; II. Silence, 1800 ; III. Aaron, 1801 ; IV. Elizabeth, '03 ; V. Joanna, '05 ; VI. Catherine, '07.

61. 194½. Eleazer, m. Margaret, r. Med. ; I. Benj. 1715 ; II. Margaret, '17 ;
198. 195. III. Eleazer, '20 ; IV. Mary, '22 ; V. Seth, '30 ; VI. Lois, '32 ;
206. 197. VII. John, r. at Brookfield, returned to M.

195. 198. Eleazer, m. Bathsheba, s. in Holl. ; I. Bathsheba, Feb. 18, 1745–6 ; II. Thankful, June 4, '48 ; III. Zachariah, June 3, '50 ; IV. Eleazer, Sept. 11, '51 ; V. Ithamer, Sept. 11, '54 ;

203. 199. VI. Eliakim, Gen., June 13, '56;
205. 200. VII. Timothy, 1758;
204. 201. VIII. Titus, also 1758; IX. Philimon, 1760.

---

199. 203. Eliakim, Gen., m. Bathsheba Metcalf, 2d Han'h (Plympton) Bullard; I. Eliakim 1780; II. Elephas, '82; III. Christopher, '84; IV. Bathsheba, '86; V. Eliakim, '88; VI. Sabra, '90; VII. Polly, '93; VIII. Metcalf, 94; IX. Almira, 1802, by 2d w.; X. Wales Hn., r. Hog Creek, Mich.

---

201. 204. Titus, m. Anna Johnson, r. Barre, d. in Med.; I. Lavina, Feb. 23, 1780; II. Eleazer, Dec. 29, '83; III. Anna, Jan. 14, '87; IV. Levi, Jan. 11, '89; V. Susanna, Nov. 25, '90; VI. Charlotte, Aug. 31, '95; VII. Eleazer, Apl. 28, '97; VIII. Tho. J., 1801.

---

200. 205. Timothy, m. Mary, r. Hol.; I. Ithamer, Oct. 30, 1784; II. Olive, June 8, '86; III. Olive, July 13, '88; IV. Timothy, Nov. 4, '90; V. Henry, Jan. 10, '93; VI. Rhoda, Oct. 8, '94, m. Tho. Dickenson; VI. Eleazer P., Aug. 21, '98.

---

197. 206. John, m. —— Clark, 2d Zilpha Daniels, r. Brookfield and Med.; I. John, II. James, III. Joel, IV. Jude, V. Phineas; VI. Elias;
235. 206½. VII. Hezekiah, (Kiah) inherited his homestead in Med.; VIII. Lydia; IX. Peggy; X. Patty, by 2d wife; XI. Eleazer.

---

62. 207. Obadiah, m. Christian Sanford, of Mendon, Apl. 24, 1716, and s. near wid. Abigail Adams, on W. side of Chicken Brook, ¾ m. N. of W. Med. chh.;
208. I. David, 1715, s. in Spencer; II. Abigail, '17;
214. 209. III. Obadiah, '21;
215. 210. IV. Nathan, '23;
227. 211. V. Jesse, '27;
226. 212. VI. Stephen, '29, s. where wid. Abigail A., rs. W. of Chicken Brook; VII. Christian, '32; VIII. Hepsebath, '35; IX. Jemima, '37; X. Amos, r. Spen.

---

209. 214. Obadiah, settled in Bellingham, and had
242. 214½. I. Amos, who had Amos, David, Joseph and Allison; II. Silas, who had Levi, Joel and Lewis; III. Samuel, who had Daniel, Obadiah, John, Samuel, William, and Silas.

---

210. 215. Nathan, m. Keziah Thompson, and inherited the homestead ½ m. S. of late Obadiah Adams, in W. Med., and had
221. 216. I. Issacher, m. Mille Alden, s. in Hubbardston;
222. 217. II. Nathan, 1751, m. Molly Adams, s. in Barre;
223. 218. III. Elijah, 1753, m. Elizabeth Morse, s. in Hubbardston;
224. 219. IV. Obadiah, '58, (d. Jan. 1, 1823) m. Abigail Harding, r. Med.;
225. 220. V. Reuben, '60, m. Azuba Jones, r. Hub.

---

216. 221. Issacher, m. Millicent Alden, brought up by Eleazer Adams; I. Issacher, r. Jeffery; II. Moses, r. Jeffery; III. John, r. Hubbardston; IV. Obadiah, r. passim; V. Huldah; VI. Olive; VII. Sally.

---

217. 222. Nathan, m. Mary Adams, had at Barre, I. Keziah, July 7, 1773; II. Nathan, Oct. 12, '76, d. yg.; III. Polly; IV. Ruth; V. Lucinda, d. yg.

---

218. 223. Elijah; I. Abner, r. W. Brattleboro'; II. Elisha, r. Hubbardston.

---

219. 224. Obadiah; I. Persis, 1780; II. Keziah, '83, m. 1st Daniel Miller, and

2d Isaac Kibby; III. Israel, '85, m. Polly Johnson, and had 1. *Polly*, 1810, 2. *Willard H.*, '14; IV. Abigail, '87; V. Obadiah, '89, m. Mary Johnson, from Worces., had 1. *Susan*, 1817, 2. *Roxana*, '20; VI. Candice, '92.

220. 225. Reuben, m. Azubah Jones, r. Hub.; I. Cate; II. Simeon; III. Persis; IV. Keziah; V. Lucinda; VI. Enoch; VII. Sampson, who with his father rm. to Westminster.

212. 226. Stephen, m. Mary; I. Sarah, 1773, m. Jesse Coombs, of Bell.; II. Ezra, '75, m. Abigail Patridge, had *Cyrus*, *Stephen*, *Ezra*; III. Stephen, 1776, m. Catherine Patridge, dg. of Joel of Med., by w. Waitstill Morse; IV. Jotham, '78, r. Med., had 7 or 8 chd.; V. Eli, '79, m. Esther Harding, r. Readfield, Me.; had *Elizabeth*; *Abraham*, rs. Pawtucket; *Esther* m. Dea. Horace Patridge, rs. Hol.; *Albert*, rs. Cambridge; *Asa*, rs. Milton; *Amos*, rs. E. Wareham; VI. Mary, '81, m. Moses Hill, of Bell.; VII. Christian, '83, d. um.; VIII. Laban, Feb. 27, '85, d. 1849, at Bos. He built and kept the Adams House in B., m. Catherine Johnson, dg. of David J. of Chester, Vt., by w. Ede Bullard, dg. of Nathan B. by w., Ede Patridge, dg. of Jas. P. of Med.

211. 227. Jesse is supposed to have settled in Holl., and to have had Jesse, who inherited his farm, m. Thankful Watkins, and had I. Levi, Oct. 23, 1773, kept a tavern on the turnpike 1 m. W. of W. Med. meeting-house, and left a bequest of $5000 to the chh. and cong'n who worship there; II. Abigail, Nov. 20, '75, m. Warren Cushing; III. Hannah, Jan. 29, '78; IV. Huldah, m. Sol. Cushing; V. Resigned, May 14, '80; VI. David, May 20, '81, r. Bos.

67. 228. Phineas, m. Sarah Kingsbury, at Needh. Sep. 30, 1731, 2d Mehetabel, and had in Med. I. Sarah, 1733; II. Mary, '35; III. Phineas, m. Patience, and had Asahel, 1781; Phineas, '90; Patience, '92; Willard, June 19, '94; Lowell, Feb. 21, '96, at H.; VI. Moses, '38; V. Hannah, '42.

158. 229. Jona., m. Catherine, pr. 2d w. Ama, r. Med.; I. Thankful, 1760;
231. 230. II. Micha, '62; III. Silas, '65, m. Lois ——, and had I. *Joseph*, 1788, and by 2d w., Patience ——, he had II. *Silas*, 1794; III. *Jona.*, '97; IV. *Samuel*, 1804; IV. Catherine, '71; V. Moses, '74; VI.? Patience, 1781; VII.? Jona., '86.

230. 231. Micha, m. Mercy, had at Med. I. Joel, 1791; II. Rebecca, '92; III. Nabby, '94; IV. Edward, '98; V. John, 1800; VI. Patty, 1804, d. 1805; VII. Mary, 1807.

183. 132. Daniel, m. Silence, had at Med. I. Horatio, 1777; m. Elizabeth ——, and had at Med. I. Charlotte, 1805; II. Elisha, 1809; III. Silence, '12; IV. Emily, '14; V. Hepsebath, '13.

112. 233. Elisha,[20] Esq., m. Rachel, had at Med. I. Abigail, 1744; II. Daniel[20] Rev., 1747, d. Sep. 16, '78, at Watertown, red. A. B. at Har. Col. 1774, ord. at W. Apl. 29, '78; had *Daniel*, Mar. 26, '79, posthumous, who became a lawyer at Medfield, and d. there ab. 1853.

115. 234. Rev. Amos[20] A. M., who was ordained at Roxb. Sept. 12, 1753, had by wife Elizabeth Chauncey, I. Elizabeth,[21] b. Aug. 2, 1754, and received to the chh. May 24, 1772, m. Rev. John Bullard, of Pepperill; II. Amos, Nov. 3, '55; III. Henry, June 29, '58; IV. Chs. Jan. 16, '60; V. Amos, Dec. 25, '62; VI. Tho., bap. Jly. 8, '64; VII. Joseph, Jly. 12, '67.

123. 234½. George, m. Sarah, had at Med. I. Silence, 1724; II. Elizabeth, '26; III. Rachel, '28; IV. Sarah, '30; V. Experience, '32.

206½. 235. Hezekiah, m. and had in Med. I. Seigniora, 1796; II. Juliann, '98; III. Landen, 1801; IV. Hiram, '03; V. Rhoda M., '05; VI. Laura, '08; VII. Silvena, '10.

128. 237. Josiah, who settled at Mendon, was pr. the father of I. Josiah, who m. Sarah ——, and had at Mendon, I. Bethia, 1751;

241. 238. II. Joseph, Doct., 1754, m. Sarah ——, had at Mendon, I. *John*, Jan. 30, 1779, and *Sally*, Sept. 11, '80; III. John; IV. Sally, Apl. 1, '59; V. Bethia, April 9, '62; VI. Benj., Dec. 18, '64; VII. Seth, Jan. 2, '68.

238. 241. Joseph, m. Sarah, r. Mend., had I. John; II. Sally; III. Mary, Mar. 26, '83; IV. John, Jan. 29, '85, m. Sylvia ——, and had Sylvia July 2, 1806; V. Betsey, Sep. 2, '87; VI. Samuel Smith, Dec. 20, '89; VII. Abigail, Apl. 10, '92; VIII. Seth Read, Mar. 6, '96, m. Charlotte ——, and had Saml. Wash., Dec. 18, 1820.

214½. 242. Amos had I. Allison, who m. Asenath ——, and had at Mend. I. *Sally*, Oct. 25, and d. Dec. 17, 1820; II. *James*, Feb. 6, 1822.

183. 243. Daniel, m. —— ——, settled in Barre, and had I. Peter, who r. in Oakham; II. Daniel, who s. on a part of the homestead in B.; III. Luther, who s. on do. in B.; IV. John, m. Anna Kelley, r. Eden, Vt., had Timothy, Aug. 10, 1789, m. Roxana Harrington, rs. Hol., had Timothy H. Aug. 26, 1832, rs. um. in H.; V. Timothy, who r. in Athol or Royalston.

Jonathan Adams, born at Quincy 1752–6, settled in H., m. Jemima Hill 1776, and died in Med., aged almost 100 years,—a man of a charitable spirit and very great moral worth. He had in Hol. I. Abner, Jan. 19, 1777; II. Cate, Jan. 10, '79; III. Jona., May 25, '81; IV. Luther, Jan. 22, '84; V. Lemuel, June 5, '88; VI. Nancy, Feb. 21, '91; VII. Wm., b. ab. '93, m. Ruth Shumway, and r. Med.; VIII. Moses, Aug. 26, '95; IX. Mimie, Oct. 18, '97; X. More, Sept. 23, '99.

Wm. Adams, of Mendon, (pr. s. of James No. 44, or Elishib No. 48,) a proprietor of lands on Casco Bay, Me. forfeited to his heirs thro' neglect, d. in a fit at Medfield, ab. 1725, leaving children in their minority. His wife Joanna probably deceased before him. They had I. Wm., b. Sep. 19, 1719, who pr. was brought up in Hopk.; II. James, June 6, 1721, who do. do., m. Elizabeth, and had at Holl., I. Daniel Emerson, Feb. 24, 1772; III. Eliashib, June 9, 1723, who was brought up in Natick by Saml. Perry, settled on the S. W. side of Peter's Hill, in S., m. Hannah Morse, grd. dg. of Capt. Joseph M. and had I. *Mary*, June 3, 1750, d. Sep. 8, '51;

II. *Elisha?* m. Sarah Watkins, b. Aug. 6, 1757, dg of Andrew W. by w. Thankful Morse, had I. James, Oct. 14, 1780; s. in Hopk.;

III. *Asa*, b. ab. 1757, m. Elizabeth Kimball, had at S., I. Chs. Jly. 24, '85, drowned at Nahant um.; II. Asa, Jly. 9, '87, d. yg.; III. Sally, Nov. 7, '92; IV. Hannah, bap. Feb. 22, '95;

IV. *Wm.*, m. Persis Ware, Jan. 1, '80, who was b. Aug. 12, 1761, sis. of Rev. Dr. W. settled at West Sherborn, where Tim. Twitchel resides; sold and rm. with his father to Hopk. He had I. Sally; II. Henry, r. Orange; III. Patty, m. James Hill; IV. Polly; V. John, Feb. rs. Littleton; VI. Avery; VII. Wm.

V. *James*, Oct. 8, 1767, d. Jly. 9, 1808, m. Lucy Heart.

BULLARD.

Among the early planters of New England appear seven men of the name of Bullard. The traditions concerning them are not reliable. That they were *all* brothers, is improbable, from indications of too great disparity of ages; from their omission to name children for each other, and a common father, if not from the continued use of a different orthography by the same clerk in recording their different names. They were—

1. **Benjamin Bullard**, who drew land in Watertown 1637 and '44. (See Chap. I.)
2. **George Bullard**, who was admitted to the Freeman's oath 1641, implying that he was a member of the church. He had land assigned him in Watertown, 1637, and died there, June, 1680, aged 81. (See Chap. II.)
3. **John Bullard**, who took the Freeman's oath May 13, 1640, signed the social compact of Dedham 1 day, (6 month) 1636, where his wife Magdalen was rec'd to the chh. 1639, and d. 29d. (1 mo.) 1661. He had land assigned him in Medfield, 1650 and '59, and d. there July 4, 1668. (See Chap. III.)
4. **Isaac Bullard**, who signed the social compact of Dedham 1636, and where he, or another of the same name, m. Sarah Jones, from Dorchester, 3, (11) 1654, and was admitted townsman 1655, and d. at D. 11, (3) 1676, leaving a widow, Ann. (See Chap. IV.)
5. **Nathaniel Bullard**, who was admitted townsman at Dedham 1655, and d. there 3, (11) 1681. (See Chap. V.)
6. **Wm. Bullard**, who took the Freeman's oath May 13, 1640, signed the social compact of Dedham 18, (6) 1636, where his wife was received to the church in 1639, and he was chosen Selectman in 1643. (See chap. VI.)
7. **Robert Bullard**, who died at Watertown 24, (4) 1639, aged 40, leaving a widow, Anna.

CHAPTER I.

1. 8. Of the above list of Bullards, **Benjamin** is the only one whose *entire* race admit of being traced with certainty, and separated from all others bearing the name. The orthography of our early records, that is so variable, generally preserves one mode of spelling his name; yet, from the inspection of private papers, and the uniform substitution of *e* for *a* in the last syllable, and the omission of *d* final by one of the best informed clerks in the colony, arises the supposition that the name was originally identical with Bulwer; and if so, then Bulwer may be a corruption of Bullard. Our sires brought with them from England the following tradition of the origin of the name: "One called a Lard, in ancient times, when on a royal hunting excursion, outstripped his company in chase of a wild bull, and killed him—and ever after this feat was called the great Bull Lard. Hence his descendants were named Bullard."* The signature of Benjamin Bullard[1] has not been preserved, and

* This story may admit of neither proof nor refutation; and yet, is there nothing in its favor in the fact that the name, in Europe, is without a coat-of-arms, rare, and of narrow range? But, however this may be, the authenticity of the tradition need not be doubted; for Mrs. Temperance D. Bullard, of Morristown, N. J., still living, (and long may she live to pray for the race and the world!) says that Mr. Jona. Bullard, a man of distinguished piety, who died 1824, aged 90, used often to relate it in her hearing as a tradition from his father, who professed to have

very little can be ascertained concerning him. He was undoubtedly from England, and probably among the first planters of Watertown, in 1630. His name first occurs upon the records of that town in the oldest history of her inhabitants, and in the first division of her public lands in 1637. In 1644 more land was assigned him, and he became the proprietor of about 100 acres, and of a dwelling-house, on the W. side of Fresh Pond. How much longer he lived, or where he died, has not been discovered. The name of his wife was not improbably Sarah, dg. of Geo. Thorp, of W., [see Bond,] and he had but two children, who lived to heir his estate, viz.:

10. 9. I. Benjamin,[2] who inherited all his real estate at W.; II. A daugh. [pr. Sarah,] mentioned as sis. to Benj., 1672, um. in 1689; was one to adm. on her br.'s estate.

---

9. 10. Benjamin,[2] at the decease of his father, was probably a minor, and committed to the care of an uncle at Dedham, where he appears about the time he is presumed to have attained his majority, and where he seems to have formed such connections as are usually preceded by a long and youthful acquaintance. He was admitted a townsman at Dedham 1, (11) 1655, which then implied a previous probation, a good moral character, and the age of 21. His marriage is not on record; but circumstances almost as conclusive show that he m. Martha Fairbank, the sister of George F., of Dedham, who was of a good family, and connected with George F., of Somerby, in the vicarage of Halifax, Yorkshire. Benj. Bullard and George Fairbank soon after embarked together in an undertaking that must have required courage, enterprise, and means above the possession of most young men of their community. To Capt. Robert Kayne, of Boston, had been granted, in 1649, 1074 acres, at Pawsett Hill, and which is now partly in Sherborn and partly in Medway. Cpt. Kayne d. Mar. 23, 1655–6. Of his executors, soon after, Bullard and Fairbank are presumed to have bought the south half or third of this tract; and Hill and Breck, also brothers-in-law, from Dorchester, purchasing at the same time another part, bounding them upon the N. These constituted the second company who planted W. of Charles River; and they all located their dwellings with reference to natural security, and that which they soon provided. They settled here prior to Feb. 2, 1658, when their first child was born. Benj. Bullard and his brother-in-law seem to have divided their part of the tract as was then common, so as to give each other scattered lots and secure sites for building near each other. Bullard took the N. and S. W. parts, and located his dwelling on the N. side of Bogistow Pond, near a copious and still valuable spring. The situation was admirably chosen for the capture of game, the rearing of stock, and for security against surprise from hostile Indians. The scenery was such as a man of taste would have chosen. It is still both beautiful and sublime. From his door he could survey the Broad Meadows, a wet prairie of five miles in extent, through which Charles River meanders, and which in vernal and autumnal seasons is converted into a lake. Hills beyond, covered with towering pines, then appeared mountains, while the soil beneath, lifted by roots two or three feet above its present level, concealed the hideous boulders which, in consequence of their decay, the absence of protecting humus and leaves, and the action of deeper and more frequent frosts, have since risen to the surface, and occasioned an inconsiderate impeachment of the judgment and taste of many an early planter. His land was then arable and rich. But his was a frontier location, cut off by river and marsh, and a

received it from Bullards of the first generation, born in New England. He was born in 1706, was cotemporary with some of them, and his character is well endorsed on the records of three churches. But it is no part of my object to derive our descent from a bull-hunting lord—though, as investigation proceeds, this, perchance, may yet be done—but from a higher stock, from one of the noble Puritans—men endowed of God with moral excellence and true dignity, compared with which the piles of the millionaire, and the glories of peers, primates and princes, are mean and contemptible.

distance of four miles from the nearest settlement at Medfield. His prospects and life were in danger. He found Wood, Leland and Holbrook, settled from one to two miles N., and was soon joined by Rockwood and Daniels within one mile S., making, with Hill and Breck, one-third of a mile N., and Fairbank hard by on the S. W., a settlement of nine families, to be defended by themselves. They knew the Indian character and mode of warfare—that he never made his assault in the night, nor was he wont to cross open fields in his approach, or fail, if hungry, to publish it by killing a strayed ox. They accordingly selected for the site of their garrison the N. bank of Bogistow Pond, having long, wet prairies on the E. and N.W. The intervening neck was by fire and steel soon denuded on the N. and S., and a large vacuity secured. The waters of the pond in summer, and of Bullard's spring in winter, attracted their cattle, to report the missing and sound the alarm. Here they prepared to live, as all of them virtually did, the rest of their lives, in a state of warfare. They built for a garrison-house a spacious and regular fortress. It was superior to any similar structure on the then frontier. It was 65 or 70 feet long, two stories high, all of faced stone, brought over ice from a quarry one mile distant at the N.W., and laid, in a workmanlike manner, in clay mortar. It had a double row of port holes on all sides, lined with white oak plank, and flaring inward, so as to require no one to expose himself before them, while the besieged, by taking cross aims, could direct their fire to every point of the compass. This fortress was lighted and entered at the S. end, overlooking the pond, where the bank was so low that assailants from that quarter, in levelling at the high windows, would only lodge bullets in a plank chamber floor, or among the furniture of the garret. The upper story was appropriated to the women and children, and had a room partitioned off for the sick. To this place of security our ancestors, for more than two generations, were accustomed to flee in times of alarm, and here no small number of their children were born. In this fort they were once besieged by a host of Philip's warriors, who, in despair of all other means, attempted to fire the building by running down the declivity above it a cart of burning flax. Arrested in its descent by a rock still to be seen, and an Indian who had run down to start it having been killed, a retreat was sounded, and the lives of our ancestors saved. Two months afterwards the enemy returned, when our fathers sallied forth and charged them with such execution that "they never dared to show their faces there afterwards." The walls of this edifice were carefully preserved by the descendants of Benj. Bullard, until about 1785, when the proprietor sold out to a Vandal, who demolished them. Will the present proprietor, Horatio Mason, Esq., palisade the rock that scotched the cart, and saved the lives of five of his own ancestors? Benj. Bullard early united in the enterprise of adding a new town to the colony, and of enlarging the borders of Zion. In 1662 he signed the first petition for the incorporation of Sherborn. In 1673, Oct. 3, he sold for £40 his patrimonial estate, in Watertown, to Justinian Holden. In 1674 he signed a second petition for the incorporation of Sherborn, when their prayer was granted, and he, by an Act of the General Court, with twelve other petitioners and twenty more of such as they might consent to receive as inhabitants, constituted a proprietor of lands, now composing Sherborn, Holliston, and large districts of Framingham and Ashland. After the incorporation of Sherborn, Benj. Bullard was active in advancing her interests. In the petitions to the General Court, in the social compact of the town that he subscribed, he declared his high regard for the progress of the Gospel and the well-being of man. He was one of the six brethren to constitute the church at its formation. He served as Tythingman 1680, as Selectman, 1688; and was chosen to the very delicate office of seating the meeting when their house of worship was finished.

The Indian claim to lands granted in S. prior to the incorporation of the town, not having been extinguished by the original grantees, Benj. B. united with nine other owners of these grants, and for £20, paid to seven natives as principals, and em-

powered by "the natural descendants of the ancient inhabitants and proprietors of the lands in and about S.," procured, June 12, 1682, a quit-claim to 4000 acres. These included his farm of 150 do.; and in 1686 he was rated with the forty proprietors and inhabitants of S. to raise an equal amount to extinguish the Indian claim to the remainder of 10,000 acres included in the township. He was rated among the highest, and this rate having been early adopted as the rule whereby the common lands should be proportioned, he and his heirs drew large shares, and became the owners of much land. He died intestate, Sept. 27, 1689, and administration was granted to his son Samuel, and Sarah Bullard? pr. his mother or sister. His personal estate was appraised Nov. 28, 1689, by John Harding and Joseph Bullard, at £235 16s.; and from another inventory, [Mid. Prob.] he seems, for his day, to have left a good property in stock and lands. The ancient Bullard farm on Bogistow Brook, in Medway, the Bullard farms in the S. and W. of Sherborn, and in the N. and W. of Holliston, were inherited from him, and drawn in his right. These have been enjoyed by many generations of his race, and well may his memory claim their gratitude and reverence. How can they show them? He sleeps hard by the scene of his toils and perils. On the apex of one of Nature's pyramids, whose base is laved by Charles River, repose his ashes, in company with those of the founders of Sherborn. Over them are scattered the fragments of broken headstones, on their way to the river, whose gurgling waters seem to chant unheard the requiem of the dead, and whose bosom offers a more hospitable home to the tenants of their graves than their degenerate children are willing to provide, with law and justice to aid them. Editors and travellers have cried "Shame!" in vain. Will the Bullards now interfere, redeem six feet, and mark it with a monument worthy of their great Puritan ancestor? It can be readily and peaceably done. There is not a spirited female of the race who cannot, by her pen, accomplish it. Benj. Bullard[2] m. 1st Martha Fairbanks, who d. Jan. 4, 1676–7. He m. 2d Elizabeth ——, 1677, and had

i. Mary, Sept. 14, 1663, d. July 31, '66, at Bogistow;

15. 10. ii. Samuel, Hn. and Capt., Dec. 26, 1667, m. Deborah Atherton;

18. 11. iii. Benj., Mar. 1, 1670, d. 1766, m. Tabitha ——; iv. Hannah, Aug. 6, 1672, m. Wm. Sheffield, of S., May 30, '92;

v. Eleazer, Lt., June 27, 1676, m. wid. Sarah Leland, 1704, s. in Medfield; and d. without issue; he had land in Black Swamp, and several lots in Holl.;

84. 12. vi. John, Mar. 7, 1678, m. Abigail Leland, dg. of Dea. Hopestill L.;

vii. Elizabeth, Jan. 31, 1681, pr. d. yg., being no further reported;

viii. Mary, Feb. 20, 1683, m. Hopestill Leland, jun., of S., Feb. 24, 1701–2;

87. 13. ix. Malachi, Mar. 8, 1685, m. Bathia Fisher;

92. 14. x. Isaac, July 25, 1688, d. 1742, m. Sarah Morse;

---

10. 15. Samuel,[3] Capt. and Hon., inherited the homestead, and became the most prominent citizen in Sherborn, and left indubitable evidence of talents and integrity. For a series of years he commonly acted as Moderator of her town meetings; served five years as Assessor; nineteen years as Selectman; represented her, 1708, '9, '23, '24 and '25, in the Great and General Court, and was active in procuring for the town a grant of 4000 acres west of Mendon. He lived in an eventful period of her history, during which the administration of her affairs seemed to devolve mainly on him. He d. Dec. 11, 1727, a. 60. His will, dated Sep. 20, 1726, and witnessed by Eleazer Bullard, John Breck, and Wm. Rider, and proved Jan. 8, '27, gave the use of all his estate, except farming utensils, to his wid. Deborah, while she remained his wid.; and one third of the same if she should m. again; and at her decease all should go to his son Benj., he paying £150 to the heirs of Martha Fairbank, and £200 to his sister Deborah Bullard. Benj. and his mother Deb. were made joint ex'rs. His personal estate was inventoried May 13, 1728, and

appraised at £256. He m. Deborah Atherton, June, 1690, dau. of James Atherton, previously of Lancaster, where she was pr. b., and afterwards of Milton. Her father, pr. of the same family as Maj. Gen. Hump. A., d. in S., Aug. 6, 1710, and his wid. Hanh. Dec. 29, 1713. [Mid. Prob. 19, p. 37.] Capt. Samuel B. had

16. I. Samuel,[4] Jan. 31, 1692, d. Oct. 14, 1714, um.; II. Martha,[4] Feb. 11, 1695, m. Eleazer Fairbank, of S., Dec. 25, 1712, and was the grandmother of Amos Twitchell, M. D., of Keen, N. H.

21. 17. III. Benjamin,[4] Lt., Feb. 16, 1696–7, d. 1762; IV. Deborah, b. June 3, 1704, d. Jly. 22, '05; V. Deborah,[4] Nov. 9, 17**, d. Feb. 10, '57, m. Eleazer Holbrook, Apl. 4, '28, r. Sh.

---

11. 18. Benj. Bullard, 3d, inherited land that had been assigned to his father S. W., of Brush Hill, and built his house on the road from Holliston to the W., about half a mile N. E. of Whitney's Quarry. As inheritor of his father's right in common lands, he in 1716 drew lands adjoining the N. E. corner of Mendon, now Milford; and in 1715, 37 acres W. of Mendon, now Douglas. At the 2d division of lands at D., in 1730, there were 45 acres more drawn "*in his right*," showing that he had disposed of his right in the grants at that place. He was chosen tythingman in 1722 and '28, and repeatedly surveyor of highways, in the alteration and improvement of which he took uncommon interest. He occupied naturally the best land in the township, and seems to have quietly devoted his days to its cultivation, until they were nearly numbered, and he and his wife in need of affectionate care from their children. Two of the four had settled in Holl., and his home boy, born ab. 32 years before, was now of age, but unmarried; and the father, understanding that spinsters then, as well as now, were naturally averse to antiquities, and that his son either loved himself so that he could love nobody else, or that he had been kicked so often and hard that he would never more venture within the reach of a female blow, despaired of the arrival of any daughter-in-law, and removed in 1739–40 to his son Benjamin's, in Holliston. Here he spent the remainder of his days, and settled his estate. To Benj. he had given a deed of 60 acres as early as May 29, 1727, and subsequently some other real estate in H.; but on the 20th March, 1748, in consideration of his dutifulness in taking care of him and his wife, he conveyed to him all his right to common lands in S. and H., and to a tract in the cedar swamp in H. To Jona. he is presumed to have left his beautiful farm in S.; to Seth, other lands in H. and Douglas; and to the old bachelor, at least, the privilege of grumbling. He survived until about 1760, and d. intestate, aged ab. 90. He m. Tabitha ——, and had at S.,

26. 19. I. Benj.,[4] Mar. 4, 1702–3, d. 1766, m. 1st Judith Hill; 2d, Ruth Hill;

151. 19½. II. Jona.,[4] Oct. 24, '06, d. at Barre, June 4, 1784, "in his 78th year."

33. 20. III. Seth,[4] Feb. 17, '08–9, d. 1775, m. Sarah Twitchell; 2d, Lydia Haven; IV. A son, who lived and d. um., leaving no trace of his existence but traditions.

---

17. 21. Benj., Lt., inherited the homestead, was constable in 1727, and served as selectman 15 years. He made his will Feb. 12, 1762, making ample provision for his wid. Miriam, during her 1st widowhood, and magnanimously for her 2d do. should it occur. His farm of 185 acres he divided to his three sons, giving Benjamin the home lot, or E. division, who exchanged it for the S. W. do., given to Peter. To Samuel he gave the N. W. do. To Deb. Twitchell and Keziah Leland, each, he gave half his lands in Doug. and £80; and to Martha Leland £86; and the rest of his estate to be equally divided among his 3 sons, the eldest to be sole ex'r. He m. Miriam Morse, b. June 30, 1700, m. Dec. 20, 1721, dg. of Samuel, and grd. dg. of Daniel, and gr. gd. dg. of Samuel Morse. She was long blind, and d. Dec. 9, 1774.

He had I. Adam, A. M., Jan. 8, 1722–3, grd. H. C., 1742, was assessor in S. 1747, and d. um. at Halifax, N. S.; II. Deborah, Oct. 26, '25, m. Jona. Twitchell, of S., Mar. 1, '43–4; III. Miriam, Nov. 27, '27, d. Aug. 4, '28;

35. 23. IV. Samuel,[5] Col., Aug. 2, '29, s. ¼ m. N. of Bogistow Pond;
V. Keziah,[5] Jan. 11, '31–2, m. Henry Leland, of Sh.;

41. 24. VI. Peter,[5] Sep. 23, '34, s. at the homestead, N. of the Pond;
VII. Martha,[2] Sep. 15, '37, m. Simon Leland, of Sh.;

49. 25. VIII. Benjamin,[5] Cpt., June 30, '41, s. N. W. of the Pond, where H. Mason rs.

---

19. 26. Benj.[4] settled in Holl. prior to 1727, and built his house ab. 30 rods E. of the N. E. corner of Milford. He m. Judith Hill, the mother of all his children, Nov. 9, 1727, dg. of "old Mr. Ebenezer Hill," of S., whose lot of 192 acres, in Douglas, "falling well" at the drawing of shares in 1715, came forward after the town of S. had voted acceptance of a charge of £10 for the survey, and "freely undertook to satisfy the committee and surveyor." Benj. m. 2d, Ruth Hill, Aug. 12, '62. He owned land in Holden, and with his brother Seth, Dec. 23, 1754, conveyed 75 acres to Samuel Bullard, [No. 23 and 35,] of Sherborn; Benj. Bullard [No. 17] and Jason Haven witnessing the deed. He d. intestate, 1766. Administration was granted to his son Asa, cordwainer, Sept. 23, 1766, and his estate was inventoried at £636 1s. 11d., consisting of the homestead, 130 acres at Rocky Hill, a lot on Deer Br., and another in Cedar Swamp; all in H. To Asa all the real estate was assigned, and he appointed guardian of his brothers Ezekiel and Daniel, and sister Dinah, then in their minority. He had

50. 27. I. Asa,[5] Jly. 10, 1730, d. 1804, to whom his real estate was assigned;
II. Judith,[5] Aug. 20, '33, m. Seth Thayer, Feb. 6, '52, and had Hannah, Apl. 10, '54, m. Abner Leland, of H., and d. ab. 1850, at Ashland;
III. Tabitha,[5] Feb. 8, '34–5, m. Mordecai Day, of Mend, '66;

63. 28. IV. Eleazer,[5] Mar. 11, '37, m. Hannah Rawson; V. Daniel,[5] June 11, '39, d. without issue after 1767; VI. David,[5] Aug. 11, '41, m. Hopestill Taft, of Mend., Nov. 27, 1766; VII. Mary,[5] June 5, '44, m. Michael Madden;
VIII. Dinah, named in the settlement of his estate, m. —— Stearns.

61. 31. IX. Nathan,[5] (not recorded,) m. Bathsheba Hill; X. Lydia, named among the heirs of his estate, Dec. 16, 1767, m. —— Boynton.

32. XI. Ezekiel,[5] Mar. 3, '48–9, settled in Maine.

---

20. 33. Seth,[4] settled in Holl., m. Sarah Twitchell, Sep. 7, 1736, who was b. June 12, 1720, and d. Dec. 8, '51, dg. of Eben'r T., by. w. Sarah Pratt, and grd. dg. of Benj. T., of S., by w. Mary White, and pr. gr. grd. dg. of Joseph T. of Dorchester, who had land assigned him there 1635–6. Seth m. 2d, Lydia Haven, Oct. 18, '52, b. 1715, dg. of Richard H., of Fram. He had

67. 34. I. Ebenezer,[5] Sep. 16, 1737, d. 1792; II. Sarah,[5] April 1, '42, m. Solomon Walker; III. Mary,[5] Jan. 4. '45–6, m. Samuel Claflin.

---

23. 35. Samuel,[5] Col., inherited one third of his father's farm, and built his house where the heirs of the late Elijah Hill reside. He was early invested with the honors of his fellow-citizens, and much confidence, through a long life, was placed in his judgment and integrity. He was received as Capt. B., a member of the Ancient Art. Co. 1755, chosen Selectman 1760, and served in that capacity nine years, and was Representative 1774. At the commencement, and during the Revolutionary War, he was an active and efficient Whig; served one campaign at Bennington, and was often on committees of correspondence and vigilance. He married

Martha Perry, from Medfield, Dec. 12, '51, who died Jan. 8, '53, without issue; and 2d, July 10, 1754, Mary (Cooledge) Ware, wid. of Benj. W. (by whom she had no child), and dg. of James Cooledge by w. Freelove Monk (dg. of Elias and Hope Monk, fr. Seekonk to Stoughton), and grd. dg. of John Cooledge of Sh., and gr. grd. dg. of Ens. John C., of Watertown, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Hn. John C., of W. [Bond]. She was b. Jan. 7, 1731–2, and d. his wid. Mar. 11, 1813. In 1763 Col. Bullard bought of John Morse 30 acres, originally granted to Rev. Daniel Gookin, and once owned by James Cooledge, his father-in-law, situated on the W. side of the county road, at the bottom of the Meeting-house Hill; also of Moses Perry 3 acres, on the E. of the road, and 80 acres of rough woodland, S. of the road from the plain to the farm, and E. of the plain. The deeds may be found on record, and the slander-monger who never turns out for a grave except to tramp rough-shod over it, can read them. In 1769 he bought land of Moses Perry for a malt-house. After the first purchase he moved to the plain, kept a house of entertainment, and erected malt-works, which have been successfully carried on by his descendants quite to the present time. He d. Mar. 5, 1807, with the dropsy. He had

i. Mary,[6] Mar. 27,1755, who m. Eleazer Dowse;

71. 36. ii. Adam,[6] Oct. 27, '56;

72. 37. iii. Asa,[6] Maj., April 27, '58, d. 1804–5, leaving no child, r. S.;

iv. Nabby,[6] Sep. 11, '60, d. 1850, m. Nahum Wight, of W. ford;

73. 38. v. James,[6] Aug. 25, '62, d. June 30, 1828, with apoplexy;

vi. Martha,[6] July 18, '64, m. Elisha Barber, of S.;

vii. Julia,[6] Aug. 24, '66, d. agd. about 19;

74. 39. viii. Samuel,[6] Apl. 14, '70, inherited "the French gun that had been his gr. grd. father Bullard's; ix. Nancy,[6] Feb. 27, '68, m. Oliver Barber, of Sh.;

75. 40. x. Benj.,[6] May 14, '73; xi. Betsey,[6] June 16, '76, d. um. at Sherborn.

---

24. 41. Peter,[5] settled on the ancient homestead, m. Patience Leland, dg. of Isaac L. by w. Abigail Mason, and b. Dec. 28, 1745, m. Mar. 11, '62, d. Feb. 27, '63. He m. 2d Elizabeth Ware, b. Aug. 22, '46, m. 1765, d. Feb. —, 1814, dg. of John W. of Sh., and sis. of Rev. Dr. Henry W., sen., of H. U. He was chosen Selectman 1770, but had little to do with public business beside affording pecuniary aid in the struggle for independence. He d. June 11, 1809. He had i. Isaac,[6] Feb. 19, 1763, d. yg.; ii. Sarah, May 9, '66;

76. 42. iii. John,[6] Jan. 19, '68; iv. Elizabeth, Dec. 23, '69;

77. 43. v. Peter,[6] Dec. 27, '70; vi. Betty, Feb. 27, '73; vii. Patience, Dec. 20, '74, d. yg.; viii. Persis, Dec. 20, '74; ix. Patience, Mar. 14, '76;

81. 44. x. Lewis,[6] July, 22, '78; xi. Amos,[6] Mar. 3, '81, d. um.; xii. Mary,[6] Mar. 27, '83;

83. 47. xiii. Braton,[6] June 14, '86; xiv. Leonard;

82. 48. xv. Leonard,[6] Mar. 25, '92, m. Amy Breck.

---

25. 49. Benj.,[5] Cpt., s. where Horatio Mason resides, then considered a part of Sherborn; served at the age of 17 in the French war; and at the commencement of the revolutionary struggle was at the head of a company at Lexington and Bunker Hill, and continued in the service until 1779. In 1780 he was chosen Selectman, but resigned before the end of the year, and removed to Newton, having in the meantime sold his place to Abner Mason. He afterwards returned to S. In 1797 he removed to Hopk., where he became a pensioner, and spent the remainder of his life. He d. Feb. 16, 1834, a. 92. He m. Beulah Pratt, dg. of Doct. P. of Med., and had i. Miriam,[6] Nov. 4, 1765, d. Dec. 18, 1848, m. Ebenr. Pratt, of S.; ii. Charles,[6] Feb. 21, '67, d. um.; iii. Ama, May 8, '68, d. um.; iv. Anna,[6] June 2, '70, d. in Vt.,

m. Malachi Babcock, of S.; v. Arnold,[6] May 5, '72, d. Sept. 8, '75; vi. Braton,[6] Feb. 6, '74, d. Sep. 3, '75; vii. Beulah,[6] Sep. 9, '75, r. um. in S.; viii. Arnold,[6] Oct. 3, '77, m., s. and d. on Mohawk R.; ix. Betty,[6] June 10, '80, at Needham; x. Patience,[6] June 18, '83, d. um.; xi. Julia,[6] Jan. 29, '86, rs. um. in S.

---

27. 50. Asa,[5] inherited the homestead in the W. part of Holl., m. 1st, Hannah Jones (b. Aug. 6, 1734, d. Apl. 1762), dg. of Eli J., of H., by w. Marcy Underwood, and grd. dg. of Thos., of S. He m. 2d, Hannah Cook, daug. of Walter Cook, of Mendon, Nov. 1, 1762; made his will Dec. 17, 1802, and d. prior to June 12, 1804. He settled the homestead on his son Artemas, and appointed him executor, who transferred his right to his br. Walter, after whose decease it passed out of the name, and became profaned as a railway station. He had i. Asa,[6] Mar. 6, 1755, m. Lucy Harvey, June, '76, and d. at Sturbridge without issue. He was a soldier of the Revolution;
52. ii. Aaron,[6] Mar. 26, '57, m. Lovice Godfrey, of Milford, Sept. 21, 1780;
80. 53. iii. Joshua,[6] June 28, '59, d. May 13, '95; iv. Judith, June 24, '61, m. David Holbrook, of Holden; v. Hannah,[6] Mar. 6, '64, by 2d w., m. Aaron Phips, of Holl;
78. 54. vi. Walter,[6] April 26, '65, m. Charlotte Harris; vii. Eli, d. Sep. 22, '75;
79. 55. viii. Artemas,[6] Doct., Dec. 8, '68, d. May 6, '42, at Sutton, r. Northbridge.
149. 56. ix. Haziah,[6] Nov. 25, '70, d. ————, m. Keziah Leland; x. Lydia,[6] Dec. 11, '72, d. Aug. 25, '75; xi. Olive, June 16, '74, d. Aug. 30, '75;
57. xii. Benj.,[6] Aug 9, '76, m. Thankful Leland, April 2, '98, and d., without issue, prior to Dec. 17, 1802, at Paxton; xiii. Amos,[6] Aug. 23, '78, rs. Fr'k;
59. xiv. Jona.,[6] Sept. 14, '81, m. —— Whiting, and d. at the West;
xv. Polly, Oct. 6, '83, rm. —— Ellis, 2d —— Montague, r. Montague;
xvi. Joseph,[6] Sept. 18, '86, rs. at W. Med.

---

31. 61. Nathan,[5] s. in Holliston. He m. Bathsheba Hill, b. May 20, 1744, m. Apl. 13, '69, dg. of Joseph H., of S., by w. Huldah ——, and grd. dg. of Doct. Eleazer H., of S., and gr. grd. dg. of Eleazer H., of Medfield, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of John H., of Dorch. and Sh., and gr. gr. gr. grd. dg. of pr. Mr. John Hill, of D., in 1633, who d. "old," in 1664. He had i. Phœbe,[6] Apl. 2, '70; ii. Huldah, Feb. 28, '72; iii. Ezel., Feb. 24, '74, d. yg.;
62. iv. Daniel,[6] Mar. 13, '77; v. Lydia, Mar. 21, '79; vi. Huldah, Jly 12, '81; vii. Nathan,[6] Aug. 21, '85, d. yg.

---

28. 63. Eleazer,[5] resided in Hol., m. Hannah Rawson, fr. Mend., Apl. 3, 1759, and had i. Joel,[6] May 24, 1760; ii. Elijah,[6] May 17, '62; iii. Benj., Apl. 12, '64.

---

34. 67. Ebenezer,[5] resided in H. and Fram., m. Betsey Haven, and had i. Betsey,[6] Apl. 9, 1759, m. Moses Fisk, of Fram.; ii. Lydia,[6] m. Ezekiel Rice; iii. Sally, m. John Parkhurst; iv. Polly,[6] b. in Athol, m. —— Porter;
68. v. Daniel,[6] b. in Templeton, m. Wid. Nutt; vi. Ebenezer,[6] b. in Petersham, d. yg.; vii. Seth,[6] b. in Athol, m. —— Newton, of S.boro'. [Barry.]

---

36. 71. Adam,[6] s. in S., became interested with his brother Asa in a forge in Hol., and removed to Williamsburg. He m. Rebecca Miller, and had i. Rebecca,[7] Sept. 21, 1784, m. —— Wing, r. Savoy; ii. James,[7] Apl. 15, '87; iii. Julia,[7] Nov. 4, '91, m. —— Wing; iv. Samuel,[7] Jan 13, '93; v. Asa[7]; vi. Mary[7]; and others.[7]

---

37. 72. Asa,[6] Maj., served as an officer in the Revolutionary War; m. Keziah Le-

land, his cousin; had Caroline,[7] and Harry,[7] both of whom d. yg. He subsequently lost his reason, and was taken care of by his brother James.

---

38. 73. James,[6] possessed his father's place on Edward's Plain, and carried on the manufacture of malt. He m. Mary Harding, dg. of Simon H., of Medfield, by w. Mary Gardner, fr. S., who m. 2d, Caleb Leland, of S., and d. in M. Mr. James B. m. 2d, Catherine Nason, fr. Walpole, Oct. 1796. He had
i. Andrew,[7] Aug. 13, 1787, m. Beulah Coolidge (d.), a lady of great excellence of character, dg. of Daniel C., of S., by w. Beulah Smith, and grd. dg. of Joseph C. by w. Elizabeth Frost, and gr. grd. dg. of Isaac C., Esq., of S., by w. Hannah Morse, dg. of Hn. Joseph M., of S., and had
i. *James*,[8] Jan. 20, 1813, who inherits the homestead in Sh.; married Elizabeth M. Lathrop, b. Aug. 15, 1817, and has Edward B.,[9] Agnes H.,[9] Marietta L.,[9] Carrie I.;[9]
ii. *Daniel C.*,[8] Dec. 27, 1814, m. Elizabeth Keyser, fr. Germantown, r. G.; has Rufus K.,[9] Charles,[9] Miller,[9] Samuel,[9] and Eleanor;[9]
iii. *Edward*,[8] June 18, '18, d. a. ab. 21;
iv. *Rufus*,[8] Sept. 27, '20, m. Mary Leighton, and d. Oct. 1, '49, in Cal.;
v. Eliza W.,[8] Feb. 12, '24, m. Amasa H. Lathrop, r. S.;
vi. Lucy,[8] Apl., 1826, m. Benj. Kendall, A. M., r. Newburyport;
vii. Justin,[8] r. um. in New York;
ii. Harry,[7] b. Mar. 16, 1789, m. Mary Bullard; inherited and carried on the ancient malt works, which he some time ago voluntarily demolished. They had
i. George Henry,[8] Aug. 12, 1833;
ii. Rufus Nason,[8] April 27, '38;
iii. Mary,[7] Jan. 4, 1796, resides, a maiden lady, at S.

---

39. 74. Samuel,[6] m. Hannah Plympton, fr. Medfield, and had only Almira,[7] d. yg.

---

40. 75. Benj.,[6] r. S., m. Persis Babcock, Mar. 31, 1796, who d. Aug. 19, 1809. He m. 2d, Nancy Dexter; 3d, Harriet (Pond) Farrington; 4th, wid. (Pierce — Daniels) Hines, '41, and had i. Otis,[7] Aug. 6, 1797, m. Polly Pierce, r. Fram., had *Polly Maria*,[8] and *Ira Otis*,[8] r. F.; ii. Ede,[7] Oct. 8, 1800, d. um., a. 32; iii. Samuel Dexter,[7] May 1, 1814, d. a. 19; iv. Persis Ann,[7] m. Michael Guyrn, r. S.; v. Benj.,[7] d. a. 5 ys.

---

42. 76. John,[6] Esq., s. in S., m. Mary Whitney, dg. of Hon. Daniel W., Esq.; was Selectman 8 years, and Representative 1819, and had i. Sally,[7] Mar. 5, 1794, m. Martin Clark, of S., who d. at Savannah; 2d, Wm. Stratten, of S., and had John B.,[8] Mary W.,[8] Eliza M.,[8] who m. And. Becker, and has 2 chd'n.;[9]
ii. Mary W.,[7] Feb. 5, 1804, m. Harry Bullard;
iii. Elizabeth,[7] May 16, '07, d. Dec. 5, '44, without issue; m. Richard Richardson, of Med.; iv. John W.,[7] May 13, '09, d. yg.; v. Daniel,[7] May 13, '11, inherits the central division of the ancient Bullard Farm at Bogistow Pond, and occupies a house built 1822, ab. 60 rods W. of the site of the first house. He m. Abigail Shumway, dg. of Capt. John S., of Dover; 2d, Mary Ann H. Hixon, dg. of Isaac, or Asa H., of Med., and has *John S.*,[8] *Abby A.*,[8] and by 2d w., *Ella M.*,[8] and *Frank*.[8]

---

43. 77. Peter,[6] resided in S., Barre and Worcester, m. Ann Babcock, b. Mar. 11, 1774, dg. of Malachi B., of S., by w. Mary Holbrook, and grd. dg. of Ebnr. B. by w. Abigail Leland, and gr. grd. dg. of Ebnr. B., fr. Milton to S., ab. 1677. He had i. Horatio,[7] Sept. 26, 1794, d. yg.; ii. Almoran,[7] April 6, '96, d. in S. America; iii. Harriet,[7] Feb. 17, '99, d. yg.; iv. Horace,[7] Sept.

7, 1800, m. Sophia Smith, r. Worces.; v. Dexter,[7] Apl. 26, 1803, d. um. w. consumption; vi. Lyman,[7] d. w. do., agd. ab. 21; vii. Persis Ann,[7] m. Perrin Bliss, r. Worces.; viii. Elizabeth,[7] m Alfred Allen, and d. at Spfd.

---

54. 78. Walter,[6] m., 1787, Charlotte Harris, s. in the W. part of Holl., on the old homestead, and had

166. 78½. i. Eli,[7] Apl. 12, 1788; ii. Alpheus,[7] Mar. 19, '90; iii. Zebina,[7] April 4, 1792, r. Bellingham, m. Polly Hixon, dg. of Asa H., of Med., by w. Polly Turner, a descendant of Elder Brewster, of Plym., and grd. dg. of Seth H., by w. Bethiah Partridge, dg. of James P. by w. Kez. Bullard, has Milton[8]; iv. Jasper,[7] July 7, '94; v. Nancy,[7] June 30, '96; vi. Meranda,[7] Dec. 28, '98; vii. Charlotte,[7] May 21, 1801; viii. Walter,[7] July 17, 1803; ix. Benj.,[7] April 28, '06; x. Irene,[7] Sept. 8, '08; xi. John;[7] xii. Mary.[7]

---

55. 79. Dr. Artemas Bullard, of Sutton, was the second son of Asa Bullard, of Holliston, by Hannah Cook, his second wife. He was the executor of his father's will, who was the administrator of the estate of *his* father, Benjamin Bullard, and thus a variety of papers came to his hands, relating to his ancestors, from which it appears that they early removed from the town of Sherborn to Holliston. Of a family of five children by the first wife, and eleven by a second, Artemas was the only one professionally educated. About the time he became of age, he commenced the study of Medicine with Dr. John B. Kittredge, of Framingham, and completed his studies with Dr. Daniel Fiske, of Oxford. He was with Dr. Fiske about two years; and the ancient people of Oxford recollect Dr. Bullard as a "smart young physician," whom they were desirous of having settled with them.

With an inventory of medicines costing twelve pounds, and under a debt of the like amount, he commenced practice in Northbridge, August 28, 1794, and continued there till his removal to Sutton, April 8, 1805. While a Student of Medicine at Oxford, he became acquainted with his first wife, Maria Waters, eldest daughter of Ebenezer Waters, Esq., of Sutton, a relative of Dr. Fiske, and they were married February 17, 1796. She was a very worthy lady, but died, without issue, in about two years after her marriage, and now sleeps in the tomb of her father, in a private cemetery near West Sutton village. Upon this tomb is a monumental tablet, with many inscriptions, commemorative of the family of her father.

On the 6th of December, 1798, Dr. Bullard married, as his second wife, Lucy White, the eldest daughter of Mr. Jesse White, of Northbridge, by whom he had three daughters and seven sons. She now survives him in the enjoyment of health, and the respect of all who know her. She was brought up and educated in the Anabaptist way; but soon after the birth of their first child, she and her husband both became connected with the Congregational Church, under the pastoral care of the late Rev. Dr. John Crane, for whom they always cherished the greatest regard.

In Northbridge Dr. Bullard was much esteemed both as a citizen and physician, and his practice in that place and vicinity became extensive. But his father-in-law, Esquire Waters, being advanced in years, and having a large and beautiful farm in the westerly part of Sutton, induced him to purchase it; and after that, his attention was divided between his profession and his farm. He, however, continued to practise as long as he lived. In 1805, when military honors were not so cheap as at present, he was appointed by Governor Strong surgeon of the regiment where he resided; and in 1814 the Council of the Massachusetts Medical Society elected him as a Fellow. Nothing was wanting to give him an eminent position in his profession, but exclusive devotion to it.

Dr. Bullard belonged to the school of domestic economists, who regard industry and subordination as indispensable elements in a wise administration of family gov-

ernment; yet he was an indulgent father. In his desire for the preferment of his children, he always seemed to forget himself. They were all well educated;—three of his sons were graduates, and entered the ministry; one is a physician, in extensive practice, in Indianapolis; and his three daughters all married professional men.

In his person Dr. Bullard was somewhat above the ordinary stature; of light florid complexion; light blue eyes; nose slightly aquiline; and, in short, as his surviving contemporaries say, "a fine-looking man." He possessed ardent feelings, and great energy of character, united with a sound judgment. His integrity was proverbial—always doing exact justice to others, and expecting the same from them. He thus secured the confidence and respect of all, while he failed to gain that personal popularity which often results from an indiscriminate indulgence of faults, under the name of charity.

The residence of Dr. Bullard at West Sutton was upon a beautiful rise of land, about half a mile south-east of the village. In his family it will long be recollected and designated as "Bullard Hill." The dwelling-house is a substantial two-story structure, erected some three-fourths of a century ago, but still looks as if it might serve several generations more. Four or five rods west of it is one of those magnificent elms that characterize so many of the early New England homes. The farm is now owned and occupied by Joseph Bullard, the third son of the Dr. But one of the children has deceased, whilst the rest of them, with their families, are settled in several different States in the Union.

The death of Dr. Bullard was occasioned instantaneously, by a fall in his barn; but for which he might have survived, in comfortable health, for several years. It occurred on the sixth day of May, 1842. His funeral was attended by a large concourse of relatives and friends, and the funeral services were performed by the Rev. Hiram Tracy, of Sutton, and the Rev. David Holman, of Douglas. He was buried in the West Sutton Cemetery. The lot in which he lies is enclosed by an iron fence, which, if it receives from his descendants the care that filial piety and respect owe to the monuments of the dead, will resist the corrodings of the elements for many centuries. Within this enclosure is erected a plain marble head-stone, with the following inscription upon it: "Dr. ARTEMAS BULLARD; born at Holliston, December 8, 1768; died at Sutton, May 6, 1842, aged 73."

By the side of his grave is the vacant but chosen resting-place of the much-cherished partner who still survives him. Long may it remain untenanted!

Worcester, Dec. 22, 1854. Com. by I. M. B.

---

55. 79. Doct. Artemas Bullard m. 1st, Maria Waters, Feb. 17, 1796, dg. of Ebenezer W. of Sutton, by w. Mary Adams, b. Aug. 6, 1769, and d. June 6, '98, without issue. He m. 2d, Lucy White, Dec. 6, '98, dg. of Jesse W. of Northbridge, by w. Anna Mason, and b. May 5, 1778, who still survives.* They had

1. Maria Waters, Jan. 25, 1800, was m. Nov. 11, 1823, at Sutton, by Rev. Edmund Mills, to Hon. Ira Moore, Barton, b. at Oxford, Oct. 25, 1796, and named Ira; but in testimony of respect for the memory of his maternal grd. mother, and revered gr. grd. father Moore, the first magistrate in the ancient town of Oxford, he in 1838, by an act of the General Court, adopted the additional name of Moore. He grad. at Brown University, in 1819, and at the Law School of Har. Univ. in 1822; practised law in his native town 1822–34, and represented her in 1830–1–2 in the House and the Co. of Worcester, in 1833–4 in the Senate of our Legislature. In 1834, he removed to Worcester. In 1836, he was appointed Judge of Pro-

* Her grd. father Mason died from a casualty at Thompson, Ct., aged upwards of 103 years.

bate for Worce. Co., and in 1840, chosen Elector for President and Vice Pres. In 1844, he resigned his Judgeship, and in 1846, represented the city of Worcester. Since then, he has resided in W. in comparative retirement, holding only the honorable and useful office of a Justice. His numerous friends, however, as though not satisfied with his enviable position in society, and convinced that he is the strongest man in the ranks of their conservative party, have sought to inflict on him a mission to Washington, but it is hoped that he and the entire race with which he is here incorporated, will maintain integrity enough to keep them in *these* days, out of Congress as well as State Prison. He had

i. Wm. Sumner, Sep. 30, 1824, at Oxford, m. Anne Elizabeth Jennison, Apl. 4, 1849, at Worcester, had Mary Barton, at W., Sep. 29, '43.

ii. Anna Maria, Apl. 21, 1826, at Oxf., m. Nov. 7, '49, at W., John Wm. Bigelow, had at Medford, Wm. Blake, Feb. 5, '52.

iii. Artemas Bullard, Aug. 12, 1828, d. June 21, '31, at Oxf.

iv. Charles Henry, Apl. 10, '30, at O., m. Isabella Edwards, June 20, '53, at Greensburg, Ia., had at G., Maria Edwards, Apl. 8, '54.

v. Artemas Bullard, Dec. 5, 1831, at Oxf., d. Apl. 17, '37, at W.

vi. Lucy Ann, Jly. 24, 1834, at Worcester.

vii. Francis Augustus, Oct. 24, 1836, at W.

viii. Edmund Mills, Sep. 27, 1838, at W.

ix. George Edward, Jly. 30, 1841, at W.

ii. Artemas, Rev. D. D., June 3, 1802, at Northbridge.

Of his early history I have no knowledge. He grad. at Amherst Col.; and studied divinity at Theo. Sem., Andover, where he completed his course 1827. Of his style and success as a preacher, of his vigilance and fidelity as a pastor, and of his labors and efficiency in the cause of general education and benevolence, I need not at present write. They are sure of preservation in the history of the Western country, and of the metropolis where he has latterly resided, and will constitute an instructive chapter in the future history of the Bullard race.

He m. June 2, 1829, Ann T. Jones, b. Jan. 31, 1808, dg. of Samuel J., Esq., of Acton, by w. Anna Tuthill, sis. to Miss Sarah T. sec'y to Fem. Teachers' Ass., Mass., and a descendant from the brother of Arch Bp. Leighton. He had

i. Artemas Everett, Jly. 19, 1830, at Charlestown, Mass., d. Apl. 13, '36.

ii. Ann Maria, Jly. 19, 1832, at Boston, d. Apl. 28, '33, at Walnut Hills, O.

iii. Tho. Green F., Mar. 25, 1834, at W. Hills, d. Nov. '38, at St. Louis.

iv. Rob't Leighton, Mar. 21, 1837, at W. Hills, d. Jan. 25, '48, at St. Louis.

v. Henry, Sep. 23, 1839.

vi. Anna Elizabeth, Sep. 29, 1842, d. Jan. 13, '48, at St. L.

vii. Edward Payson, Jan. 19, 1845, d. Jan. 12, '48. Three of the above deaths, were with the scarlet fever, in the space of only 13 days.

iii. Asa, Rev. A. M., b. Mar. 26, 1804, and like most men of his usefulness, embraced the Gospel in his youth. It was in Feb., 1821, that he first indulged hopes in the pardoning mercy of God; and on the 12th of Aug. of the same year, was received into the Congregational chh. at Sut. He prepared for col. at Amherst Academy, and grad. there in 1828; engaged for the next year in teaching at Augusta, Me.; entered And. Theo. Sem. in the Autumn of '29, but in Apl., '31, accepted an appointment as agent for the Maine Sabbath School Union, in which office he continued for three years,

during which he superintended the establishment of at least 300 Sabbath Schools. On the 13th of Jan., 1832, he was ordained at Portland as an Evangelist. On Mar. 1, '34, he was called to the Secretaryship of the Mass. Sabbath School Society, the duties of which office he has continued to discharge for 21 years, with a promptness and efficiency that command the gratitude of the public. Besides the other onerous duties of this office, he has edited 10 vols. of the S. S. Visitor, and 11 do. of the Well Spring, and contributed to form the minds and hearts of hundreds of thousands, for time and eternity. He m. Lucretia G. Dickinson, May 16, 1832, dg. of the excellent and long to be remembered Samuel Fowler D. of Amherst, by w. Lucretia Gunn, from Montague, and had

i. Catherine Dickinson, Aug 12, 1834, d. Aug. 17, '34.
ii. Louisa Dana, Nov. 7, 1835.
iii. Wm. Read, Sep. 7, 1837.
iv. Mary Elizabeth, Feb. 17, 1840.
v. Helen Knight, Sep. 27, 1845.

iv. Joseph, Oct. 30, 1806, s. on the Homestead at Sutton, m. Apl. 3, 1834, Olivia P. Hill, and had at Sutton,

i. Eliza Ann, May 31, 1835.
ii. Ira Barton, May 26, 1837, at Holden.
iii. Henry Beecher, Apl. 9, 1839.
iv. Agnes Olivia, Aug. 20, 1841, d. Nov. 5, '41, at Holden.
v. Franklin Eugene, Dec. 13, 1842.

v. Lucy Ann, Nov., 1809, m. May 19, '31, Rev. Lot Jones, b. at Brunswick, Me., Feb. 22, 1797, grad. at Bowdoin Col., was Rector of the Epis. chh. at Clappville, but now of New York; and had

i. Wm. Henry, Mar. 14, 1832, d. Mar. 16, '38.
ii. Maria Louisa, Jly. 12, 1834, at New York.
iii. Emily, Nov. 27, 1835, d. Mar. 31, '36.
iv. Lucy Ann, Mar. 23, 1837, d. Mar. 24, '37.
v. Henry Lawrence, May 30, 1839.

vi. Ebenezer Waters, Rev. A. M., Nov. 9, 1809, prepared for Col. at the Academy in Amherst, and pursued his studies for three years at the Col. in that place. Here it was in 1831, during a revival of religion, that he first entertained Christian hopes, and had his heart turned to the ministry. The Western Country presented a field for all his ardor and enterprise; and as a measure preparatory to the greater usefulness in that field, he transferred his relation from Amherst Col. to Miami University at Oxford, O., where he grad. In 1834, he entered Lane Theo. Sem. at Walnut Hills, Oh.; returned in feeble health to Mass., '36; was licensed in Nov. that year by the Harm'y Asso.; ord. Pastor of the Calvinistic Congl. Chh. in Fitchburg, Aug. 8, '38; dismissed from his charge, Jly. 1, '52; reinstalled at Royalston, Sep. 2, ensuing, where he now resides. He m. Aug. 8, 1838, Mary P. Smith, dg. of Oliver S., of Hadley, b. June 6, 1813, d. Dec. 2, '41. He m. 2d, Harriet N. Dickinson, Sep. 15, '43, dg. of Dea. Wm. D., of Hadley, and b. Mar. 5, 1818. He had

i. Harriet Marguerite, Nov. 28, '44.
ii. Caroline, Feb. 6, '47.
iii. Lucy Ann, Aug. 31, '49.
iv. Wm. Ebenezer, Jan. 23, '52.
v. Edmund Dickinson, Sep. 20, '53, at Royalston.

vii. Eunice White, Aug. 3, or 26, 1812, m. Rev. Henry Ward Beecher.
viii. Talbut, M. D., Aug. 16, 1815, m. Aug. 1, '39, Susan B. Cotten.

IX. Jesse Mason, Nov. 12, 1818, lost um. with the ship Albert R. Harris, off the Bay of San Francisco, Feb. 3, 1851.
X. Oliver Crosby, Jan. 20, 1822, m. Sarah Jane Hartwell, at Sutton, Oct. 19, '43, settled in Sutton; and had
I. Wm. Sumner, Sep. 11, '44.
II. Lizzie Jane, Jan. 11, '47.
III. Lucy Maria, Feb. 2, '50.
IV. Isabella Henderson, b. and d. May 17, '54, at Lenox.

---

53. 80. Joshua,[6] m. Bathiah Taft, 1782, s. in Milford and had I. Nathan,[7] May 17, 1783; II. Josiah,[7] Oct. 4. '86; III. Lewis,[7] Apl. 12, '92; IV. Lydia,[7] Dec. 13, '94.

---

44. 81. Lewis,[6] m. Eliza Fisk, dg. of John F. of S., r. Bos., had I. Harriet,[7] d. a. 18. II. Elizabeth,[7] d. yg.; III. Elizabeth,[7] m. Joel Nurse of Bos.

---

48. 82. Leonard,[6] m. Amy Breck, dg. of Daniel B., of S., by w. Patty Learned, and grd. dg. of Elijah B. by w. Sarah Hill, and gr. grd. dg. of John B., by w. Mehetabel Morse (dg. of Hn. Capt. Joseph Morse), and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Tho. B., of S., by w. Mary Hill, (dg. of John H., of Dorchester,) and pr. gr. gr. gr. grd. dg. of Edwd. B., of Dorch. He has been a trader in Bos., but now r. in S. He had I. Harriet,[7] Aug. 2, 1827, r. Sh.; II. Leonard,[7] Mar. 18, '30, d. May 19, '33. III. Almira L.,[7] Aug. 10, '33, d. Sept. 23, '33.

---

47. 83. Braton, w. Irene (Death) Ware, b. Ap. 7, 1789, wid. of Henry W. and dg. of Henry D., by w. Huldah Penniman, and grd. dg. of Henry D., by w. Rachel Leland, and gr. grd. dg. of John D., Esq., by w. Waitstill ——, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of John and Mary D., fr. Topsfield to Sh. in 1678, had at S., I. Elizabeth, Nov. 10, 1816, d. yg.; II. Henry Ware, Mar. 31, '18, m. Caroline Babcock; III. Irene, July 17, '20, m. Orrin J. Ranlett, r. Waltham; IV. Elizabeth, Nov. 17. 21, m. Joseph Dowse, jun., r. S.; V. Amos, Jan. 4, '24, m. Mary Ann Chamberlain, r. S.; VI. Lewis Fisk, Feb. 28, '26, died yg.; VII. Sarah, Jan. 7, '28, r. S.; VIII. Joseph Ware, Ap. 2, '30, m. Mary Goulding, Dec. 10, '54, rs. S.

---

12. 84. John[3] seems to have inherited a part of his father's farm which fell into the N. part of Medway, near the S. E. corner of Holl., and almost surrounded by Bogistow Brook. He m. Abig'l Leland,[4] b. Feb. 17, 1683, m. Jan. 7, 1702, dg. of Hopestill L.,[3] by w. Abig'l Hill,[3] and grd. dg. of Henry L.,[2] by w. Margaret Babcock, and gr. grd. dg. of Hopestill L.,[1] the Puritan, who came from Yorkshire, Eng., landed and settled at Weymouth, and d. at Medfield, "1655, aged 75," the patriarch to whom belonged the honors that have been paid to the memory of his son Henry. John had at Med.,
I. Thankful,[4] m. John Harding, of Med., was gr. gd. mother to Rev. Sewell H.
96. 85. II. John,[4] May 16, 1705, m. Sarah Daniels, Feb. 20, '33. Her platter, marked S. B., was presented to Mrs. Galim Bullard, of S.; III. Abigail Dec. 4, 1708, m. Tim. Clark, of Med., and was the gr. gr. grd. mother of Rev. Geo. Walker, of Holl.; IV. Hannah,[4] May 12, '14, d. ab. 1800, m. Henry Daniels, of Medway, 1733, who d. in his 99th yr.;
V. Mary,[4] Ap. 7, 1717, m. Moses Harding, of Medfield, and had Nathan, Henry, &c.; VI. Comfort,[4] Mar. 2, 1721, m. Jona. Wheeler, of Med., and was the gr. grd. mother of Rev. Mrs. Sewell Harding.
99. 86. VI. Henry,[4] Oct. 1, 1723, d. Ap. 30, 1799, m. Jemima Pond, fr. Wrentham.

13. 87. Malachi,[3] s. 1½, m. N. of Medway Village, where Mrs. Lois. Bullard now resides, m. Bethia Fisher, dg. of Josiah Fisher, and grd. dg. of Anthony, fr. Dedham. He had
108. 88. I. Malachi,[4] Ap. 27, 1710, m. Rachael Hill, b. May 26, 1711, m. May 21,'31.
II. Keziah[4], Dec. 2, 1711, d. about 1802, m. James Partridge, of M.
110. 90. III. Elisha,[4] Aug. 15 '14, m. Bathsheba Fisher, Aprl 9, 1736, was very stout.
IV. Eleazer,[4] Sept. 17, '17, died June 12, 1726; V. Lydia,[4] June 25, '26, d. June 7, 1730.

---

14. 92. Isaac,[3] s. in Sherborn, now N. part of H., drew, 1715 and '30, in Dgl., 70 acres. He made his will July 6, 1742, giving the improvement of his house and lands to his wife Sarah during the minority of his son, Isaac, after which Isaac should occupy one half until her decease, when an equal division of what had been his home lands, including 70 acres previously given to his son Samuel, shd. be made to the two sons. He also mentioned his three daughters, all then living and married. Sarah and Samuel were made executors, and presented their account Sept., '43. His estate was appraised Sept. 15, 1742, but his will (see Mid. Prob.) seems not to have been proved. Sarah was appointed, Aug. 13, 1742, guardian to her son Isaac, then in his 16th year.
Isaac,[3] m. Sarah Morse, dg. of Lt. Sam'l M., of Medf'ld, had I. Mary[4], Mar. 28, 1711, m. John Haven, of Fram., Mar. 9, '31–2.
119. 93. II. Samuel,[4] Capt., Jan. 11, '14–15, d. May 27, '93, m. Deborah Morse.
III. Sarah,[4] Oct. 3, '18, m. Ephm. Littlefield, of H., May 30, '35;
IV. Elizabeth,[4] Feb. 18, '20-1, m. Aaron Jones, of H., Mar. 17, '36-7.
121. 95. Isaac,[4] Oct. 9, '26, d. Jan. 12, 1814, m. Beulah Leland.

---

85. 96. John[4] s. on part of the homestead in Med. His w. was Sarah Daniels, b. May 1, 1707, dg. of Joseph D., and grd. dg. of Joseph D. of Medf'd, who m. Mary Fairbanks, Nov. 16, 1665. He had I. John,[5] Dec. 1, 1733, d. yg.; II Sarah,[5] Jan. 1, '35–6, m. David Fisk, of Hol., and was the mother of Timo. Fisk, A. M., M. D., of H.
125. 98. III. Timothy,[5] Mar. 21, '40, d. Jan. 6, 1827, a. 87, at Med.;
IV. Nathan,[5] May 16, '48, pr. d. yg.

---

86. 99. Henry,[4] s. on the homestead in Med., m. Jemima Pond, Mar. 14, 1745–6, who d. May 19, '66. He m. 2. Abigail Morse, dg. of Nath'l M., by w. Sarah Cooledge, and grd. dg. of Jos. M. by w. Pris. Colburne, and gr. grd. dg. of John M., and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Sam'l M., had I. Mary,[5] Oct. 14, 1746, d. Feb. 18, 1825, m. Timo. Hill, '66, r. S. and H.;
130. 100. II. Henry,[5] Apl. 29, 1749, d. May 11, 1821, m. Rebecca Richardson;
131. 101. III. Adam,[5] Aug. 10, 1752. d. Mar. 8, 1843, m. Lois Richardson, her sister;
132. 102. IV. John,[5] A. M., Nov, 28, '56, m. Elizabeth Adams, dg. of Rev. Amos A., of Roxbury;
133. 103. V. Eli,[5] Esq., A. M., Nov. 16, '58, d. May, 1824, m. Ruth Buckminster, of Fram.;
134. 104. VI. Royal,[5] Apl. 21, '62, d. Mar. 25, 1785, m. Ruth Penniman, of Med.;
135. 105. VII. Samuel,[5] May 15, '66, d. Sep. 1830, m. Abig'l Bullard, dg. of Tim. B. By 2d w. Abigail, he had VIII. Abigail,[5] Apl. 11, '73, d. Sep. 24, '76; IX. Marg't, Nov. 1, '75, d. Oct. 14, '76;
136. 106. X. Liberty,[5] Nov. 11, '77, d. ab. 1848, m. Abig'l Learned, 2d —— Holbrook, fr. Bell;

137. 107. XI. Amos,[5] Feb. 25, '80, d. ab· 1818, m. Abigail Adams, dg. of Obadiah of Med.; XII. Abigail,[5] Aug. 11, '83, m. Thomas Burbank, r. Warren.

---

88. 108. Malachi, m. Rachel Hill, dg. of Samuel H., of Med., by w. Rachel Adams,* and settled 1½ m. N. of Med. village on the homestead; had only
109. I. Isaac,[5] b. July 9, 1744, m. Mary Fisher, dg. of Dea. Sam'l Fisher, a desdt. of Lieut. Joshua F., of Ded.

---

90. 110. Elisha,[4] s. 1–3 m. W. of his br. Malachi, where Seth Hixon resides, inheriting pr. one half of his father's homestead, which he sold to Samuel Howard, and rm. He had by w. Bathsheba Fisher, b. May 4, 1714, dg. of Samuel F., by w. Mary Rocket, of Wrenth., I. Lydia,[5] Nov. 26, 1736; 1½. Miriam,[5] Nov. 24, '39; 1¾. Samuel,[5] Oct, 4, '41, all three of whom died Jan. '41–2; II. Seth,[5] Feb. 1, '43; III. Abijah,[5] Jan. 3, '44–5; IV. Samuel,[5] Oct. 19, '46, d. Apl. 24, '54; V. Daniel,[5] Dec. 26, '48;
148. 114. VI. Elijah,[5] Jan. 11, '50–1, m. Milcah ——, and r. Holl.;
115. VII. Elisha,[5] Mar. 26, '52, m. Rachel Rockwood, b. Apl. 26, '56, dg. of Benj. R. of Wrenth., by w. Ruth Mann, he then of Franklin; VIII. Malachi,[5] May 6, '53, d. Oct. 1, '56; IX. John,[5] Sep. 12, '55;
117. X. Abel,[5] Aug. 29, '57; XI. Baruch,[5] Dec. 16, '58, m. Julitta Messinger, of H., Apl. 24, '78, and one other child not recorded.

---

93. 119. Samuel,[4] Cpt., s. in the N. part of Hol. on a part of his father's farm, m. Deborah Morse, dg. of James M., by w. Ruth Sawin, and grd. dg. of Capt. Joseph M., of S., by w. Hanh. Babcock, who was b. 1718, m. July 12, '39, d. Nov. 25, 1801. He had
141. 120. I. Samuel,[5] Esq., Sep. 5, '42, d. Jan 27, 1816; II. Deborah,[5] Nov. 23, '47, m. Matthew Metcalf, of Hopk., had I. Fisher, II. Matthew.

---

95. 121. Isaac,[4] Cpt., m. Beulah Leland, b. Dec. 9, 1726, m. Mar. 27, '46, who d. Dec. 27, '84, dg. of Henry L., of S., by wife Mary Morse; and 2d, Miriam Twitchell, Apl. 5, 1787, who d. July 13, 1801, a. 57, inherited the homestead in H., and had I. Anna, May 7, 1747, m. David Whiting, II. Isaac,[5] Dec. 8, 1754, m. Martha Hill, May 22, '83, had no issue;
140. 123. III. Eleazer,[5] Dec. 4, '64, m. Jemima Hill, and Ann M. Stodder; IV. Mary,[5] '67;
150. 124. V. Joel,[5] Apl. 10, '71, m. Lucretia Morton; VI. Martha,[5]; VII. Olive[5].

---

98. 125. V. Timothy,[5] s. in E. Medway. He m. Rhoda Richardson, b. Oct. 6, 1746, d. May 19, 1811, dg. of Moses R. (d. Ap. 6, 1797, a. 80) by w. Abig'l Allen (d. June 10, 1807, a. 90), and grd. dg. of John R. (d. May 19, 1759, a 80) by w. Esther ——, who d. with a cancer, Aug. 17, 1774, in her 96th year. She remembered having often been taken in her childhood to Bullard's Fort for safety, and of fleeing thither with her children at alarms of Indian hostilities nearly fifty years after Philip's war. Her s. Samuel R. d. in Wrenth. 1811, aged 96 yrs. and 1 mo. Timo. B. had
147. 126. I. Galim,[6] June 17, 1765, d. in Sherborn, 1853, m. Sarah Daniels.
129. II. Ralph,[6] Dec. 10, '66, m. Ama Penniman, s. in M., had John, who inherits his place; III. Abigail,[6] Aug. 13, '68, m. Samuel Bullard; IV. Rhoda,[6] Dec. 25, '70, m. Maj. Timo. Whiting, of Med.

---

100. 130. Henry,[5] s. in the S. E. part of Holl. He built the house now occupied

* Grd. dg. of Samuel Hill, of Medfield, by w. Hannah Twitchell, and pr. gr. grd. dg. of John H., of Sherborn, and doubtless gr. gr. grd. dg. of John H., of Dorchester, 1633.

by his grd. s. Henry B., m. Rebecca Richardson, sister of Rhoda above, b. Ap. 3, 1751, and d. June 15, 1838. He had I. Henry,[6] Feb. 15, 1774, m. Hanh. Curtis, b. May 25, '75, dg. of Jos. C., of M., r. Holden, where he was found d. in his bed, Mar., 1831, leaving 4 children, viz:

I. James P.,[7] b. Nov. 19, 1800, m. Ann Smith, from Worcester, had *Maria L.*,[8] b. 1827; *Chs.* P.,[8] 1829; *Horace A.*,[8] '32; *Levi C.*,[8] '36.

II. Henry,[7] b. Jan. 20, 1802, m. Caroline Gilberts, r. W. Brookfield, had *Emerson, Gilman, Martha A.* (d.,) *Emer. M., Jones.*

III. Silas,[7] b. Jly. 29, 1806, m. Adaline J. Gilmore, fr. Franklin, r. F., had *Maria W.*,[8] Feb. 20, 1834; *Mary C.*[8]; *Helen M.*[8]; *Eliz'th A.*[8]

IV. Amasa C.,[7] born July 21, 1812, r. W. Brookfield.

II. Rebecca,[6] Aug. 22, 1777, m. Reuben Hill, r. E. Med., had

I. David,[7] '98, d. 1839, m. Sarah Crooks, had *Sarah*,[8] *Keziah*,[8] *Sam'l*,[8] *David*.[8] II. Keziah,[7] 1800, m. David Daniels, had *Francis*,[8] *David*,[8] *Elizabeth*.[8]

III. Moses,[6] Sept. 20, 1779, r. Princeton, m. Elizabeth Clark, b. Nov. 16, 1782, dg. of Samuel C., jun., of S., by w. Elizabeth Learned, and grd. dg. of Samuel C., sen., by w. Mary More, and gr. grd. dg. of Arthur C., of S., by w. Hannah Morse, gr. grd. dg. of Samuel M., of Medfield, and had

I. Calvin,[7] Mar. or May 17, 1805, m. Mary Ann Gleason, r. Worces., had

Harriet E.,[8] 1830, *Chas. H.*,[8] '32, *Sarah C.*,[8] '35, *Caroline A.*,[8] '37.

II. Caroline,[7] Aug. 31, 1809, m. Erasmus D. Goodnow, of Princeton, had *Emily C.*,[8] 1832, and *Wm. Edw.*,[8] 1839.

III. Charles,[7] Nov. 9, 1809, m. Elizabeth G. Gleason, had *Chs.*, 1836, *Frances C.*, 1839, *Ame Ellen*, 1844.

IV. Harriet,[7] Ap. 7, 1812, m. Charles Smith, M. D., rs. Worcester, had *Chas. D.*, 1841.

V. Elizabeth,[7] June 13, 1814, m. Aaron White, of Med., had *Geo. A.*, 1841, *E. Mary* and *Emily*.

VI. Rebecca,[7] Aug. 26, 1816, m. Daniel How, of P., had *Sarah M.*, 1844, *Wm. R.*, 1847.

VII. Joanna,[7] Oct. 20, 1818; VIII. Mary, Aug. 9, 1821, d. 1844.

IX. Emily,[7] July 7, '23, m. —— Gates, and d. '46; X. Samuel C., Feb. 15, '26; XI. Moses Henry, Jan. 31, '29.

IV. Titus,[6] Mar. 15, 1783, d. Jan. 8, 1849, s. in Holl., m. Esther Whiting, b. Oct. 9, 1786, dg. Elias W., of Med, had

I. Adeline,[7] May 4, 1810, d. Dec. 7, '39, m. Timo. Whiting, of Cincinnati, Oh., had *Adrianah* (d.), *Adaline E.* (d.), *Marshall* (d.), *Adaline E.* (d.), *Horatio*, Dec. 4, 1839.

II. Joanna,[7] Nov. 4, 1812, d. Oct. 1, '44, m. Wm. Wight, of Holl., had *Henry M.* (d.), *Jane Joanna*, 1836, *Winthrop*, (d.)

III. Henry,[7] July 13, 1815, m. Bethia S. Wheeler, r. H. had *Lewis Henry*, Nov. 8, '41; *Alice Rebecca*, Mar. 29, '44; *Albert W.*, July 27, '46, ; *Ellen Eliza*, Dec. 8, '49; *Frances Joanna*, June 4, '53.

IV. Rebecca,[7] Oct. 4, 1819, m. Nathaniel Whiting, rs. Watertown, had *Adaline M.*, Jan. 25, '38, *Wm. H.*, May, '43, *Arthur N.*, May, '45.

V. John A.,[7] Oct. 31, 1822, m. Frances I. R. Sargent, rs. Watertown.

V. Joanna,[6] Mar. 21, 1792, m. Elias Whiting, r. Med. Vil., had only Geo.,[7] b. and d. 1822.

101. 131. Adam,[5] m. Lois Richardson, b. Feb. 1, 1749–50, dg. of Moses R. above, and m. 1777. Mr. B. remained in his native place, erected mills in the N. E. part of the town, purchased and built upon the place formerly Rev. Mr. Bucknam's, and was a very enterprising, efficient man, and much respected citizen. He had

I. Peggy,[6] July 27, 1778, m. Aaron Thayer, r. Hanover, Pa., had

I. Cyrus B.,[7] May 3, 1807, m. Abig'l Tildon, and d. May, 1840, at Havana, Cuba, having had *Helen*,[8] '27 (d.), *Solon C.*, Aug. 9, '28, *Cyrus B.*, Jan. 18, '30, *Clinton*, '32, *Ambrose*, Dec. 7, '34, *Mary Jane*, '37 (d.), *Wm.*, '39, (d.)

II. Amanda M.,[7] Oct. 6, 1805, m. Asahel Carpenter, r. Vt., Canada and Pa., and d. in Ill., Nov. 5, 1839, having had *Judd*, May 4, '23, *Fred.*, Jan. 2, '25, *Cyrus*, Nov. 17, '30, *John*, June 8, '32 (d.), *Amanda*, Nov., '37 (d.), *Emmet*, Aug. 7, '39.

III. Louisa,[7] Dec. 17, 1809, in Vt., m. Preston Richardson, A. B., (d.), 2d Rev. Edward Allen, Presb., has had and lost 2 chd., r. Pa.

IV. Alma,[7] Jan. 16, 1810, in Canada, m. E—— Tiffany, r. Hartford, Pa., had *Lucinda*, '32, *Alonzo*, '34, *Judson*, '37, *Melvina*, '39, *Cyrus*, '41, *Edward*, '47.

V. Ira,[7] Dec. 29, 181–, d. Sept. 27, 1812.

VI. Louisa,[7] July 13, 1812, d. Ap., 1837, m. Geo. Blakeslee, had *Amanda*, '35, *Ellen Louisa*, '37, (d.)

VII. Davis,[7] Oct. 7, 1815, m. Catherine Grunt, had *Levi*, '42, *Ann*, '44, *Aaron Everett*, '45.

VIII. Margaret,[7] Dec. 15, 1817, m. Henry Fuller, '43, and d. '44.

IX. Jemima,[7] June 8, 1820, m. Henry Fuller, '46, r. Jolinstown, Oh., had *Frank*, '47.

II. Cyrus,[6] March 6, 1780, d. um., Ap. 18, 1806. This was a remarkable young man, the pride and ornament of his native town, as we can well remember. It is not easy for the younger generation to estimate the evidence of his talents by modern comparisons. For a youth of such limited opportunities, 55 years ago, to conceive the design of breaking away from the seclusion and monotony of rural life, and of embarking in such adventurous enterprises, and to be able to satisfy cautious friends of his competency, was a very different thing from doing it now. He sailed from Providence, Dec. 1, 1800, for Chili, where he arrived July, 1801, and took up his residence at Conception. Here he devoted some months to the acquisition of Spanish. Subsequently he gained employment as a linguist. During a portion of his time at C., he worked in gold and diamonds, and kept a store of jewelry. Sept. 3, 1803, he sailed for the Island of Masafuro. Here he remained from Sept. 11, until March 7, 1804, purchasing furs for the China market, with which he arrived at Canton in Sept. following. Having transacted his business here and recovered from dangerous sickness, he sailed in Nov. for America, and arrived at Nantucket, Ap. 7, 1805. Nov. following, he sailed from Boston as master and supercargo in the brig Littiller, for Guadaloupe, and after a prosperous voyage, returned to B., Feb. 11, 1806. Fifteen days after he sailed again, in the employ of the same house, for the same island, which he left on the 13th of Ap. for St. Thomas. Here he was arrested by a fever, with which he died Ap., 1806, a. 26. The news of his death threw a pall over the entire community of Medway, and the watchful pastor, Rev. Luther Wright, added his voice to that of Providence, in a public discourse which by request was published.

III. Jemima,[6] Oct. 26, 1780, m. Wm. Lacroix, inherits and occupies the

hospitable and venerated mansion of her father, in E. Med., and has kindly contributed much to this collection.

iv. Adam,[6] Jan. 27, 1783, drowned at sea, um., Oct., 7, 1809, on a return voyage from Eng. to New York. In him terminated the name of Bullard in the line of his father.

v. Lois,[6] June 12, 1787, d. Feb. 11, 1825, m. Wm. Lacroix, r. Ded., had
i. Wm.,[7] Jan. 17, 1816, d. Ap., '40; ii. Emily,[7] June 26, '17, d. Oct., '19.
iii. Frederick,[7] May 7, '19.
iv. Laura,[7] Nov. 1, '20, d. '44; v. Louis,[7] Ap. 7, '22, d. '44.
vi. James,[7] Nov. 30, '23, m. Mary ——, had *Geo. James*, Oct. 18, '54.
vii. Edmond,[7] Feb. 6, '25, m. Eliza, and had *Henry Leland*, Oct. 3, '52, d. '53; *Fred. Wells*, Ap. 20, '54.

102. 132. John,[5] Rev. A. M., Har. Col., 1776, studied divinity with Rev. Dr. Prentice, of Medfield, was ordained and settled as the minister of Pepperell, Oct. 18, 1779, where he d. Sep. 18, 1821, a. 68, an example of piety, and ministerial dignity and conciliation.

He m. Elizabeth Adams, eldest dg. of Rev. Amos Adams, of Roxb., by w. Elizb. Chauncey, dg. of the Rev. Charles Chauncey, D. D., of Boston, one of the most eminent ministers of his times in N. Engd. Her father, Rev. Amos Adams, was b. at Medfield, Sep. 1, 1728, grad. at Har. Col. 1752, was ord. at Roxb. Sep. 12, 1753, where he d. Oct., 3 '75; a man of general learning and the author of valuable historical discourses. He was the son of Henry A., by w. Jemima Morse, dg. of Hon. Joshua M., of M., by w. Mary Paine, from Braintree, of the same family as Hon. Robert Treat P., signer of the Declaration. His father was the son of Henry A., by wife Prudence Frarie, a woman of distinguished family, and of eminent piety and talents, who "lived to see the fifth generation," and the grandson of Henry A., clerk of writs, and often representative of Medfield, who with his w. Elizabeth Paine from Braintree, perished at the Indian massacre at M., Feb. 16, '75–6; and the gr. grd. son of Henry Adams, of Braintree, now Quincy.

Rev. John Bullard, had at Pepperell:

i. Elizabeth,[6] m. Henry Bass, mercht. of Boston, and had
i. Sarah Elizabeth,[7] who m. Fred. A. Gay, mercht., Bos., and had Henry Gay,[8] late of the Custom House, New York;
ii. Henry Bass,[7] A. M., Har. U., 1819, and M. D., d. um. 1826;
iii. John Bass,[7] d. 1827, at Prairie Bluff, Al.;
iv. Wm. Bass,[7] who resided with his family on Fox R., Ill.;
v. George James,[7] who d. at Pepperell, a. 16 ys.; vi. Lucretia Bass,[7] who d. a. 8 y.; vii. Amos Bass,[7] who died at Natchitoches, La.;
viii. Mary H. Bass,[7] who m. Henry Hanford, of Clinton, La., and has 4 children; ix. Lucretia Bass,[7] who m. Wm. Winter, Esq., of Clinton, La., and d., leaving one son; x. Charles,[7] who d. a. 5 years.

ii. Lucretia Bullard,[6] d. June 22, 1827, m. Samuel Parker, mercht. 1817, and had Elizabeth Lucretia,[7] who m. Wm. Henry Prince, A. M., M. D., of Salem, June 27, 1843, and has 1. Louise,[8] and 2. John,[8]; Mrs. Lucretia Bullard Parker m. 2d, Hon. Benj. M. Farley, Esq., of Hollis, N. H., where she now resides;

iii. John Bullard,[6] m. Sarah Parker, of Pepp., 1808, became a mercht. in Alab., and had
i. John Parker,[7] A. M., Nov., 1809, who grad. 1829, at H. U., m. Lucy Brigham, fr. Cambrdg.; settled in Clinton, La., where he d. leaving a son John,[8] now r. with his mother in Boston. He was a man of active benevolence and great promise. When at Col., he was among

the first to espouse the cause of temperance; and afterwards in seasons of great mortality, he was accustomed to leave his business and visit and pray with the sick and dying;

II. Sarah E.,[7] Sep. 11, 1811, d. Dec. 10, '35, of consumpn.;

III. Mary L.,[7] Jly. 15, 1813, d. Oct. 7, '44, at Pepp., m. John F. Williams, M. D., r. Natchitoches, had I. John James,[8] Dec. 10, '42, II. Mary L. B.,[8] Sep. 7, '44;

IV. Henry Adams Bullard,[6] A. M. and S. H. S., b. Sep. 9, 1788, d. Apl., 1851. The following obituary appeared in the New Orleans Crescent, soon after.

THE LATE JUDGE BULLARD.

"A sense of duty, heightened by personal friendship, leads us to attempt a brief sketch of HENRY ADAMS BULLARD, whose death we recorded yesterday. He was born in Pepperell, Massachusetts—of which town his father was the minister—on September 9th, 1788. On the mother's side, he was closely connected with the distinguished family, whose name he bears. He was educated at Harvard University, and graduated in the class of 1807, at the age of nineteen. At the time, French was the only modern language taught in that institution. But while he pursued his law studies, both in Boston and Philadelphia, he acquired the Spanish, Italian, and German, all of which he critically understood and appreciated. It is only a few months since we found him and his son reading Mifflin's Tasso, with the original, and heard from his 'unpremeditated talk,' an essay on the 'Jerusalem,' which would have furnished a professional lecturer with an evening's dissertation.

In Philadelphia, the acquaintances formed through his knowledge of the Spanish, brought him in contact with Gen. Toledo, who was organizing an expedition to revolutionize New Mexico. Judge Bullard, then just admitted to the Bar, joined him as an Aid and Military Secretary, and proceeded with him to Nashville, where he passed the winter of 1812. The following spring he accompanied Gen. Toledo, and the recruits, to Natchitoches, which was the starting point. They entered the Mexican territory and found the people already in arms, and the royal troops driven out of what now constitutes Texas, except the force in San Antonio; but these retired at the approach of the Republicans. Here they remained several weeks, until the Spanish General, having concentrated an overwhelming force, defeated the Republicans in a pitched battle, and scattered their forces in every direction. Judge Bullard was mounted, and with one or two companions, managed to reach the American settlements, after suffering severe hardships. When he entered Natchitoches he was ragged, sick—broken down by fatigue and privation, and, worse than all, penniless. Here he opened an office, and commenced the practice of his profession. Natchitoches, in point of age, is second to New Orleans, and at that time, was second in importance. It was the trading post for the Indians and Mexicans within an extensive circuit. The great raft prevented all intercourse by river above, and it was virtually the head of navigation on Red River.

The removal of the raft, the purchase of the Indian lands, and the removal of the Indians—the introduction of steamboats, and the facility of communication with New Orleans, all have tended to the decline of the ancient town. All that period, a practising lawyer of the Western District was compelled to ride a circuit, embracing Opelouses, Avoyelles, Alexandria, Natchitoches, Ouachita and Concordia, a distance of three hundred miles. The practice was lucrative, and the bar numbered more talent and learning, than at any subsequent period. The names of Wilson, Johnston, Brent, Porter, Bowen, Bronson, Thomas, and Bullard, would have done honor to any bar. Of these, General Isaac Thomas alone remains at the

bar—himself and Mr. Bronson alone survive. It was a life of great physical hardship, yet one of much enjoyment.

Some years since, we rode from Natchez to Alexandria with Judge Bullard and Gen. Thomas. It was a region over which, some thirty years before, they had travelled twice a year. Scarcely a spring or brook was passed, which did not call up some interesting reminiscence, and they lived over again the scenes of their active and adventurous youth; and the younger men, who accompanied them, almost regretted that they, too, had not lived in those days of freedom and manly exercise.

In 1822, Judge Bullard went upon the District Court Bench, and performed its duties for several years, when he resigned; but, after a year or two, returned. In 1831, he was elected to Congress, from the Western District, and re-elected the next term. In 1834, he was elevated to the Supreme Bench, taking the place of Judge Porter, who went into the Senate of the United States. In Congress, Judge Bullard was not among the debaters. He spoke occasionally, on great questions, and after careful preparation. His most elaborate speech was on the Tariff bill, in 1832.

He remained on the Supreme Bench from 1834 till 1846, with the exception of a few months in '39, when he filled the office of Secretary of State, and resumed the practice of his profession. Under the Constitution of '45, a new Judiciary was created, and not one of the members of the Supreme Court retained. He returned to his practice in this city, and was retained in much of the important litigation of the State. His decisions are models of judicial rhetoric; brief, perspicuous and pointed. As a writer, Judge Bullard had few equals; he wrote without effort, yet with a critical accuracy that defied correction. As a speaker, he had the advantage of a face of extreme beauty, which the ravages of excruciating disease for twenty-five years did not destroy, a speaking eye, and a musical voice. But his command of language was not copious, and though he always used the aptest words, he sometimes hesitated in selecting them. When, however, excited, he spoke with feeling, force and eloquence. His last public speech in New Orleans, was at the Bar meeting, called together by the death of Mr. Prentiss. He then spoke with much emotion, and pronounced one of the most beautiful eulogies in the language. On that mournful occasion, he thus spoke of himself:

'Who would have thought that I, whose career is ended—that I, whose sands are fast dropping away—that I, with my age and physical infirmities—I whose children no longer require a father's solicitude, should have survived to pay this feeble tribute to his memory; while he, the young, the noble-hearted, the gifted—in the fulness of his fame and usefulness—sinks into an early grave, and leaves behind him a youthful and pious wife and four orphan children, to weep for his loss? How inscrutable are the ways of Providence!'

Among the many noble traits of his character, on which his friends will love to dwell, was his interest in the younger members of the Bar. We remember well the embarrassment with which, as an unknown young lawyer, from the woods, we first appeared before that awful body, the Supreme Court, and we can never forget the kindness of his manner, the considerate attention which he bestowed on the obscure advocate, at once restoring confidence and winning gratitude. Such, too, was the remark of other young men, under the same trying circumstance; and even when suffering the torments of the gout, we never knew him to show any ill feeling to the younger and humbler members of the Bar. He kept up to the last his habit of general reading, and was familiar with all the best authors, of all languages. His conversation was that of a full man, without the slightest approach to pedantry. It may well be said of him, that

> 'He was a scholar, and a wise and good one;
> Exceeding wise, fair spoken, and persuading.'

He delivered many lectures and addresses before the literary societies of this city, which might be well compared with similar productions of men who make literature a profession. In 1847, he was appointed Professor of the Civil Law, in the Law School of Louisiana, and delivered two courses of lectures. In 1850, he was elected to fill a vacancy in the State Legislature, and a few weeks after was elected to fill the vacancy in the Second Congressional District, occasioned by the entrance of Mr. C. M. Conrad into the Cabinet. Judge Bullard thus returned to Congress, after an absence of sixteen years. He found but few of his old friends in either House. He did not speak during the short session, though we know it had been his wish to do so on the California Bills. His thorough knowledge of the Spanish laws, and their system of land titles, would have enabled him to give Congress much valuable information, which is now lost. During the session, he argued several cases in the Supreme Court, and was treated with marked attention by that talented and learned Bench.

His health during the winter was remarkably good, and the cold, dry climate braced his constitution. But he imprudently returned home by the Southern route, and the fatigue and exposure of the journey completely prostrated him. He lingered for three weeks, and died at last from the gout in the stomach.—His funeral was attended by a large number of the Bar, the Judges of the Supreme Court, and many of the most prominent citizens."

Judge Bullard m. Sarah Keasar? and had
i. Henry,[7] who d. 1852; ii. Charles,[7] who rs. at San Francisco; iii. Mary Ann[7]; iv. Virginia[7]; v. Julia.[7]

v. Royal,[6] Rev. A. M., May, 1789, grad. 1810, at Yale Col.
He m. Oct. 25, 1820, Miss Esther Lewis Murry, b. at Camden, S. C., Nov. 5, 1800. After spending most of his years at the S., he in 1829, removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, and from thence to Lancaster, and next to Mount Carmel; employed most of the time as agent for the American Sund. School Union for Ohio. Urged by representations of the character and prospects of the Prairie Country, and by the desire to plant religious institutions there before opposition should become organized against them, he disposed of his place at Mt. C. in 1833, and removed to Hennipen, in N. Ill., and the next year, as was then the custom of settlers, took measures to secure a claim on government land, 25 miles above the mouth of Fox R,, where he finally settled with his family, and spent the remainder of his days in superintending the opening of his farm, collecting the settlers around as they arrived, and showing them the only way to a better country. Thus closed the life of another descendant of Prudence Frarie, in the exalted pursuit of doing good.
He d. Dec. 13, 1846, at Millbrook Farm, Kendall Co., Ill. He had
i. Sarah Elizabeth,[7] Nov. 2, 1822, at Camden, d. Oct. 21, '24;
ii. John Royal,[7] Nov. 21, 1824, m. Catharine L. Corns, Mar. 3, 1853, and had i. *Aurelia Rebecca*,[8] Jan. 27, '54, at Millbrook Farm;
iii. Sarah Elizabeth,[7] 2d, Jan. 26, 1827, at C., m. May 21, '47, Geo. Gale, r. Millford, Ill., had i. *Royal Lee*,[8] June 19, '54;
iv. James Murry,[7] Jan. 30, 1827, m. Mary Jane Corns, May 13, '51, r. Millbrook Farm, had *Mary Esther*, Feb. 27, '52;
v. Henry Rudulph,[7] Feb. 6, 1832, at Mt. Carmel, Oh., d. Aug. 3, '32;
vi. Rachel Blanding,[7] Dec. 30, 1833, at Hennipen, Ill., m. Peter S. Lott, Mar. 3, '53, r. New Newark, Ill., had *Sarah Eliz.*,[8] May 11, '54;
vii. Edward S.,[7] Jly. 20, 1836, on Fox R., r. Millbrook Farm;
viii. Mary Esther,[7] Nov. 3, 1839, on Fox R., r. Milford, Ken. Co., Ill.

vi. Sarah Bullard,[6] Apl. 1, 1791, m. Oct. 7, 1819, Joseph Breck,[7] b. Jly. 1,

1794, s. of Jona. B.[6] (b. May 12, 1762, d. 1826,) and grd. son of Edward B.[5], (b. June 2, 1738, d. June 30, 1767,) and gr. grd. s. of Edwd. B.[4] (b. Feb. 24, 1699, d. 1788,) and gr. gr. grd. s. of Edwd. B.[3] (b. 1674, d. Sep. 5, 1713,) and gr. gr. gr. grd. s. of John B.[2] (b. Feb. 1650, d. Feb. 17, 1690,) and gr. gr. gr. gr. grd. s. of Edward B.,[1] of Dorchester, 1630, and d. Nov. 2, 1662. Mr. Breck keeps an extensive agricultural warehouse and seed store in N. Market st., Boston, and rs. in Brighton; had

i. Charles Henry B. Breck,[7] Aug. 23, 1821, m. Fanny Brown, of Br., and has *Charles Henry;*

ii. Margaret B.,[7] Feb. 22. '26, m. Wm. Strong, and has *Ellen;*

vii. Mary Adams Bullard,[6] Apl. 21, 1794, m. Oct. 2, 1823, Shubael Blanding, M. D., of Columbia, S. C., b. Nov. 15, 1795, son of Shubael B., of Royalston, Mass., and had only

i. Elizabeth,[7] Jly. 1, 1824, m. Apl. 23, '46, John Wm. Powell, M. D., b. Apl. 25, '23, at Fairfield, S. C., and had i. *Mary Frances,*[8] Mar. 15, '41; ii. *Wm. Blanding,*[8] Jly. 26, '48; iii. *John Henry,*[8] Jly. 3, '50; iv. *Lucius Bullard,*[8] Nov. 18, '51; v. *Elizabeth Carpenter,*[8] Apl. 17, '54, d. Oct. 3, '54.

viii. Charles Adams Bullard,[6] Esq., A. M., grad. 1819, H. U., read law, s. at Camden, S. C., where he m. Mar. 31, '21, Margaret Douglas, fr. Scotland, who d. Aug. 1, '21, a. 21. He m. 2. Julia Ann Bloodworth, Mar. 31, '29, had i. James Leonard[7]; ii. Amie Ann[7]; iii. Mary Eliza[7]; iv. Chs. Amos[7]; v. Julia Adams[7]. He now resides at Natchitoches, La., retired from the Bar, has been a Dis. Judge, and 5 years a member of the Legislature, of La.

---

103. 133. Eli, A. M., Esq., grad. at Yale Col. 1787; settled in Fram. where he taught an Academy, practised law, and for 8 yrs. served as Town Clerk. He m. Ruth Buckminster, 1794, dg. of Lawson B., by w. Mary ——, and b. Sep. 17, '76. He d. May, 1824. He had i. Chas.,[6] Jly. 4, '96, d. um. at sea. ii. Nancy,[6] Dec. 20, '99, m. Otis Fairbanks, of Bos., had three children, only one of whom survives.

iii. Edward,[6] d. yg. iv. Maria,[6] m. —— Jones, of Bos., and has children.

---

104. 134. Royal,[5] m. Ruth Penniman; had i. Amey.[6]

---

105. 135. Samuel,[5] settled at Shrewsbury, and by w. Abigl. Bullard, had

i. Ama,[6] June 18, 1787, d. June 3, 1848, m. John Morse, had

i. Caroline,[7] Aug. 3, 1815, m. John P. Muzzy, r. Newark, N. J., has *Marcus M.;* ii. Cyrus,[7] Jly. 8, '10, r. N. J., has *Howard*[8] and *John*[8] and *Chas.*[8]; iii. Harrison K.,[7] Apl. 28, 1826, (see memorial of the Morses, p. 84.)

ii. Dolly,[6] Apl., 1794, m. Joseph Morse, of W. Boylston.

iii. Jason,[6] Jly. 1798, r. Shrewsbury, m. Sarah How; had

Geo. H.[7] Aug. 1823; Chs.[7] May, '25; John,[7] Oct. '27.; Sarah M.[7] Nov. '29; Samuel,[7] June, '31; Elizabeth,[7] June, '33; Eli,[7] 1835; Harriet,[7] Dec., '37.

iv. Frances,[6] Oct., 1808, m. Chauncey Bond, of Brookfield.

---

106. 136. Liberty,[5] s. at New Salem, m. Abigail Learned, dg. of Edward L., of S. and Sturbridge, by w. Sarah Pratt, and grd. dg. of Capt. Edward L., of S., by wife Sarah (Fuller) Pratt, and gr. grd. dg. of Dea. Benoni L., of S., by w. Sarah Fanning, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Isaac L., of Chelmsford, by w. Mary Stearns, and gr. gr. gr. grd. dg. of Wm. Learned, of Charlestown,

who took the freeman's oath, May 14, 1634, and who was so highly esteemed for his intelligence and virtue, that his fellow citizens 26 (2) 1638, associated him with Mr. Increase Nowell, Mr. John Harvard, and 3 others, to "consider of some things tending towards a body of laws." She d. Feb. 29, 1808. He m. 2d, ——— Holbrook, from B., and had

I. Edward,[6] May, 1800; II. James, d. yg.; III. James[6]; IV. Wm.[6] and by 2d w. he had; V. Abigail[6]; VI. Gilford[6]; VIII. Aaron[6]; IX. Betsey[6]; X. Hannah.[6]

---

107. 137. Amos,[5] settled in Holl., near the ancient homestead in Med., m. Abigail Adams, dg. of Obadiah A., of W. Med., by w. Abigail Harding, and gr. dg. of Nathan A. by w. Keziah Thomson, and gr. grd. dg. of Obadiah A., of Med., by w. Christian Sanford, fr. Mendon, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of John A. of Medfield, by. w. Deborah ———, and gr. gr. gr. grd. dg. of Edward A., of M., the son of Henry, of Braintree, (now Quincy) and who drew in 1659, the land on Chicken Brook, which was inherited and occupied by her father. Amos B. had

I. Amos,[6] A. M., Rev., Jly. 13, 1807, d. ab. '50. He grd. at Amherst Col. 1833; studied Theology at the Sem. at Andover; was sometime Prin. of the Academy in Leicester; and Oct. 26, 1843, was ordained Pastor of the Orthodox Congl. chh. in Barre, where he d. He was an accurate scholar, an able theologian, an accomplished writer, a kind friend and devoted minister. He m. Mary Ann Durant, fr. Exeter, N. H., Dec. 30, 1839, and had

I. Elizabeth C.,[7] Dec. 12, 1842; II. Wm. D.,[7] Sep. 29, '44; III. Mary L.,[7] Aug. 17, '46.

II. Mary,[6] Nov. 21, 1808, m. Stephen W. Richardson, of Frank.

III. Silvanus,[6] Nov. 26, '10, m. Mary F. Morse, dg. of Andrew M., of Med.; had Fred. F.,[7] Nov. 30, '36, d. Sep. 15, '38.

IV. Cyrus,[6] Apl. 9, 1813, inherits the ancient seat of the family in Med., m. Ede Patridge, (see memorial of Morses, Note No. XLVII) and had

I. Abigail A.,[7] Jly. 7, '30; II. Rhoda P.,[7] Jly. 12, '40; III. Fred. F.,[7] Sep. 15, '41, d. Feb. 2, '43; IV. Silvanus,[7] Oct. 30, '43; V. Amos E.,[7] Oct. 4, '46; VI. Joanna E.,[7] Sep. 12, '48.

V. Eliza,[6] Jan. 7, 1816, m. Stephen W. Richardson, of Frank., and had

I. Mary,[7] Feb. 28, 1836 (d.); II. Mary,[7] Aug. 8, '37, d. '39; III. John W.,[7] Sep. 8, '39; IV. Henry B.,[7] May 21, '40; V. W. S.,[7] Apl. 12, '41. ?

VI. Frederick,[6] Aug. 25, 1827.

---

107 1-2. 138. Abigail,[5] m. Tho. Burbank, of Warren, and had

I. Geo.,[6] 1814, m. Charlotte Davis, had *Geo. H.,*[7] *Chs. E.* and *Charlotte.*

II. Chs.,[6] 1816, m. Martha Davis; had *Martha E.,*[7] and *Charlotte.*

III. Wm.,[6] 1819, m. Elizabeth Davis; had *Nelson C.,*[7] *Wm. A.*[7]

IV. Henry,[6] 1821, m. —— ——, and had *Abby Jane,*[7] *Adaline Ann.*[7]

V. John,[6] 1826.

---

109. 139. Isaac,[5] inherited the farm of his father Malachi, 1 1-2 m. N. of Med. Village, m. Mary Fisher, pr. dg. of Dea. Samuel F., of Med, and b. Sep. 4, 1741. He had

I. Silas,[6] Jan. 12, 1767, m. Thankful Adams; s. at Wendall; had Anna,[7] Nov. 30, '93; Moses,[7] Jly. 26, '96, at Med.

II. Julia,[6] May 2, '68, m. Elijah Clark, of Medfield.

III. Malachi,[6] Esq., Aug. 13, '70, m. Polly Littlefield, b. Oct. 29, '74, dg.

of John L. by w. Tabitha Adams, m. June 27, '54, and grd dg. of Ebenz. L., of Holl, by w. Abiah Morse, and gr. gr. grd. dg. Ebenz. L., of Newton, by w. Lydia ——, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of John L. by w. Mary ——, who, late of Wrentham, Apl. 1675, sold a house lot there to Henry Wight, and pr. gr. gr. gr. grd. dg. of John Littlefield, who d. at W. June, 13, 1674. Malachi B., Esq., s. in early life in the N.W. of Med., where he and his lady still live, sure of grateful remembrance when they are no more.* They had

i. Elias,[7] A. M., Esq., of H., who grad. 1823, B. U., read law with Elijah Morse, Esq., of Boston, s. in H., where for 20 ys. he has been in practice, serving the town in all the offices in her gift. He m. Persis Daniels, of S., and had chil.;

ii. Malachi, Rev., A. M., who grad. 1841, D. C., studied divinity with Rev. Dr. Ide of Med., settled as pastor of a Cong'l chh. at Winchendon, where he was much beloved and respected as a man and minister, and useful for the time he remained. But his labors were destined to be short. He d. with a consumption ab. 1850, greatly lamented by his flock and numerous acquaintances, leaving a young wid. and one child; iii. Appleton, who rs. in H.; iv. Hartwell, who pr. rs. in Westboro'.

iv. Rachel,[6] June, 29, 1772, m. Eli Thurston, r. W. boro'.

v. Mary,[6] Dec. 17, '74, d. Aug. 22, 1802, unmarried.

vi. Isaac,[6] Dec. 26, '76, m. Peuah Fisher, and inherited the homestead.

vii. Achsah,[6] Aug. 21, '78, m. Elihu White, of Franklin.

ix. Elihu,[6] Jan. 2, '82, d. 1847, leaving a s., Albert; r. Wendall.

x. Elias,[6] May 15, '85, d. Feb. 8, 1798.

xi. Nathan,[6] May 19, '87, m. Nancy Russel, dg. of Thos. R., of Oxford, s. 1-2 m. N. W. of Med. village, and had

i. Elizabeth,[7] Dec., 1816, m. Rev. John Garnon, of Limington, N. H.; ii. Sabrina,[7] Mar. 25, '20, m. Rev. Malachi Bullard, (d.) of Winchendon.; iii. Elmira,[7] Sep. 16, 1822, m. Simeon Morse Cutler, of Holl., and has Edwd., Wm., Mary.

xii. Vestee,[6] Dec. 21, 1789, and d. Nov. 14, 1791.

---

123. 140. Eleazer,[6] s. in N. of Holl, m. Jemima Hill, dg. of Timothy Hill, of S. and Holl., by w. Mary Bullard, and grd. dg. of Samuel Hill, of Med., by w. Mary, and gr. grd. dg. of Samuel H., of Medfield, by w. Rachel Adams (m. Mar. 29, 1705), and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Samuel H. (fr. Dorchester to M.) by w. Hanh. Twitchell, (m. at Medfield, Nov. 4, 1679.) Eleazer B.[6] m. 2d, Martha Parker, fr. Fram., b. Apl. 15, 1773, m. Sep. 21, '93, d. Jan. 23, 1826; and had

i. Henry,[7] Mar. 6, 1791; m. Eunice Barber, b. June 28, 1791, dg. of Oliver B. by w. Nancy Bullard, and grd. dg. of Elisha B. by w. Silence, and gr. grd. dg. of Zachariah B., of Medfield, by w. Deborah, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Zach. B. by w. Abiel Ellis, (dg. of Tho., of M.), and gr. gr. gr. grd. dg. of Geo. B. the Puritan of Ded. and Medfd., r. Sangerville, Me., had

i. Nelson, 1817, m. Susan M. Plummer, r. S., Me.; ii. Angeline, 1818, m. David Gilman, r. Levant, Me.; iii. Nancy I., '21, m. Henry L. Hawes, r. Franklin; iv. Eunice, '24, r. Levant, Me.; v. Timothy

* Boston, Apl., 1855. Since the preparation of this work, I have learned, with sorrow and regret, that Malachi B., Esq., and lady, have both deceased, and nearly at the same time. She was a most amiable woman, and a model neighbor and mother. He merits an extended obituary, having been one of the most upright, useful, pacific, and esteemed citizens of my native town during the last 60 years. His memory honors the name.

1401625

H., '27, m. Lucinda Trundy, r. S., Me.; VI. Henry, '29; VII. Julia Ann, '31.

II. Charles,[7] Jly. 31, 1795, m. Apl. 25, 1827. Catherine Stodder, b. Feb. 5, 1806, rs. N. Cambridge; had

1. Chs.,[8] jun., June, 22, '28, d. Oct 7, '28.
2. Chs. Henry, Sep. 7, '29, rs. um. a clerk in Bos.
3. Catherine,[8] Aug. 28, '32, d. Oct. 26, '32.

III. Ruth,[7] Aug. 11, 1798, d. Oct. 23, 1845; IV. Luke,[7] Apl. 24, '02, d. Mar. 4, '03; V. Jemima,[7] Sept. 10, '04, m. James M. Cutler, Apl. 25, '26, rs. Hol.; VI. Parker,[7] Dec. 6, '06, d. Jly. 8, '09; VII. John,[7] Sep. 13, '08, d. Sep. 18, '08; VIII. Josiah,[7] Nov. 8, '09, m. Jan. 1833, Lucy A. Greely, b. Sep. 8, '14, rs. Milford; had

1. *Chas. Eugene*,[8] June 26, 1834; 2. *Lucy M.*,[8] Sep. 15, '35; 3. *Susan G.*,[8] Jly. 26, '38, d. Apl. 5, '40; 4. *Josiah P.*,[8] Mar. 18, '40; 5. *Susan J.*,[8] Jan. 32, '42; 6. *Adelbert L.*,[8] Mar. 9, '44, d. Feb. 19, '48; 7. *Ada G*,[8] Aug. 31, '46; 8. *Adelbert L.*,[8] Apl. 4, '49; 9. *Florence M.*,[8] June 26, '51.

IX. Eleazer,[7] March 26, 1812, m. June 19, '33, Ann Maria Stodder, b. Aug. 26, '12, rs. Boston; had

1. *Maria S.*,[8] Sep. 30, '34; 2. *Eleazer*,[8] jun., Jan. 1, '37; 3. *Susan S.*,[8] Sep. 7, '42, d. Jly. 30, '47; 4. *Emma E.*,[8] Feb. 21, '45, d. Aug. 17, '48; 5. *Ruth A.*,[8] Jan. 20, '47; 6. *Susan E.*,[8] Mar. 15, 1850.

X. Martha,[7] Jly. 21, 1814, d. Aug. 15, 1814.

XI. Joseph,[7] Oct. 4, 1816, m. Clarissa Ann Williams, b. Sep. 1, 1815, m. Apl. 25, '39, d. June 26, '39. He next m., June 14, '40, Sarah Ann Partridge, b. Dec. 3, 1818. rs. W. Med.; had

1. *Geo. W.*,[8] May 24, '41; 2. *Clara Ann*,[8] Mar. 31, '43; 3. *Joel Partridge*,[8] Oct. 18, '45; 4. *Joseph Emerson*,[8] Oct. 20, '48; 5. *Edmond*,[8] Oct. 27, '50; 6. *Sarah Ella.*,[8] Feb. 13, '53.

---

120. 141. Samuel,[5] Esq., a distinguished mathematician, surveyor, and draftsman, inherited the homestead of his father in Holl., m. Lydia Partridge, of Med., dg. of James P. by w. Keziah Bullard, and grd. dg. of John P., Jun., of Medf'ld, by w. Elizabeth Rocket, and pr. gr. grd. dg. of John P., to whom land was assigned in M. 1650. He had

145. 142. I. Aaron,[6] June 7, or 2, 1770, d. May 19, 1846, m. Jerusha Littlefield.

145½. 143. II. Jotham,[6] May 11, 1773, d. Sept. 18, 1848, m. Anna Cutting.

III. Joseph,[6] May 11, '73, d. yg.

146. 144. IV. Samuel,[6] b. 1777, m. Persis Bailey; 2d, Esther Force.

---

142. 145. Aaron,[6] m. Ap. 4, 1793, Jerusha Littlefield, dg. of Ephraim L., Esq., of H., and s. in Fram., where he had I. Ephraim,[7] Sept. 21, 1792, who died the same day; II. Dana,[7] Jan. 4, 1796, m. Dec. 10, 1819, Betsey Goodnow, who d. Jan. 28, '26, and 2d, Mary Ann Tarlton, fr. New Market, N. H., Jan. 18, '29, had

I. *Chs. Henry*,[8] June 24, '20, m. Elizabeth Potter, of Norwich, Ct., and had Ida,[9] Nov. 2, '48; and Albert,[9] Ap. 4, '50, at N.

II. *Emily Elizabeth*,[8] June 23, '23, m. Joseph F. Tappan, Nov. 25, '45, had Frank B.,[9] Mar. 16, '46; Edward S.,[9] July 22, '48; and Wilton H.,[9] Dec. 22, 50, at Newburyport.

III. *George Courtland*,[8] m. Caroline Gooch, of Waltham, '50, had Ella M.,[9] Mar. 18, '51; and Emma,[9] Ap. 28, '53, at W.

IV. *Sarah Helen*,[8] Feb. 21, 1833, d. Nov. '36; V. *Martha A.*,[8] Oct. 7, '34.

III. George,[7] b. July 30, 1798, rs. in Fram., has been engaged as superintendent of machine shops, m. May 13, 1833, Mary Cutting Bullard, fr. E. Sud., now Wayland, had

I. *Alfred Rodolphus*,[8] May 20, '34, educated at Brown U., and now a student of medicine at Med.

II. *Mary Ann*,[8] July 30, '36; III. *Cyrus Arthur*,[8] Feb. 22, '40.

IV. *Lowell Johnson*,[8] Aug. 16, '44; V. *Emily Maria*,[8] Apr. 17, '47.

IV. Cyrus, b. Ap. 22, 1801, m. Lucy Goodnow, of Fram., May 14, '37.

V. Lydia Partridge,[7] Dec. 4, 1803, m. Hollis Clayes, Dec. 5, '22, and had I. *Ann Maria*,[8] Mar. 31, '24, m. Joseph Johnson, of Portland, Me., and had Helen Maria,[9] Dec. 16, '53; II. *Frederic Hollis*,[8] Dec. 2, '30; III. *Granville Howard*,[8] Nov. 22, '37.

VI. Emeline,[7] Nov. 4, 1811, m. Ap. 16, 1831, who d. Oct. 16, '41; she m. Henry Ware Coolidge; 2d, John Broad, March 31, '47, r. Holl., had *Henry Ware* Coolidge,[8] Ap. 4, '38.

---

143. 145½. Jotham,[6] m. June 2, 1803, Anna Cutting, of E. Sud., s. there and had

I. Joseph,[7] March 26, 1804, m. Harriet Loker, b. March 26, 1804, had

I. John C.,[8] July 12, '34; II. Anna E.,[8] Nov. 25, '35; III. Willard A.,[8] Dec. 14, '37; IV. Harriet A.,[8] Ap. 17, '39; V. Joseph O.,[8] May 20, '41; VI. Mary A.,[8] Dec. 18, '42; VII. Eldora C.,[8] Ap. 2, '49.

II. Elvira Ann,[7] Ap. 28, 1805, d. March 27, '41.

III. Mary Cutting,[7] Dec. 18, 1812, m. George Bullard, of Fram.

IV. Emily,[7] Oct. 29, 1818, m. March 29, '38, Ebenezer Johnson, of Boston, had Granville Ebenezer,[8] Nov. 3, '34; and Geo. Jotham,[8] Oct. 29, '43.

V. Joanna,[7] July 13, 1823, m. Ap. 26, '49, Ira Perry, r. E. Weymouth and W. Medway, had Maria Elvira,[7] March 31, '50; Albert,[8] Ap. 3, '52, at W., d. Aug. 3, '52, at W. Med.; and Helen Emeline,[8] Oct. 14, '53.

VI. Jotham,[7] also July 13, 1823, d. Nov. 13, '42.

---

144. 146. Samuel,[6] inherited the homestead in H., m. Persis Bayley, who d. Aug., 1815; and 2d, Esther H. Force or Ford, from Med., and had

I. Otis Brigham,[7] Aug. 18, 1815, m. Abigail Cutler, rs. in Holl., a Prof. of music, whose services have contributed much to the excellence of the choir in the Cong'l chh. in H., but have latterly, in the cooler seasons of the year, been rendered at the South. He inherits much of the ancient Bullard farm in the N. of H. II. Persis,[7] also Aug. 18, 1815, d. young.

III. Samuel H.,[7] by 2d w., d. 1832, a. 1½ yr.

IV. Esther Amelia,[7] Sept. 8, 1833, m. Jan. 1, '52, George F. Walker, A. M., rs. Auburndale.

---

126. 147. Galim,[6] s. on a part of the ancient Bullin Farm, on the W. side of Brush Hill, in S., and by w. Sarah Daniels had I. Sally,[7] Sept. 10, 1795, m. Tim. Twitchell, rs. S.; II. Richard,[7] Feb. 21, '98, m. Jemima Whitney; III. Hiram,[7] IV. Lavina.

---

114. 148. Elijah,[5] r. Holl., had by w. Milcah,

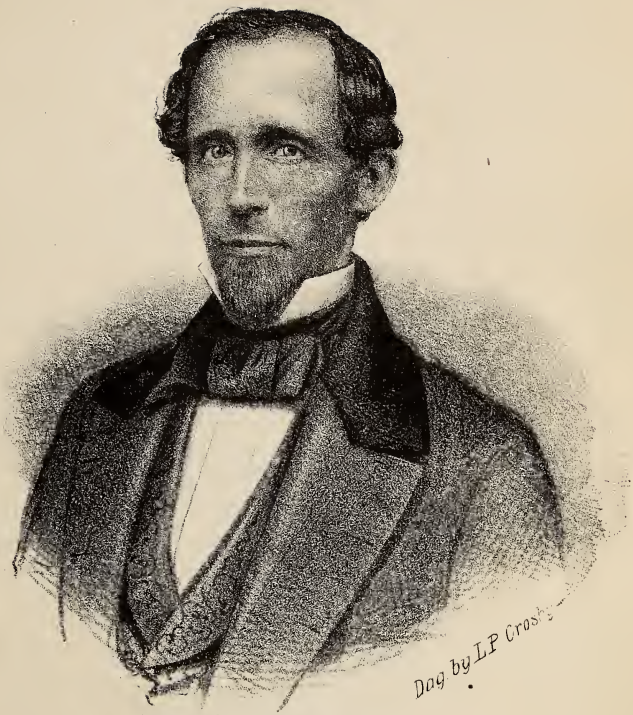
I. Abijah,[6] June 2, 1775; II. Betsey,[6] March 3, '77.

---

56. 149. Haziah,[6] s. in the N. part of Holl., m. Keziah Leland, and had I. Alma,[7] m. Jonas Curtis, of H.; II. Benj.,[7] (d.); III. Asa,[7] who m., and had *Maria*,[8] *Martha S.*,[8] and *Benj. H.*[8]; IV. Hannah,[7] b. 1810, d. 1824.

---

124. 150. Joel,[5] m. Lucretia Morton, 1795, inherited a part of his grd. father Isaac's



Otis B. Bullard

place in H., and had Joel[6], Harriet,[6] July 11, 1797, Levi,[6] Oct. 23, '99, and others.

19½. 151. Jona.,[4] was early admitted to full communion in the chh. in S., fr. whence he removed to Worcester, 1748, taking a letter of dismission and recommendation to the chh. there. He afterwards transferred his relation to the chh. in Holden. From H. he removed to Barre, where he d. in his 78th year. The piety that appeared among his children, indicates that he ordered his household aright, and endears his memory. He m. Sarah ——, who d. at Sherborn, Ap. 3, 1739, and a 2d wife, and had at S.,

154. 152. I. Jona.,[5] Oct. 21, 1734, d. Sept. 30, 1824, a. 90, at Hancock, N. H.,
II. Sarah,[5] Mar. 14, 1738–9, at Sherborn.
III. Samuel,[5] pr. at Worces., (by 2d wife) m. Sarah Barbour, fr. Worcest., was a memb. of the Congl. Chh., in Barre, and rm. to Hancock, had *Lemuel*,[6] Nov. 9, 1766; *Abigail*,[6] Aug. 23, '68; *Susey*,[6] Sep. 1, '70; *Joel*,[6] Nov. 26, '72; *Samuel*,[6] Nov. 10, '75; *Daniel*,[6] May 15, '78; *Lois*,[6] June 12, '80; *Abel*,[6] June 18, '82, all at Barre.
IV. John,[5] of Barre, m. Joanna ——, had I. Rachel, June 12, '67; II. Tryphena, Jly. 14, '68. Jona.[4] had pr. other sons,[5] b. at Worcester or Holden.

---

152. 154. Jona.,[5] was 40 years a member and pillar in the Congl. Chh. in Barre, rm., to Hancock, N. H., where he became a Baptist, and in his extreme old age was wont to walk 8 ms. to Baptist meetings — would never ride any where in a wagon. "He was a very ambitious and persevering man." He m. Polly Barbour, who d. Dec. 30, 1824 a. 86. They had
I. Sarah,[6] Nov. 26, 1763, m. Ezekiel Shattuck, r. Barre, on her father's homestead, and took care of him until he rm. to Hancock, N. H.;
II. Asa,[6] Jly. 8, 1766, m. and settled in Chautauque Co., N. Y.

160. 156. III. Isaac,[6] Jan. 11, 1768, d. Jan. 17, 1835, having been m. three times.
IV. Gardiner,[6] June 4, 1772, m. Mehetabel Miriam, s. at Saratoga Springs, became a pillar in the Baptist Chh., and d., leaving a good estate, and three children, the worse for their inheritance.

168. 158. V. John,[6] Aug. 29, 1776, m. Lucy Buxton, r. Shrewsbury, Vt.
VI. Nathan,[6] Oct. 5, 1779, settled at Ticonderoga, N. Y.
VII. Polly,[6] m. 2 hus., both sons of Doct. Dickenson, and rs. Cambridge, Vt.
VIII. Ephraim[6]; IX. Samuel[6]; and no farther reported.

---

156. 160. Isaac,[6] settled in Hancock, N. H., and took care of his aged parents, m. Betsey Jackson, who was brought up by his parents, and d. 1813; and 2d, Sally Davis, of Nelson, N. H., who d. 1819; and 3d, Mrs. Temperance D. Ballard, Feb. 3, 1820, still living in Morristown, N. J., and had
I. Samuel[7]; II. Arathusa[7]; III. Mary[7]; IV. Eliza[7]; V. Warner B.[7]; VI. Gardner[7]; VII. Curtis[7]; VIII. Wm. B.[7]; IX. Abby A.[7]; most of whom have d. with consumption, professors of the religion of their ancestors.

78½. 166. Eli, rs. in S. Bridge, as a machinist, m. —— Brown, fr. Dud., by whom he had two dgs., m., and now living; and 2d, Betsey Ellis, ab. 1824, dg. of Simeon E., of Med., by whom he had III. Geo. E., b. Jly. 31, 1826, who read med. with L. W. Curtis, M. D., of S., grad. at Albany Med. Col., 1853, is now in successful practice at Millville; IV. Eliza Ann, m. Geo. P. Chapin, r. S.; V. Maria C.; VI. Willard E., r. Ware; VII. Betsey Anna.

158. 168. John, rs. at Shrewsbury, Vt., m. Feb. 28, 1797, Lucy Buxton, b. Nov. 13, 1775, at Barre, and d. Aug. 13, 1831; 2d, Melinda Mann, and had i. Polly, Nov. 26, '97, d. Ap. 30, 1849, m. Sewall Hemingway. ii. Daniel B., Jly. 2, '99, d. Ap. 15, 1802; iii. John, Sept. 3, 1800, d. 1854, r. Rockford, Ill., m. Laura Eastman, had *Geo.*, *Caroline*, *Marcia*, *Harriet M.*, *Emeline and Laura;* iv. Lucy, Feb. 22, 1802, m. Amasa Perkins, rs. Clarendon, Vt.; v. Daniel, Ap. 19, 1803, d. Nov. 4, 1845, r. Shrew., m. Nancy Gates, and had *Marcellus*, *Allen*, *Eliza*, *Emeline*, *Spencer*, and *Harrison;* vi. Gardner, Sep. 27, 1805, r. Hindsdale, N. Y., m. Diana Kinsman; vii. Joseph A., Rev., May 31, '07, educ. at Haml. Univer., N. Y., r. Penfield, N. Y., m. Cynthia Maynard, has *Edwin*, *Josephine*, and *James;* viii. Julia Ann, June 22, '09, r. Chittendon, Vt., m. Willard Osgood; ix. Emeline, Sep. 10, 1811, r. Fairhaven, Vt., m. Benj. F. Gilbert; x. Edwin Buxton, Sept. 12, '13, d. Ap. 5, '47, at Maulmain, Burmah, m. Ellen Huntley, grad. at Haml. University, and at Theo. Sem., Newton, had *Ellen* and *Edwin;* xi. Amos B., Ap. 11, '15, m. Ann Eliza Mehurin, rs. Shrew., had *Mary Eliza* and *Merrett Almon;* xii. Geo. Whitfield, May 9, '17, m. Mary Ann Crossman, rs. Shrew., had *Geo. A.*, Oct. 17, 1842; *John C.*, Ap. 27, '46; *Lovisa E.*, Ap. 26, '50; and *Franklin G.*, Jly. 25, '52.

CHAPTER II.

2. **George Bullard**, of Watertown, took the freeman's oath 1641, d. Jan. 14, 1688-9. He lived in the W. part of W., now Weston, and had by wife Beatrice, i. Mary,[2] Feb. 12, 1639-40; ii. Jacob,[2] Ap. 6, '42, was a soldier in Philip's war; iii. Sarah,[2] m. John Ball.

4. 3. iv. Jona.,[2] Jly. 12, '47; v. Johanna,[2] m. ? Dennis Hedley, Mar. 22, '80-1.

---

3. 4. Jona.,[2] d. 1724, and administration was granted his s. Benj., Oct. 2, 1724, m. Dec. 22, 1669, Hester Morse, dau. of Joseph M., of Watertown, and grd. dau. of Joseph, of Ipswich; and 2d wid., Elizth. Barns, fr. Marlb., Mar. 23, 1721-2, and had at W.,
i. Hester,[3] Aug. 13, 1671, d. um., Jly. 1, 1713-14.

8. 5. ii. Jona.,[3] Dec. 25, 1672, d. Sept. 14, 1719, m. Anna ——;
iii. Hannah,[3] Feb. 3, 1674-5; iv. Joseph,[3] the proprietor of mills in Wes., d. 1722. His estate apprd. at £752 (M. Prob.) He m. Elizabeth Upham, had *Esther*,[4] 1714, d. yg., and *Abigail*,[4] b. 1720, m. Abahm. Bigelow, '35-6.

36. 7. v. Benj.,[3] d. Nov. 18, 1740, m. Elizabeth Shepherd.

39. 7½. vi. Nathaniel,[3] who was bondsman for the guardian of his niece, Abigail, 1719; vii. Anna[3]; viii. Elizabeth[3]; xi. Mary[3]; x. Moses,[3]; xi. Elena[3]; xii. Ruth[3].

---

5. 8. Jona.,[3] s. in W., now Weston, d., and administration on his estate was granted his wid, Anna, Dec. 18, 1719, who. m. 2d, Edwd. Harrington, '31.
i. Anna,[4] Oct. 24, 1700, d. Feb. 18, 1701-2.

12. 9. ii. Jona.,[4] Jan. 24, 1701-2, m. Ruth Harrington.
iii. Samuel,[4] Mar. 11, 1704, m. Deborah ——, who d. a wid., and Samuel,[5] of Billerica, May 6, 1756, became her admr.
iv. Moses,[4] May 27, 1706, had Francis Pierce for his guardian, Feb. 4,

'22–3, m. Elizabeth Livermore, 1730, and administration on his estate was granted his Br. Jona., Oct. 25, '31; v. Thankful,[4] May 14, 1708, d. yg.
10. vi. Nathan'l[4]; vii. Abigail,[4] Jly. 28, 1711;
viii. Anna,[4] bap. Dec. 6, 1713; ix. Thankful,[4] Dec. 2, 1715, m. Jona. Church, Aug., 21, '34.
60. 11. x. Ebenezer,[4] Oct. 14, 1719, d. May 11, 1768, at New Ips., N. H. He had his honored [step] father, Edw. Harrington, for his guardian, Ap. 30, 1733. [Mid. Prob.]

---

9. 12. Jona.,[4] of Weston, m. Ruth Harrington, 1725–6, and had
14. 13. i. Jona.[5] Mar. 29, 1727, m. Anna Harrington, 1745; ii. Ruth,[5] Sep. 12, '32, m. Isaac Whittemore, May 29, '50; iii. Sibil,[5] May 12, '37, m. Reuben Shed, Feb. 12, '71; iv. Abigail,[5] Apl. 5, '39, d. Mar. 10, '61; v. Sam'l,[5] Mar. 18, 1741, d. Jly. 10, '50; vi. Moses,[5] Dec. 13, '42, d. Jly. 10, '50; vii. Phineas,[5] Jly. 26, '45, d. Jly. 13, '50.
viii. Isaiah,[5] Jly. 8, '50, m. Mary Pierce, Aug. 15, '71.

---

13. 14. Jona.,[5] settled at Rutland (District) Worces. Co., and by w. Anna Harrington, had i. Silas,[6] May 24, 1746, at Weston; ii. Isaac,[6] Ap. 2, '49.
23. 17. iii. Jona.,[6] born at Rutland, d. Dec., 1854, aged 98 or 99, at Turner, Me.
iv. Samuel,[6] added from the memory of Jona.[6] above, just before his death, and not deemed perfectly reliable.
v. Phineas[6]; vi. Moses[6]; vii. Valentine[6]; viii. Ebenezer[6]; ix. Sibil[6]; x. Hannah[6]; xi. Anna[6]; xii. Dolly[6]; xiii. Ruth[6].

---

17. 23. Jona.,[6] m. Ruth Whittemore, from Spencer, who d. June 15, 1833, at Turner, Me. He r. in Oakham, and T. and had
29. 24. i. Jona.,[7] Sep. 18, 1800, in O., r. Forecraft, Me.
ii. Isaac,[7] b. at Weston, d. in Oakham; iii. Hypsy,[7] m. —— Chatborn, r. Stockbridge, Vt.; iv. Ruth,[7] d. yg.; v. Asa,[7] d. yg.; vi. Ebenezer,[7] d. yg. vii. Ruth,[7] m. James Percy, of Paris, Me., and d. 1836; viii. Nathan.,[7] d. in Buckfield, Me., 1828; ix. Joseph,[7] d. in do., 1821; x. Marshall,[7] d. in do. '21; xi. Lucy,[7] b. in Stockbridge, Vt., m. Amos Morse;
xii. Sally,[7] b. in Hebron, Me., d. Sep., 1821, at Buckfield, Me.

---

24. 29. Jona.,[7] m. Nancy Bradford, b. at Turner, Me., Ap. 7, 1806, and had
i. Nathan,[8] Ap. 22, 1825, at Buckfield, d. June 11, 1850; ii. Cordelia,[8] Feb. 17, '27, at Turner; iii. Wm. B.,[8] Ap. 12, '29, at T., rs. Forecraft, Me.
iv. Alanson B.,[8] Nov. 19, '31, r. California; v. Lucius M.,[8] Feb. 12, '34, r. F.; vi. Aroline E.,[8] Ap. 3, '36, r. Taunton, Mass.; vii. Ann M.,[8] Aug. 21, '38, r. F.; viii. Sewell F.,[8] Ap. 29, '42, at T.; ix. Sarah M.,[8] Jly. 31, '44, at F.; x. Chs. C.[8] Dec. 29, '46; xi. and xii. Mary Emma,[8] and Martha Ella,[8] Jly. 12, '50.

---

7. 36. Benj.,[3] of Weston, w. Elizabeth. His will proved Mar. 9, 1740–1 gave all his real estate, appraised at £555, 14s. 6d. to his wid., E., and s., Isaac, a minor, binding him, when of age, to pay annually to the wid. £10, and to pay Abner, a younger son, when out of his minority, £300; and to the eldest dau. Mary, £100, and to Anna, the youngest, £100. He m. Aug. 20, 1728, Elizth. Shepherd, who by letter from the Chh., in Norton, was recd. by the Chh. in Weston, June 7, 1730. She m. for 2d husb., Ap. 14, 1742, Aaron Rice, of Rutland.
65. 37. i. Isaac,[4] May 11, 1729; ii. Abner,[4] Oct. 27, 1740, d. Jan. 1740–1;
iii. Mary,[4] Ap. 9, 1731; iv. Anna,[4] Aug. 6, 1736.

7½. 39. Nathaniel,[3] Ens., d. at Needham, June 17, 1754. His w. Dorothy d. June 8, '59, had at N.
i. Nathaniel,[4] May 6, 1718, m. Abigail McWithee, Oct. 3, '46, and had Joseph, to whom Abigail Bullard, of Fram., pr. mother, is appointed guardian, Aug. 11, '67, he, having been without guardian or estate, was bound to Jos. Lock, of Leicester, by the selectmen of L.
43. 41. ii. Ephm.,[4] Aug. 22, '21; iii. Dorothy,[4] Sep. 3, '23.
49. 42. iv. Moses,[4] Mar. 9, '33–4, m. Sarah Newell, May 4, '58, 5. Lucretia.

---

41. 43. Ephm.,[4] m. Beulah ——, and had at Needham,
i. Collins,[5] b. Feb. 11, '45–6.
51. 45. ii. Ephm.,[5] Jly. 29, '47, m. Beulah Goodnow; iii. Beulah,[5] Dec. 17, '48, d. Dec. 8, '50; iv. Joseph,[5] Nov. 15, '50, d. Dec. 17, '54; v. Beulah,[5] Nov. 13, '52, d. Sep. 15, '54; vi. John,[5] Mar. 30, '55; vii. Rebecca,[5] Feb. 15, '57; viii. Timothy,[5] Aug. 24, '59.
48. ix. Joseph,[5] Feb. 5, '61, m. Elizth. ——, had Joseph, Feb. 9, '85.
x. Hannah,[5] Nov. 28, '65.

---

42. 49. Moses,[4] m. Sarah Newell, May 4, '58, had at N.
50. i. Nathaniel,[5] Mar. 11, 1759, m. Sarah Sanders; ii. Sally,[5] Sep. 6, '61, m. Samuel Bracket, Oct. 7, '79.

---

45. 51. Ephraim,[5] w. Beulah Goodnow, m. Nov. 21, 1771, had i. Becca,[6] Mar. 11, '72; ii. Polly,[6] Oct. 3, '77; iii. Timothy,[6] Mar. 16, '80.

---

50. 53. Nathaniel,[5] w. Sarah Sanders, m. June 21, '81, r. Needh., and long served as Dep. Sheriff of Norf. Co., had i. Betsey,[6] Sep. 15, 1782, m. —— Abbot, rs. Andover; ii. Sarah,[6] Nov. 3, '84, m. Robt Gilman, r. N. Y.
iii. Clarissa,[6] Feb. 8, '87, m. Thad. Allen, Editor and Teacher, rs. Bos.
57. 54. iv. Nathaniel,[6] May 1, '90; v. Moses Clark,[6] Jly. 24, '95, s. and d. at the South, had Nathaniel Needham,[7] Aug., 24, '92; vi. Daniel Sanders,[6] A. M., rs. Andover.
54. 57. Nathl.,[6] succeeded his father in the office of Dep. Sheriff, s. in N., m. Maria Mills, had i. Nathl.,[7] m. Ruth Richardson, rs. Bos.
ii. Chs.,[7] d. yg.; iii. Moses H.,[7] m. Ursula M. Hope, rs. Natick, has Fred. H.,[8] Helen M.,[8] Fran. C.,[8] Eva A. J.,[8] Florence M.[8];
iii. Clarissa M.,[7] m. John L. Jewell, rs. Marlb.

---

11. 60. Ebenezer,[4] w. ——, settled at New Ipswich, where he had i. Asa,[5] b. Dec. 7, 1743, d. Sep. 12, '65; ii. Simeon,[5] b. Aug. 19, '45; iii. Keziah,[5] b. Ap. 22, '47; iv. John,[5] b. June 10, '49; v. Ephraim,[5] b. Ap. 13, '51, d. Dec. 1, '52; vi. Mary,[5] b. Sep. 12, '53; vii. Ebenezer,[5] b. Ap. 1, '56;
viii. Sarah,[5] b. May 28, '58; ix. Susannah,[5] b. Feb. 13, '61, d. Mar. 18, '65; x. Asa,[5] b. Ap. 18, '65.

---

37. 65. Isaac,[4] settled at Barre, m. Lucy ——, and had i. Benj.,[5] Sep. 4, 1753, d. Aug. 24, '56; ii. Lucy, June 10, '55; iii. Mary, Dec. 4, '56;
iv. Isaac,[5] Jan. 15, '60, m. Martha ——, and had *Justus*,[6] Jan. 27, 1784.
v. Lemuel,[5] Mar. 5, '62.

CHAPTER III.

3. **John Bullard** was undoubtedly the brother of Benjamin[1] and Wm.,[1] and is presumed to have first settled with them at Watertown, where he became a member of the chh., and from which he with others was dismissed and received to the chh. in Dedham, 30 (5) 1641, "Mr. Phillips, pastor, and Messrs. Carter and How, elders, testifying in their favour." He was one of the original proprietors of Dedh., had land assigned him adjoining to his brother William's, and probably removed to D. as early as 1637. He was rated at D. as one of her more able citizens in 1647, and private accounts were early entered against him abroad as one of "the two Bullards at D." In 1650 he became one of the *select* proprietors of the new town of Medfield, enjoying with them in such a degree the confidence of the Genera Court, that, in the act of incorporation, they were not bound, as in all similar cases, within a specified time to build a meeting-house, settle a minister, and establish a school; their character being a pledge that these things would be attended to in due season. He immediately removed to M., where he shared largely in the division of her public lands, and enjoyed the respect and confidence of her citizens. In all these removals he accompanied Samuel Morse and sons, with whom and the Bullards a near relationship is presumed to have existed. On removing to M. he pr. left his place in D. to his son John, and pr. son Isaac. He m. Magdalene ———, who d. 29 (1) 1661, and 2d Ellen Dickerman, wid. of Tho. D. of Dorchester, and with her at M. sold land at Dorch., 29 (4) 1665. He had

4. I. Isaac,[2] ? probably, who m. 3 (11) 1654, Sarah Jones of Dorchester, and is no further reported;
II. Magdalene,[2] who m. John Partridge, 18 (10) 1655, r. Medfd.;
5. III. John,[2] ? pr., who remained at Ded., where a J. had *Hannah*[3] 1664, and d. 1668. A J. had a son Benj. d. at D. 1713;
IV. Abigail, 8 (8) 1641, and no further reported;

7. 6. V. Joseph,[2] 26 (2) 1643, m. Sarah ——, inherited his father's place in M.

---

6. 7 Joseph,[2] w. Sarah ——, had at Medfield,
I. Joseph,[3] Sept. 12, 1665, d. yg.; II. Sarah,[3] Nov. 11, 1667;
11. 8. III. Joseph,[3] Mar. 28, 1670, m. Margaret; IV. Samuel,[3] Sept. 15, 1672;
V. Rachel,[3] Nov. 15, 1674, m. Sep. 28, 1701, Benoni Morse, of Medfd., and had Abial,[4] Jan. 28, 1703–4, maternal gr. grd. mother of the author;
VI. Solomon,[3] Jly. 13, 1679, d. '79;
13. 10. VII. Ebenezer,[3] d. 1765, m. Susanna ————, d. 1763; VIII. Hannah.[3]

---

8. 11. Joseph,[3] w. Margaret ————, 2d, w. Abigail; had at Medfd., I. Susanna,[4] 1694; II. Joanna,[4] 1696, d. yg.; III. Jemima,[4] Jly. 14, 1698;
IV. Margaret,[4] Aug. 25, 1700;
32. 12. V. Solomon,[4] Aug. 22, 1702, d. Oct. 23, '68, m. Jemima Bullard;
VI. John,[4] May 16, 1705; VII. Tryall,[4] Aug. 4, 1709, d. yg. by wf. Margaret; VIII. Submit,[4] Apl. 2, 1711, by w. Abigail.

---

10. 13. Ebenezer,[3] w. Susanna; had at Medf'd,
19. 14. I. Joshua,[4] Nov. 25, 1716, d. 1792, m. pr. three wives;
II. Asa,[4] d. 1765; III. Sarah,[4] b. and d. 1721; IV. Susanna,[4] Oct. 28, 1722;
33. 16. V. Joseph,[4] Jan. 16, 1719, s. ab. 1741 at New Ipswich, d. Mar. 3, '92, at Mason, N. H., a. "73 yrs.";
VI. Nathan,[4] Dec. 3, 1724; VII. Sarah,[4] Mar. 12, 1728;

28. 18. VIII. Hezekiah,[4] June 27, '30; Keziah,[4] b. and d. '30; Rachel,[4] '32.

---

14. 19. Joshua,[4] m. Judith ———, who d. Jan. 20, 1743–4, 2d, Olive ———, who d. Mar. 17, 1746–7; and 3d, Ann ———, who d. Nov. 15, 1811, a. 87; I. Job[5] Dec. 26, 1743, d. yg.; II. Rhoda,[5] Oct. 22, '45, d. yg.;
20. III. Silas,[5] Mar. 3, '47; m. Sarah ——, had Ichbaod, Sep. 16, 1780, at Medfield; IV. Judith, Sep. 7, '49;
24. 21. V. Nathan,[5] June 15, '54, by 2d w.; VI. Ann,[5] Feb. 23, '56; VII. John, Sep. 30, '58. m.? Thankful ———, who d. Jan. 21, '84, and had at Medfd., *Elijah*,[6] Feb. 25, 1780; *Olive*,[6] June 3, '82; *Thankful*,[6] Jan. 11, '84; VIII. Olive,[5] Sep. 13, '61, d. '79; IX. Abijah,[5] Mar. 16, '64; X. Keziah,[5] Oct. 25, '66; XI. Abigail,[5] ———, d. 1787; XII. Zilla,[5] Feb. 5, '70.

---

21. 24. Nathan,[5] s. 1-2 m. S. of Winthrop's Lake in Med., where Dcot. Aaron Wight afterwards lived; sold, and rm. to Shrewsbury; m. Ede Partridge, 1750, who was b. Dec. 4, 1727, dg. of Jona. P., of Med. and Barre, by w. Elizabeth Learned, fr. Fram., and grd. dau. of John P., jun, of Medfd. by w. Elizabeth Rocket, dau. of Nicholas R., by w. Margaret Holbrook, and grd. dau. of Richard "Rockwood," of Braintree. Nathan had in Med., I. Elizabeth,[6] Nov. 3, 1750, m. 1769, James Morse, of Fitzwilliam, and was the mother of the Hon. Nathan Morse, of Northfield, Vt.; II. Ede,[6] Mar. 18, 1752, m. David Johnson, jun., of Holl., and Chester, Vt., Nov. 3, '72, and 2d, Amos Richardson, of Med.; III. Rhoda,[6] June 16, '54, m. Zedekiah Johnson, of Holl.; IV. Joel,[6] Feb. 23, '56; V. Chloe,[6] Nov. 19, '58, m. Rev. Mr. McCauly, of Rockingham, Vt.: VI. Nathan,[6] Sep. 17, '61; VII. Reuben,[6] who recd. three wounds in the battle of Bunker Hill, one ball passing through the stomach. He d. 14 yrs. after with bilious colic.

---

18. 28. Hezekiah,[4] m. Sarah ——; 2d, Susanna Wheaton, had I. Elizabeth,[5] 1754, at Wrentham; II. Keziah,[5] Jan. 2, 1756; III. Joshua,[5] Apl. 14, 1758; IV. Hezekiah,[5] Nov. 11, 1770, by 2d w.; V. Benj.[5] June 16, '72; VI. Joseph,[5] Mar. 27, '74.

---

12. 32. Solomon,[4] cordwainer, s. in the N. E. part of Walpole, m. Jemima Bullard, a relative of 4th deg., and had
I. Solomon,[5] Feb. 11, 1733–4, d. abroad um.
101. 32½. II. Seth,[5] Jan. 6, 1736–7, d. Aug. 1, 1811, m. Joanna Lewis.
114. 32¾. III. Wm.,[5] m. Hanh. Sumner; IV. a dg. who d. um.

---

16. 33. Joseph,[4] s. at New Ipswich, N. H., but he removed to Mason, where a neat headstone marks his grave. He. m. Mar. 22, 1754, Sarah Proctor, of Westford, Mass., who was born Feb. 25, 1729, and d. Nov. 5, 1820. They had
38. 34. I. Silas,[5] Apl. 2, 1755, d. May 15, 1835; m. Avis Keyes.
35. II. Peter,[5] Apl. 23, 1760, r. Wyoming, Pa., and rm. to Marietta, Oh.;
36. III. Eleazer,[5] rm. to Cincinnati, Oh.; IV. Isaac,[5] b. June 29, 1757, d. '60.

---

34. 38. Silas,[5] s. at Mason, N. H., m. Avis Keyes, fr. Ashford, Ct., who was b. Dec. 30, 1763, m. Jly. 1, '82, and d. Mar. 23, 1836, and had at M.,
51. 39. I Joseph,[6] Apl. 2, 1783, d. June 9, 1843; m. Lucy (Felt) Cragin;
57. 40. II. Sampson,[6] Oct. 24, 1784; m. Ivah Patterson;
61. 41. III. Silas,[6] Sept. 5, 1786, d. Feb. 5, 1835, m. Mary Ann Barrett;
IV. Amasa,[6] July 22, 1788, d. Aug. 25, 1808, at Copenhagen, Den.
66. 43. V. Isaac,[6] Nov. 1, 1790; m. Nancy Fay;

71. 44. VI. Sally,[6] Feb. 21, 1793; VII. Eleazer,[6] Nov. 9, '94, d. July, 1825; VIII. Jesse,[6] Nov. 3, 1796, d. July 21, '97; IX. John,[6] May 20, '98, d. May 20, '98;
79. 46. X. Caleb Emerson,[6] Aug. 29, 1799; IX. Charles Keyes,[6] Feb. 22, 1801;
83. 48. XII. Clarissa Page,[6] May 26, 1804, m. Charles Granger;
90. 49. XIII. Abigail Brooks,[6] Dec. 20, 1804, m. Elias Taylor.
XIV. George,[6] Oct. 26, 1806, d. May 5, 1807;
98. 50. XV. Harriet Keyes,[6] Dec. 22, 1808, m. John M. Maynard.

---

39. 51. Joseph,[6] r. Rindge, N. H., m. Oct. 23, 1809, Lucy (Felt) Cragin, of Temple, N. H., b. Nov. 26, 1780, and had
I. Lucy,[7] July 20, 1810; II. Amasa,[7] May 2, 1812; III. Elvira,[7] Sept. 19, 1815; IV. Silas,[7] Aug. 29, 1817; V. Stephen Felt,[7] June 8, 1823.

---

40 57. Sampson,[6] r. Boston, Concord, and Littleton, N. H., m. Nov. 8, 1818, Ivah Patterson, b. June 5, 1798, d. Jly. 16, 1854, at Littleton, N. H., dg. of Enoch P., of Bos., by w. Mary Adams, who was b. June, 1780, at Newton. They had
I. Enoch Patterson,[7] Sept. 16, 1819, at Boston, where he rs. um., a banker, and has liberally contributed to the issuing of this work; II. Caroline Ivah,[7] Apl. 9, 1821, at Concord, N. H., m. at Littleton, Aug. 12, '47, Wm. J. Bellows, b. Jly 3, 1817, and rs. at L., and has *Mary Adams*,[8] b. Jly. 12, '49; *Wm. Henry*,[8] b. Aug. 5, '52;
III. George Henry,[7] Sept. 6, 1823, d. May 17, 1840, at Concord.

---

41. 61. Silas,[6] r. Boston, m. May 2, 1820, Mary Ann Barrett, of New Ipswich, who was b. Nov. 12, 1802. They had
I. Mary,[7] at Boston, Nov. 6, 1821; II. Charles Barrett,[7] Nov. 22, 1823, at New Ipswich, N. H.; III. Martha Ann,[7] Dec. 26, 1825, at Bos.; IV. Sarah Jane,[7] Sept. 11, 1828, at B.

---

43. 66. Isaac,[6] r. Mason, N. H., m. Sept. 10, 1816, Nancy Fay, who d. Feb. 24, 1827. They had, I. Charles Augustus,[7] Jany. 9, 1818, d. Nov. 4, 1850; II. Mary Ann,[7] March 26, 1820; III. George C.,[7] Sept. 25, 1822, d. Dec. 24, 1826; IV. George F.,[7] Jany. 7, 1827.

---

44. 71. Sally,[6] m. Feb. 27, 1812, John Felt, who was born at Temple, N. H., Apl. 20, 1789, r. Wilton, had, I. Diana Keyes,[7] at W., May 26, 1813; II. John,[7] March 18, 1815; III. Louisa,[7] at Rindge, N. H., Dec. 20, 1817; IV. George Bullard,[7] Nov. 3, 1819; V. Mary Ames,[7] at New Ipswich, Dec. 1, 1821; VI. Emily Mandiville,[6] Apl. 24, 1823; VII. Sarah Maria,[7] at Mason, Dec. 13, 1825.

---

46. 79. Caleb Emerson,[6] r. Mason, N. H., m. June 2, 1821, Sophronia Kimball, of Nelson, N. H., who was b. Aug. 10, 1801. He had, I. Benjamin Franklin,[7] at Mason, Jany. 22, 1826, d. Aug. 18, 1829; II. Abigail Amarilla,[7] Oct. 19, 1828; III. Franklin Kimball,[7] Jany. 20, 1834; IV. Louisa Simmons,[7] June 27, 1837, d. May 5, 1842; V. Mary Caroline,[7] Jany. 3, 1841.

---

48. 83. Clarissa Page,[6] m. Feb. 5, 1819, Chas. Granger, b. at Suffield, Conn., June 8, 1799, r. Mason, had, I. Catharine A.,[7] May 13, 1821; II. Charles

H.,[7] March 31, 1823; III. James W.,[7] Sept. 31, 1825; IV. Mary Ann, Feby. 10, 1829; V. Martha M.,[7] Oct. 3, 1833; VI. Caroline E.,[7] Sept. 7, 1840.

---

49. 90. Abigail Brooks,[6] m. Elias Taylor, of Jeffrey, N. H., b. at J., Dec. 7, 1797, r. J., had, I. Mary Ann,[7] at Jeffrey, Dec. 23, 1831; II. Ellen M.,[7] July 22, 1834; III. Anna A.[7] and IV. Abba J.,[7] twins, June 26, 1836; V. George H. B.,[7] March 21, 1842; VI. Frances,[7] May 3, 1845; VII. Emma Isabel,[7] April 25, 1847.

---

50. 98. Harriet Keyes,[6] m. Nov. 2, 1828, John M. Maynard, b. in Jeff., May 12, 1801, had, I. Edward,[7] Nov. 22, 1829; II. Julia A.,[7] June 21, 1832; III. Ellen A.,[7] Feb. 2, 1834; IV. George P.,[7] April 29, 1838; V. Harriet A.,[7] March 28, 1846.

32½. 101. Seth,[5] Hon., was a gent. of sound judgment and sterling integrity. He early entered the army of the Revolution, rose to the rank of Maj., and was esteemed a valuable officer. He was subsequently much engaged in transacting the public business of Walpole; and represented her 20 years; and Norfolk county 8 ys. in the G. C. He m. Joanna Lewis, b. Dec. 4, 1740, or '43, d. Mar. 5, 1816, and had, I. Elizabeth,[6] Oct. 28, 1762, m. Ebenr. Clapp of W., and rs. at Medfd., a. 93; II. Mary,[6] Oct. 30, 1764, d. Dec., 1815, m. Joseph Holmes, r. Attleb.; III. Catherine,[6] Jan. 22, '67, d. May 6, '76; IV. Olive,[6] Mar. 21 or 28, '69, d. Apl. 9, 1834, without issue, m. Chs. Guild of Boston;

104. 102. V. Joel,[6] Jly. 21, '71, d. May 20, 1807, m. Charlotte Billings from Sharon;

107. 103. VI. Jabez,[6] Nov. 2, '73, d. Dec. 7, 1852, m. Mary Hartshorn; 2d, Dorothy Hancock Quincy, dg. of Henry Q. of Bos., wid. of Chs. Clement; VII. Jemima,[6] Feb. 9, '76, m. Joseph Willet of Bos.; VIII. Solomon,[6] Jly. 17, '78, d. Dec. 18, '79; IX. Catherine,[6] Dec. 28, '80, d. Dec. 23 or 28, 1850, m. Henry Partridge of Bos.

---

102. 104. Joel,[6] w. Charlotte Billings, m. Mar. 10, 1795, d. Oct. 21, 1812, r. W. I. Charlotte Guild[7]; II, Charles,[7] who m. Elizabeth Paul, from Stough. rs. Bos; had, I. *Ann Elizabeth*[8]; II. *Chs. Otis*[8]; III. *Mary*[8]; IV. *Hannah Billings*[8]; V. *Geo. Henry*[8]; VI *James*[8]; VII *Joel Wm.*[8]; VIII. *Edw.*[8]; III. Mary,[7] who m. Wm. Belknap, of Bos.; IV. Eliza,[7] who m. Cyrus Hastings, of Bos.; V. Joanna,[7] who m. Reuben Nichols, of Reading; VI. Otis,[7] who m. Sophia Loud, dg. of Rev. Stetson Raymond, of Bridgewater, rs. Bos., and had *Chs. Guild*, Feb. 3, 1847.

---

103. 107. Jabez,[6] m. Sep. 29, 1799, Mary Hartshorn, b. May 11, 1779, d. June 5, 1807; 2d, Dorothy; I. Calvin,[7] Sep. 14, 1800, at Boston; II. James,[7] Nov. 7, 1802, d. Aug. 7, 1821, at St. John's, Porto Rico; III. Francis,[7] Sep. 22, 1805, m. Harriet Monson, fr. Providence, rs. at Bos., had I. *James*[8]; II. *Ann D.*,[8] who m. Lemuel N. Ide, of Bos.; III. *Mary Monson*[8]; IV. *Frank Lewis*[8]; V. *Edwin*[8]; VI. *Charlotte Guild*[8]; VII. *Alfred*[8];

IV. Charles Guild,[7] May 6, 1807; V. Mary,[7] Aug. 5, 1813, by 2d w.; m. Aaron Bean, of Bos.; VI. Eliza,[7] Sep. 23, '15, m. Stephen Sargent, of Bos.; VII. Henry,[7] June 28, '17, d. um. Dec. 7, 1852; VIII. Caroline, Jan. 31, '19; IX. Anne Maria,[7] Feb. 5, '22.

32¾. 114. Wm.[5] Bullard, of Walpole, m. Hanh. Sumner, fr. Dedham, inherited the homestead in the N. E. part of W., and had, I. Irene, Oct. 26, 1766, m. Eliphalet Clapp, 1791; II. Wm., Oct. 6, '68, d. um.; III. Isaac,[6] Sep. 9, '71, m. —— Nason, inherited the homestead, and had, I. *Geo. (d.)*; II. *Horace*[7]; III. *Wm.*[7], r. W.; IV. *Delina*, m. Asa Clapp; V. *Charlotte*; VI. *Sarah*;
IV. Ichabod,[6] Jan. 3, '75, d. um.; V. Hannah,[6] May 19, '78, m. Nathan Carroll, of W.; VI. Anna,[6] Jly. 24, '80.

CHAPTER IV.

4. **Isaac Bullard,**[1] on page 22, is confounded with Isaac,[2] the son of Wm.,[1] of Chap. VI. Since the preceding Chapts. were printed, I have consulted an ancient Record of Dedh., recently discovered, from which it appears, that Isaac,[1] although he signed her social compact, doubtless at Watertown, never removed to D.; for, on the first division of her lands, 18 (6) 1636, no lot was assigned him, or afterwards; and, as he was not taxed at D., nor, again, certainly mentioned on her records; and as his name nowhere occurs on the records of Watertown, he probably either deceased Aug. 15, —— 18, 1636, or altered his purpose, and returned to England. It is not ascertained that he had a family. It is possible, that the Isaac who m. Sarah Jones, from Dorch., in 1654, was his son; but more probably, the son of his brother John.[1] His name was commemorated by his brother Wm. and nephew Benj., and, very likely, by his brother John, with whom Benj.[2] is supposed to have resided, after the death of his father.

CHAPTER V.

5. **Nathaniel Bullard,** appears from the record above mentioned, and from family documents in the possession of Lewis Bullard, Esq., of Dedh., not to have been of the first generation of Bullards in N. Eng., but the son of Wm.[1] For his family, see Chap. VI., No. 12.

CHAPTER VI.

6. **Wm. Bullard,**[1] was probably the oldest Puritan of the name who settled in N. Eng., and evidently a man of character and consideration. Circumstances almost conclusive, indicate that he was the brother of Benjamin,[1] John,[1] and Isaac,[1] but not of Robert[1] or George[1]. Of the time and place of his embarkation, no positive evidence has been discovered: still, we are not in total darkness about them. While on his voyage, it would seem that he became a witness of the nuncupative will of James Harvie, of Gamscolne, Essex county, (pr. now Colne Engaine, or Little Colne), Engd., who died on shipboard, leaving property in trust for a brother at Wethersfield, near G., and desiring Wm. Bullard "to take the whole business upon himself." This indicates that they had been neighbors. The will has no date. It was not probated until * * * * 1638, and then sworn to by Wm. Bullard; [see Suf. Prob., 1, 15;] but as it provided that the avails of the property should be loaned two years to poor Christians before it should be sent

back to Engd., he not improbably delayed for more than two years, until he had collected the property loaned; then made oath to the will, and at the same time proved the fulfilment of his trust. This would make him arrive in 1635, the year when so many came over, among whom were two others of the name of Harvie, and Samuel Morse and family, and no doubt his brother Joseph Morse, probable connections of the Bullards, each of whom had dispatched a son the year previous, as if to prepare tenements at Watertown against their arrival. These sons embarked at Ipswich, a convenient port for emigrants from Essex county. Samuel Morse embarked in the "Increase," Apl. 15, 1635, at London, another convenient place of embarkation for families from Suffolk or Essex, from one of which, since the publication of my Memorial of the Morses, I have been induced to believe my great ancestor originated. If Wm. Bullard came in the Increase, which was not improbable, he must have embarked clandestinely, as distinguished Puritans were then obliged to do, for his name is not among her 112 enrolled passengers, nor on any similar list yet discovered.

He no doubt settled first at Watertown, and united with her church, from which he was dismissed in 1641. Here he engaged in the enterprise of planting Dedh. His name is enrolled as the 53d signer of her social compact, and is found among the first to whom her lands were assigned, and on whom taxes were imposed. In the spring of 1637 he, with his wife and children, was pr. of the company who in boats ascended Chs. R. from W. to Ded., and on landing on the E. bank of Dwight's brook, knelt in prayer for the blessing of Almighty God upon their settlement. He had land assigned adjacent to his brother John, and probably near West Common. Here he remained, and was annually taxed as an able inhabitant, and became one of the number to whom the management of the municipal interests of the town were confided. About 1653 he removed to Cambridge, where he m. 2d, Mary Grissel [Griswold], wid. of Francis G., who "had an estate, and two children by her former husband," and became with her a member of the chh. at Cambridge. He made his will in 1679, "being then about 85 years old." To this he added a codicil, May 2, 1684, and d. at his daughter Farrington's, in Ded., Dec. 23, 1686; and on the third day following, his estate was inventoried and his will subsequently probated; [Suf. Prob., 9, 180.] He left a considerable estate in lands on Mystic R., in Charlestown, and in Ded. Nathl. his son, was appointed one of his executors, to whom he bequeathed his real estate in Ded.

He had, pr. born in England,

9. 7. I. Isaac,[2] whose name in 1651 was entered on the record of D. as made a Townsman, being then pr. of age, was taxed, 23 (10) 1652 and '53, above the average of her citizens: m. Ann Wight, and was the 117th signer of the social compact, and d. 11 (3) 1676;

12. 8. II. Nathaniel,[2] first taxed in 1654, d. May 1, 1705, m. Mary Richards;

III. Elizabeth[2] who m. Moses Collier, rm. to Wodbridge, N. J., had I. Elizabeth,[3] m. —— Emmons and r. Bos. in 1727; II. Jemimah,[3] m. —— Gibson, r. W. in 1727.

IV. Mary,[2] who m. 1650, John Farrington, of D.

---

7. 9. Isaac,[2] m. Ann Wight, 1655, r. Ded., had I. Hannah[3] 24 (12) 1655; a H. d. 11 (5) 1676; II. Sarah,[3] 7 (11) 1657; a S. m. 1700–1 Math. Tomblin.

13. 10. III. Samuel,[3] 22 (10) 1659, m. Hannah Thorp, 14 (11) 1683; IV. Judah,[3] 10 (3) 1662; V. Ephraim,[3] July 20, 1664, d. Aug. 2, '64; VI. Ann,[3] April 17, 1666; VII. John,[3] June 26, 1668, d. July 4, '68; VIII. Mary,[3] May 29, 1669; a M. d. 26 (6) 1682;

14. 11. IX. Wm.[3] 19 (3) 1673, "d. Feb. 9, 1746, a. 73, 7 mo. 22d," m. Elizabeth Avery.

---

8. 12. Nathaniel,[2] m , 1658, Mary Richards; was a soldier in Philip's war; admitted freeman May 15, 1690, and at his death bequeathed his estate to his wid. Mary, two daughters and grd. s.; r. Ded. I. Mary,[3] 24 (10) 1659, pr. d. yg.; II. Susanna,[3] 19 (6) 1661, pr. d. yg.; III. Sarah,[3] July 31, 1665, m. Eleazer Mayes, and had only *Eleazer*;[4] IV. Judah,[3] Aug. 5, 1667; r. at D., um. 1710; V. Martha,[3] Aug. 6, 1670, r. at D., um., 1710; VI. Nathaniel,[3] 3 (11) 1679, d. 3 (11) 1681.

---

10. 13. Samuel,[3] settled in Dorchester; was chosen constable 1716, and surveyor of highways, Mar. 14, 1719–20, " '22--3, for the Precinct;" also, '24--5, '25--6. On May 18, 1722, he petitioned Dorchester to be set off to Dedh., but was denied. By the division of the town Dec. 23, 1726, he was included in Stoughtonham, chosen a member of her board of selectmen for the first three years of her corporate existence, and in 1732--3 one of a committee to petition the G. C. for permission to purchase of the Indians land for ministerial use. He married Hannah Thorp, of Ded., 14 (11) 1683, and had at D.,

31. 13¼. I. Samuel,[4] 9 (11) 1684, m. Submit White, at Dorchr., May 24, 1710, and as S. jun. was chosen surveyor, 1721–2; and pr. ab. this time was set off with a part of Dorchr. to Wrenth., where a Sam'l m. Elizabeth Wight, 1722; II. Hannah,[4] Aug. 3, 1687;

13¾. 13½. III. John,[4] Aug. 28, 1690; m Rebecca ———; IV. Ann,[4] Jan. 15, 1692--3; V. Sarah,[4] 1695; VI. Ebenezer,[4] Feb. 10, 1697–8, at Ded., and pr. others in Dorchr. not recorded.

13½. 13¾. John,[4] r. in Dorchester and Stoughtonham, and m. Rebecca ———, who was red. to full communion in the chh. at S., Oct. 26, 1730, and Nov. 8 following presented her 5 eldest children for baptism. They had I. John,[5] Sep. 13, 1719, at Dorch.; II. Josiah,[5] Jly. 22, 1721; III. Samuel,[5] Sep. 10, 1723; IV. Rebecca,[5] Sep. 22, 1725, at Dorchr. (a R. jun. m. at Ded., 1771, Wm. Coney, Jr.); V. Hannah,[5] bap. 1730, m. Dec. 29, '45, Nathaniel Sumner, at Ded.; VI. Mary,[5] bap. May 14, 1731; a M. d. at Ded. Dec. 29, '45; VII. Henry,[5] b. Jan. 11, 1732, at Sto.; VIII. Anne,[5] b. Oct. 29, 1733; IX. Ezra,[5] b. Jly. 6, 1735, at Sto., after which the name there disappears.

---

11. 14. Wm.[3] Ens. settled upon the present homestead of the Bullards in D. and was through life styled cordwainer, but certainly not for sticking to his last. He seems rather to have been a trader, and "an insatiate lover of real estate." So many deeds did he take of lots in Ded., Walpole, Sutton, Upton, Sherborn Dividends (Douglas), Natick and Charlestown, as made him one of the great land owners of the colony; and so many ancient family papers did he preserve and transmit, tending to throw light upon the history of his own and other races, that we and posterity ought to thank his memory and that of each inheritor of the legacy, for their careful preservation. May veneration and foresight continue to guard them both from the conflagration of the depository, and any female hand that wars with every thing old. He m. Aug. 6, 1697, Elizabeth Avery, dg. of Jona. A., of Ded., by w. Elizabeth ———, and grd. dg. of Wm. A., physician, of Boston; and had

15. I. Wm.[4] May 9, 1698, d. pr. in 1737; m. Hannah Lewes, of Ded., Feb. 15, 1721--2, rm. to Dorch. Precinct, had I. *Hannah*,[5] bap. at Sto., Apl. 5, 1724; II. *Elizabeth*,[5] b. at Ded. 1725, and probably others.

II. Elizabeth,[4] Nov. 8, 1699, m. Nathaniel Kingsbury; III. Jemima,[4] Mar. 4, 1702, m. Solomon Bullard, of Chap. III, No. 32, who s. on land at Walpole, pr. inherited fr. her father.

iv. Anna,[4] May 28, 1705, m. 1725 Jona. Whiting, of Rox.
17. 16. v. Isaac,[4] Apl. 4, 1709, d. ab. 1776, m. 1731–2 Mary Deane.

---

16. 17. Isaac,[4] Ens. and Coroner, recd. in 1731 of his father, Wm., a deed of the homestead in D., and was also styled cordwainer; w. Mary Deane, m. 1731–2, d. 1745: 2d w. Wid. Grace Deane, m. 1747, had i. Mary,[5] Mar. 23, 1733, d. yg.: ii. Mary,[5] Jan. 19, '35; iii. Catherine,[5] Oct. 7, '38, d. yg.; iv. Catherine,[5] June 4, '40, m. ——— Wadsworth, of Milton.
19. 18. iv. Isaac,[5] Jly. 10, '44, d. June 18, 1808, m. Patience Baker.

---

18. 19. Isaac,[5] Dea. and Hn., inherited the ancient homestead, and erected in 1782, the present Bullard house, ab. 20 rods S. W. of the site of the original one; and ab. 60 do. N. W. of the C. H. of D. He was a gent. of intelligence and sterling moral worth, much employed in the transaction of public business, being often placed on important Committees with his friend and neighbor, Fisher Ames. He long served the ancient Chh. in D. as a Deacon; was many years returned a representative to the G. C., and annually elected Treasurer of Norf. Co. from its first organization in 1793 until 1808, the year of his death. He m., 1766, Patience Baker, of Ded., and had
i. Mary,[6] Nov. 30, 1767, m. Joseph How, of D.;
20. ii. Wm.[6] Jly. 19, 1769, d. Mar. 15, 1803, m. Lydia Whiting, of D.;
21. iii. Isaac,[6] Jly. 21, 1771, d. ———, m. Rachel Pratt, r. Chelsea;
23. 22. iv. John,[6] Jan. 9, 1773, d. Feb. 25, 1852; m. Lucy Richards, fr. Dover.

---

22. 23. John,[6] Esq., inherited the Bullard mansion in D., was appointed a Justice of the peace by Gov. Lincoln, and succeeded to the regard and confidence of Norfolk Co., manifested in his election to the office of Co. Treasurer on the death of his father; and so acceptable were his services, and so highly was he esteemed as a man, that amidst all the violence of religious and political feeling and the changes of office, he was, by the annual voice of the Co., continued in this responsible station from 1808 to 1852, when he passed to his final reward, amidst the regrets of the public and the sorrows of numerous friends. He had
i. Maria,[7] May 4, 1803, m. H. F. Spear, M. D., rs. Dedham;
24. ii. John,[7] Jan. 2, 1807, m. Jane E. McKillup, rs. New-York;
25. iii. Lewis,[7] Aug. 13, 1810, rs. um. on the homestead at D., and transacts business as a merchant in Boston;
27. 26. iv. Wm[7] Apl. 20, 1816, m. Mary R. Henderson, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

---

26. 27. Wm.[7] now rs. at Brooklyn, and transacts business as a mercht. in New York. He has been very helpful in furnishing references and the genealogy of his family. He m., Mar. 3, 1841, Mary R. Henderson, who was b. at Thomaston, Me., and has
i. Wm. Merrill,[8] b. Jan. 13, 1842; ii. John Richards,[8] b. March 3, 1846; iii. Lewis Henderson, Dec. 21, '48; iv. Mary, Feb. 18, '55.

13¼. 31. Samuel,[4] m. Submit White, May 24, 1710, at Dorchr.; and pr. Elizabeth Wight, in 1722, at Wrenth., and as S. jun., was chosen surveyor at Dorchr., 1722. He is supposed to have afterwards r. in Walpole and Ded., and to have been the father of the following brothers, viz:
35. 32. i. Ebenezer,[5] who d. in Sharon, Mar. 4, 1801;
33. ii. Josiah,[5] who m. Abigail Lewis, who d. ab. 1835, a. 97;
42. 34 iii. Benj.[5] "b. in Walp. or Ded. ab. 1730," and pr. others.

J.H. Buffords Lith. Boston

John Bullard

32. 35. Ebenezer,[5] w. Judith Goodell, fr. Pomfret, Ct., r., Ded. and Sharon, had I. Ebenezer,[6]? jun. of S., who was pubd. to Jemima Mann, of Walp. Jan. 1, 1785; II. Benj.; III. Abner; IV. Paul, rm. to N. Y.; V. Dg., m. —— Billings, r. Francistown, N H.; VI. Dg., m. —— Spur, r. Dorchr.; VII. Silas,[6] b. Jan. 8, 1774, at S., m. May 24, 1798, Betsey Allen, fr. Dorchr, b. May 22, '79, d. Sep. 20, 1850, and had at Sharon.

I. *Deborah*,[7] Mar. 7, 1799, d. 1833, m. Abel Hall, merch. rs. Bos.; had 5 chd.; II. *Betsey*,[7] Feb. 13, 1801, m. Alden White, fr. Bos., rs. Sharon, had 4 chd.; III. *Silas*,[7] Oct. 8, '02, m. Nancy Thomas, fr. Hanson, rs. Sh., had 6 chd.; IV. *Eunice*,[7] June 12, '04, m. John Parks, fr. Exeter, N. H., rs. S., had 7 chd.; V. *Mary*,[7] Apl. 25, '06, d. Aug. 24, '23; VI. John,[7] Feb. 24, '08, m. Sarah Dudley, fr. Heniker, N. H., rs. Leakesville, N. C., had 6 chd.; VII. Sarah,[7] Nov. 13, '09, m. Lewis Smith, rs. Sharon, had 8 chd.; VIII. Catherine,[7] Sep. 23, '11, m. Henry Porter, rs. Naugatuck, Ct., had 2 chd.; IX. Isaac,[7] Jly. 11, '13, m. Mary B. White, rs. Bos., had 4 chd.; X. Joel,[7] Apl. 4, '15, rs. Canton, m. May 21, '36, Maria B. Dow, fr. Salsbury, N. H., had 4 chd.; XI. Emily,[7] Jly. 12, '17, d. '49, m. George Wiswall, rs. C, had 1 chd.; XII. Ann,[7] June 27, '19, d. '19; XIII. Wm.[7] Apl. 7, '21, m. Mary Khr, of Bos., rs. C., had 2 chd.; XIV. Albert,[7] May 12, '23, m. Anne E. Baldwin, rs. C., had 4 children.

---

34. 42. Benj.[5] served in the war of the Revolution, and d. at Sharon, 1778, a. 48. He m. Judith Lewis, fr. Ded., who d. at S., Aug., 1810, a. 69 ys., and had

46. 43. I. Benj.,[6] Oct. 9, 1758, d. Apl. 4, 1838;

II. Judith, Nov. 28, 1760, d. 1819. m. Edw. French, of Canton, Oct. 6, '81.

III. Oliver,[6] Sep. 15, '63, d. Aug. 13, 1839, m. Abigail Gay, of S., ab. 1782, r. Francestown, N. H., and Bethel, Vt.;

IV. Zipporah, Nov. 11, '65, d. Sep. 24, 1854, a. 89, m. Israel Smith, 1789.

V. Lewis,[6] b. 1768, m. Polly Leonard, of Foxboro', rm. to Francestown, N. H., ab. 1798--9, and returned to Foxb., where they d. ab. 1850. They had 10 children, 5 of whom d. in infancy. June,[7] the oldest, m. Bradish Sumner.

VI. Irene,[6] b. Jan. 21, '71, at S., d. 1815, m. Wm. Capen, 1802, r. Norton.

VII. Samuel, Aug. 29, 1773, d. yg.

---

43. 46. Benj.[6] a pensioner in 1832, m. Jan. 7, 1783, Hannah Holmes, of Sharon, b. Oct. 17, 1760, d. Jan. 10, 1849, a. 88, r. in S., and had I. Hannah, June 19, 1783, d. Aug., 1827, at Easton, m. Obed Harlow, 1809, r. Plm.; II. Nancy, Sep., 1784, d. Nov., 1827, m. Ira Draper, '10, r. D. and E. Sudb.; III. Mary, Sep. 26, '87, d. Nov. 4, 1821, m. Jan. 1, 1816, Addison Barstow, of Medfield; IV. Betsey, Sept., 1790, d. Dec., 1822, m. Zephaniah Randall, of Easton; V. Enoch,[7] Sep. 5, 1792, m., Dec. 12, 1819, Olive Gilbert, of Medf'd, long served as dep. Sheriff of Norf. Co., and rs. Sharon, had I. Helen M.,[8] Jan. 5, 1820, at Medfield, m. Albert Richards, Apl. 29, '49, rs. S.; II. Frances M., m., 1842, Oliver H. Whittemore, rs. S., has 4 chd.; III. Lucy Ida, m. Chester E. Morse, had a *son*, Jan. 6, '55, rs. S.; IV. Sally Ann, m., Nov., '52, Geo. Richards, had a *son*, '54, (d.,) rs. S.; V. Daniel Webster, m., May, '52, Martha Curtis, rs. Roxb., had 2 *chd.*; VI. John Marshall, b. at Roxb., is um.

VI. Sally,[7] Sep. 26, 1795, (d.,) m. Hobbs Johnson, (d.,) r. Shar., had 2 child.; VII. Benj.,[7] Aug. 27, '98, m. Mary Dixon, dg. of Samuel D., of

Plym., and b. Jan. 29, 1806, d. Mar. 9, '35. He afterwards m. Maria Leonard, dg. of Cpt. Nathl. L., by w. Susanna Savels, rs. Sharon; had
i. Benj. D.,[8] Aug. 9, 1827, d. Jan. 20, '30; ii. Benj. D.,[8] Jan. 6, '30, rs. Calif.; iii. Mary Jane,[8] Feb. 2, '32, m. Frank A. Thomas, rs. Plym.; iv. Joseph H.,[8] Feb. 10, '35.

viii. Joseph,[7] Aug. 27, '98, d. yg.; ix. Lucy[7], Sep., 1802, d. 1820.

ADDENDA TO CHAPTER I OF BENJ. BULLARD'S[1] RACE.

p. 23, No. 9. Benj.[2] had at Watertown two sisters, Anna[2] and Maudlin[2]; to whom, with him, the selectmen of W. decided, in 1672, that an estate under incumbrance belonged. He was first rated at Dedham, 17 (12) 1654, only 3d., [pr. a poll tax] and again, 29 (6) 1656, 5s. 1d., ab. an average sum. He was one of the last who signed without date the social compact of D. His name was entered, 1657–8, with those to whom land was about to be assigned, but having in the mean time removed to Bogistow he received none. He m. at Ded., 1659, Martha Pidge, not Fairbank, as intimated on p. 23.

---

p. 49, 157. Gardner,[6] d. Sep., 1842, a. 70 ys. 3 mo.; w. Mehetabel Miriam, d. Jan., 1834; 2d w. Zilly Covel, m. Apl., 1837, r. Saratoga Springs, had
i. Mehetabel,[7] Dec. 19, 1797, m. Apl. 14, 1825, Philo R. Waterbury, of S., and had i. *Cynthia Ann*,[8] Apl., 1828, m. Chas. J. Buell, rs. Schenectady; ii. *Edward Robinson*,[8] Aug., 1831, m. Oct. '34, Maria Augusta Rugg, rs. a silversmith at Saratoga; iii. *Heman Lincoln*,[8] Feb., '45.

ii. Pamelia,[7] Aug. 17, 1799, m. Oct. 10, 1819, Benj. Hall, rs. Saratoga, had i. *Mehetabel*,[8] Jan. 30, '21, m. 1841, Chauncey L. Williams, rs. S.; ii. *Pamelia C.*,[8] June 2, '23, m. Rev. Levi Parmely, rs. Elgin, Ill.; iii. *Myron B.*,[8] Jan. 27, '26, m. Clarinda Buck, rs. S.; iv *Orin G.*, Oct. 16, '29; v. *Edwin W.*,[8] July 1, '36; vi. *Miles M.*,[8] June 12, '39; vii. *Phebe Jane*,[8] Mar. 13, '45.

iii. Gardner,[7] June 24, 1801, rs. a trader at Saratoga Springs, m. Dolly How, Oct. 1, 1821, had i. *Julius Augustus*,[8] Mar. 26, 1822, m. Mary Jane Mosier, Oct. 10, '41, rs. S; ii. *James Justin*,[8] Jan. 23, '28, rs. S.; iii. *Elon Galusha*,[8] Feb. 11, '30, m. Caroline R. Elms, '55, rs. S.; iv. *Mary Adaline*,[8] Mar. 26, '32, m. 1851, Robert Blackall, rs. Green Bush, N. Y.; v. *Sarah Emeline*,[8] Feb. 20, '36, m. '53, Joseph A. Christian, rs. New York.

iv. Elon Galusha,[7] Jly. 16, 1819, d. June 13, '29. For an account of the remarkable piety of this child, see Bapt. Tract and Youth's Magazine, Vol. 3, No. 8.

v. Sarah Ann Eustatia,[7] Mar., 1740, by 2d wife.

---

37. 110. Elisha,[4] rm. and s. 1 m. W. of Bellingham Centre, and d. a. 75 ys.

---

37. 113. Daniel,[5] m. Mary (?) Albee; 2d, Mary Blake; 3d, Mary Wheelock; 4th, wid. Mary Torry, and inherited the homestead at B. and d. a. 75; had i. Deborah,[6] d. um.; ii. Baalis,[6] Dea., r. Uxb., m. Joanna or Jane Pierce, had no issue; iii. Wheelock,[6] who inherits the homestead in B., m. Sally Gould, had i. *John*,[7] (d.;) ii. *Leonard* P.,[7] m. Elizabeth Adams, r. Woonsocket, and has George[8]; iv. Polly,[6] m. Allen Thayer.

---

37. 114. Elijah,[5] w. Milcah Pond, dg. of Aaron P., of Hol., had I. Abijah,[6] s. in Sturb.; II. Betsey, m. Thad. Spring; III. Mille,[6] m. Jo. Wood.
IV. Martin,[6] Sep. 13, 1782, m. Sally Corey, d. 1810; 2d, Nabby Carey, d. 1844; and 3d, Clarissa (Underwood) Hawes, rs. at W'boro; had I. *Sally C.*[7] Sept. 19, 1808, m. Nath'l W. Fay; II. *Franklin,*[7] May 25, '10, m. Izanna Pond, rs. W.; III. *Mary Ann,*[7] Apl. 19, '12, d. a. 13 ys.; IV. *Ethan,*[7] Aug. 11, '16, m. Mary Daniels; 2d, Martha Daniels; 3d, Nancy Chamberlain, rs. Shrewsb.; has Martin,[8] Jane,[8] Lucy,[8] and George.[8] V. *Geo. W.,*[7] Jly 25, '18, m. Emiline Harvey, rs. Dundee, Ill.; VI. Emory, June 24, '25, m. Louisa Cooledge, rs. Milf'd, has Abby Josephine,[8] Emma,[8] Clara.[8]
V Ede,[6] m. also Jo. Wood.
VI. Zadock,[6] m. Betsey Richardson, dg. of Doct. Joshua R., of Hol., and Charlton, had I. Estes,[7] d. um.; II. Edwin,[7] m. Juliet Morse Mann, dg. of David M., of W'boro, by w. Jerusha Partridge, rs. W.; III. Chs.[7] rs. Worces.; IV. Betsey,[7] m. James Austin, rs. Worc.
VII. Abner,[6] d. um.; VIII. Elijah, d. yg.; IX. Ethan,[6] rs. Attleboro; X. Pond,[6] d. yg.
XI. John,[6] m. Lucy Justin; 2d, Eunice S. Clark, and had *Matthew B.,*[7] *Elijah,*[7] *Jane G.,*[7] *Henry C.,*[7] *James F.*[7]
XII. Lyman,[6] d. um.; XIII. Almira,[6] d. a. 16.; XIV. Rhoda,[6] m. Geo. Bradford, rs. Troy, N. Y.

---

37. 115. Elisha,[5] w. Rachel Rockwood, r. Franklin, had I. Elijah,[6] r. Sutton; II. Fisher, r. Dedham; III. Elisha,[6] rs. Franklin; IV. Piam,[6] rs. F.; V. Cephas,[6] rs. F., m. Sukey Morse [see memo. of the Morses, p. 81.] had I. *Samuel Morse,*[7] Dec. 18, 1818, rs. Hol. m. Harriet Atwood Warfield, b. Mar. 20, 1819, m. May 25, 1841., has Harriet C.,[8] Jane M.,[8] Samuel A.,[8] Carrie A.[8]; II. *Catherine Fisher*[7]; III. *Eliza Ann.*[7]

---

37. 116. John,[5] bled to death, um.

---

37. 117. Abel,[5] s. in Newfane, Vt., rm. to Canada, m. ——, and had Mason,[6] who r. Brattleboro.

---

37. 118. Baruch,[5] s. in Uxb., w. "Julitta" Messinger, had I. Otis.[6]
II. Luther,[6] r. Uxb., had I. John D.,[7] rs. Hartford, Ct.; II. Charles H.[7] Rev., rs. Rockville, Ct.; III. George A.,[7] rs. Philadelphia; IV. Edward Payson,[7] rs. Uxb.; V. JuliaA.,[7] rs. Uxb.; VI. Catherine M.,[7] rs. Rockville.
III. Fisher,[6]; IV. Samuel,[6] d. um.

---

p. 36, No. 99½. Mary,[5] m. Timothy Hill, rs. S. and H., see p. 104, had Timothy,[6] who d. Oct. 1848, m. Olive Lovell, fr. Medf'd, b. 1770, d. Dec. 6, 1843, had I. Lucretia, (p. 105.)
II. Horace, Ap'l 25, 1797, m. Hepsibah Fisher, fr. H. 2d, Sarah Daniels, fr. Milf'd.
III. Henry (p. 105) m. Hannah Metcalf, fr. Frank.
IV. Jemima, Mar. 23, 1801, d. Nov. 19, '40.
V. Albert,[7] Mar. 12, 1804, m. Mary Cook, fr. Bell., b. Dec. 26, 1807, m. May 18, '31, rs. Shrewsbury, had *Adaline A.,*[8] June 30, '32, d. June 1, '48; *Chas. W.,*[8] June 5, '34; *Ellen M.,*[8] June 20, '36; *Mary Ann,*[8] Aug. 26, '38; *Geo. Albert,*[8] Feb. 26, '41, d. Aug. 27, '42; *Jemima A.,*[8] Dec. 30, '42.

vi. Mary Ann,[7] Jan. 1, 1807, m. Valentine Coombs, of Med.
vii. Cyrus M.[7] May 6, 1809, m. Almira Partridge, fr. Milf'd.

---

p. 49, No. 159. Nathan,[6] rs. Springwater, Liv. Co., N. Y., m. Elisabeth Fay, fr. Athol, who d. at Putnam, Wash. Co., N. Y , Ap'l, 1826 ; and 2d, Sarah Lester, '26, who d. '49 ; and had
i. Eliza,[7] 1801, at Hancock, N. H., d. Nov., 1825, m. '18, Jona. Blair, had *John*,[8] 1819 ; *Jona.*,[8] '21 ; *David*,[8] '23 ; *Nathan*,[8] '25.
ii. J. Barber[7], 1802, d. 1826.
iii. Nathan,[7] 1803, at Shrews., Vt., rm. 1827, to Aurora, St. Lawrence Co., and rs. Springwater, N. Y.. m. Lucy A. Lawrence, who d. '43 ; 2d, Theresa Aplin, m. '50., had *Rob't F.*,[8] '34 ; *Mary E.*,[8] '37 ; *Lucy*,[8] '42.
iv. Shepherd P.,[7] 1806, at Shrews., r. Ticond. and Perry, Wyoming Co., N. Y., m. '32, Helen C. Burnet of Putnam, had *H. Augusta*,[8] '34 ; *Elisabeth R.*,[8] '37 ; *Annette R.*,[8] '40 ; *Frank C.*,[8] '44, at Perry ; and *Edith*,[8] '51 ;
v. Isaac,[7] 1808, at Bradf'd, Vt., d. '52, at San Fran., Cal., m. '43, Ann Tattershan, fr. Hornellsville, N. Y., had *Mary E.*,[8] '48, and *Charlotte*,[8] '51.
vi. Susan,[7] 1810, at Castleton, Vt., m. '48, David Lacy, jr., of Perry, had *Frank E.*[8]
vii. Francis,[7] 1812, d. 1814.
viii. Francis,[7] 2d, 1815, at Shrews., rs. Perry.
ix. Mary,[7] 1817, at Rutland, Vt., rs. P.
x. Sabra,[7] 1819, at Putnam, N. Y., m. '47, Eli May, of Springwater, had *Marian A.*,[8] '48 ; *Ella*,[8] '52.
xi. T. Orestes,[7] 1821, at Put., rs. Perry.
xii. Eliza,[7] 1826, at Put.
xiii. Sarah D.,[7] 1828, at Put., d. 1846, m. '44, Eli May, of Springwater, had *Eli S.*,[8] '45, d. '46.

GRADUATES.

Ch. i. 22. Adam Bullard, 1742, Harv. Col.
i. 132. John Bullard, 1776, H. C., d. 1821.
i. 132. Henry Adams Bullard, 1807, Harv. Univ., d. 1851.
ii. 64. Asa Bullard, 1793, A. B., 1811, M. D., Dar. Col., a. H. U., 1809, d. '26., at Bos.
i. 132. Charles Adams Bullard, 1819, H. U.
i. 132. John Parker Bullard, 1829, H. U., d. 1845.
i. 133. Eli Bullard, 1787, Yale Col., d. 1824.
i. 132. Royal Bullard, 1810, do., d. 1846.
Carolus H. Bullard, 1747, do.
ii. 54. Daniel S. Bullard, 1817, Brown Univ.
i. 139. Elias Bullard, 1823, do.
Ward Bullard, 1833, Middle. Col.
Cullen Bullard, 1829, M. D., Ver. Univ.
i. 139. Malachi Bullard, 1841, Dart. Col., d.
i. 79. Artemas Bullard, 1826, Amherst Col.
i. 79. Asa Bullard, 1828, do.
i. 137. Amos Bullard, 1833, do.
i. 79. Ebenezer Waters Bullard, 1834, Miami Univ., O.
i. 166. George E. Bullard, 1853, M. D., Alb. Med. Col., N. Y.
i. 168. Edwin Buxton Bullard, Hamil. Univ., N. Y., d. 1847.

HOLBROOK.

The name of Holbrooke is ancient and distinguished; and in the English world it has long since attained a wide range. It does not however occur in Doom's Book or Rheimer's Fœdera, yet as early as the reign of Richard II, one of the name was advanced to the order of Knighthood, and "a chev. between three martlets assigned as his coat of arms. Others with equal claims to distinction, or averse to the monopoly, either attained to the same honor or assumed the badge of having done so: for in books of Heraldry I find the name of Holbrooke distinguished by nine other coats of arms, viz., Holbroake Gu. a chev. betw. ten crosses crosslet gu. —— Holbrokes. Or. a fess. between six crosslets, gu. —— Holbrook (Suffolk) Ar. a chev., betw. ten crosses crosslet, gu. —— Holbrooke, the same arms. Crest —— A lion pass. guard, tail extended ppr.—Holbrook. Or a chev. between ten crosses crosslet gu.—Holbrooke (Newington, Co. Kent). Az. a cross, or fretty of the first between four mullets of the second.—Holbrooke (Suffolk) Or. a chev. gu., surmounted with a cross formêe fitchêe at the foot of the second. Crest—A lion's head erased, charged with a chev. or, as in the arms.—Holbrooke (Suffolk) Or, crusily gu. a bend of the second.—Holbrooke (Suffolk) Ar. a chev. between three crosses crosslet gu." These badges of vanity, so little esteemed by the Puritans and their republican descendants, have their use in a historical point of view, as indicating the original and early seats of the race, and may guide some future explorer of the ancestry of our Holbrooks in the mother country where they must have been men of character and consideration. Of the origin of the name I find nothing. Camden does not mention it, though common in his day. This omission may be accounted for, if it was so obviously of local origin as to be included with names of this class: and imagination suggests that in a former age of belief in holy waters, there was some Holy Brooke from which the name was borrowed, the tradition of which might have lingered in his day. But I would not originate a tradition. Too long have the Holbrooks followed this jack-o'-lantern, believing, like other races, in their descent from three brothers, a story suggested, it has been thought, by nothing better, if so good, than the following analogy. Shem, Ham, and Japheth were religious men, so were our ancestors; they came from an old world to a new one, and came by water, so did our fathers; there was just three of them that came, from whom the human race have descended; therefore there was the sacred orthodox number of three from Old to New Eng., from whom each race of a common name have sprung. But the stale tradition that formerly concealed ignorance now exposes it; and the Holbrooks, better posted than some other races, may now correct legends of their ancestry; and on truthful history found their claim to a more respectable origin than false tradition has attempted to give.

Many Holbrooks were early in New Eng. Hitherto all attempts to trace and reduce them to one family have resulted in despair, with the exception of those of the lamented Wm. T. Harris, A. M. He had thoroughly mastered the 5 first generations, of one branch, while I, without knowing it, was attempting the same; and having, through the kindness of his bereaved father, the Librarian of Har. Univ., been favored with the perusal of his MSS., I have become confirmed in the correctness of my arrangement, and added names and references which his sharper eye and more thorough hand had detected and recorded. Thanks to his memory. He was of the third generation of the same family to whom I am indebted for kindred help.

The other families of the name of Holbrook, not descended from Tho., and collected from what were remote parts of New Eng., I have, at the end of eight years

of frequent investigation, succeeded, in my own view more from circumstantial than documentary evidence, in reducing to the descendents of a common father, whose name was probably John, and he the brother and companion of Tho. No date of their embarkation or arrival is presumed to exist. The name first occurs at Weymouth, in 1640, and under circumstances showing that they could not then have been new comers. The settlement of Weymouth was attempted in 1622; and in 1624 a colony of substantial settlers arrived from Weymouth in Dorsetshire, and gave name to the place, and in 1635 another company with a minister, and no doubt from the same place. With one of the latter companies probably came Tho. and John Holbrook, and more likely with the former. If so, Tho. must then have had one or two children; and if with the latter, they might have had an embarrassing number. They were probably from Weymouth, 8 miles from Dorchester, from whence came the planters of our Dorchester; and not remote from these towns was a place, "a small farm," long afterward and perhaps still called "Holbrook." Who of the race will undertake investigations in that quarter, or pledge to a correspondent the means of his doing so?

Thomas Holbrooke, and no doubt John, settled in that part of Weymouth called Old Spain. It was chosen, for its harbor and peninsular form, for confining their cattle. As early as 1643 the stock of the planters had so increased as to render a removal necessary. Seekonk Prairie had been discovered, and it was resolved that as many as chose might remove, and that if a majority were in favor of removing, Mr. Newman their minister should attend them. Thomas and John Holbrook appeared in the affirmative, and in order "that the land of Rehoboth might be divided according to person and estate," each of them gave in their property at precisely £186. This indicates that they were partners. Were they Thomas and John, sen's, or jun's? The former might be presumed if there was not so much evidence that the Holbrooks of the second generation began life in good circumstances, showing that their fathers for their day must have been rich. Home lots at Rehoboth were assigned them 31, (4), 1644. But as John, jun.'s, wife died, leaving one or two children, Jan. 24, 1643–4, pr. after they had pledged themselves to remove and given in their property; and as Thomas, jun., was then young and unmarried, they had reasons, which Thomas and John, sen's, might not have had, for altering their purposes and forfeiting these lots, as they did 10 (11), 1644, by not taking possession. The records of Weym. chh. perished in 1644, with the removal of Mr. Newman; and while subsequent records refer to Thomas, sen., as one of the principal inhabitants, they make no mention of his brother John. Still circumstances, not easily resisted, point to a brother probably of that name, as an early inhabitant of W., and the father of a numerous family, who might have died before 1644. I have, therefore, in these sheets arranged the New Eng. Holbrooks as the descendants of two brothers,

3. 1. Thomas Holbrooke.[1] (See Part I.)
   2. John? Holbrooke.[1] (See Part II.)

PART I.

1. 3. Tho. Holbrooke,[1] was advanced in years when the records of W. began and then had talented sons to render public service.

In 1641, immediately after the earliest preserved records begin, he was chosen the second member of a board of selectmen called townsmen, and served as such in 1645, '46, '51, '52, '54, having his brother or eldest son, John, after '47, associated

with him for a portion of the time. As a citizen of standing and long acquainted with the country, the Gen. Court in 1649 appointed him the first member of a committee to lay out a county highway from Weym. to Dorchester. The following is a copy verbatim ad literatim of his will from Suffolk Prob.

In the name of God, Amen.

Anno Domino, Dec. 31, 1668, Thomas Holbrook, of Weymouth, in New England, being sick and weak in body, but of good and perfect memory, thanks be to the Lord, and minding the uncertain estate of this transitory life, and desiring to settle that estate that God hath blessed me with all, do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following, committing my soul to Almighty God through Christ my Saviour and Redeemer, and my body to decent burial, and for the settling of my temporal estate I do order, give and dispose the same in manner and form following. That is to say, first, I will that my debts and funeral expenses be truly paid out of my estate.

Item, I give and bequeathe unto Jane, my beloved wife, during her life, my whole estate, of what quality and quantity soever the same be, at her dispose for her necessary and comfortable maintenance, and do request my son John Holbrooke and my son Wm. Holbrooke, and my son Tho. Holbrooke to be helpful to my wife in assisting of her in what she may have occasion to dispose of for her subsistence and comfortable maintenance during her life, and give their mother the best advice, as she is ancient and weak of body, suitable to her necessity without being burthensome to any.

Item, I give and bequeathe unto my endeared children all my estate, of whatever quality and quantity soever the same shall be, that shall remain at my wife Jane's decease, there being six of them, three sons and three daughters, to be equally divided between them, always provided that my eldest son, John Holbrooke, shall have a double portion, and the rest of my estate to be equally divided, viz., unto my son, Tho. Holbrook, my son Wm. Holbrook, unto my daughter Anne Rennolds, unto my daughter Elizabeth Hatch, and unto my daughter Jane Drake, to be equally divided amongst them as near as may be; and in case any or either of my sons or daughters should decease before my wife Jane, then the share of the deceased to remain to their respective children and my grandchildren.

Item, I give unto my grandchild John Holbrooke the eldest, my sword.

Item, I give unto my grandchild Peter Holbrooke my gun and my gray mare colt. Item, I give unto my grandchild Wm. Holbrook my musket. Item, I give and bequeathe unto all my grandchildren that shall be living at my wife Jane's decease, two shillings apiece. Item, I do hereby make and ordain my loving wife, the above said Jane Holbrooke, executrix during her life, and at her decease, I do appoint, make and ordain executor of this my last will and testament, my loving son John Holbrooke, whom I do order and entreat to perform this my will, and pay the legacies out of my whole estate of what shall remain at my wife's decease.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written, as on the other side.

The mark of THOMAS [T. H.] HOLBROOKE.

Published, signed and sealed in presence of
Rebecca R. R. Burrell,
Wm. Chase.

Whereas Peter Holbrooke my grandchild hath been as a servant, and hath been helpful to me Tho. Holbrooke and my wife Jane in our old age, for the space of about eight years before the date of these presents, and still remains with us as a dutiful child, I, Tho. Holbrooke, senr., this 31st of Dec., 1673, do will and bequeathe unto my beloved grandchild Peter Holbrooke, his heirs and assignees, my dwelling

house and about three acres of orchard and arable land, situate and being in Weymouth, bounded with Edward Kingman's land, and the River Nertherly and Easterly, and the highway Southerly, and the River Westerly, or the creek descending from the River, as the said Peter Holbrooke's proper estate of inheritance. To have and to hold after the decease of me, Tho. Holbrooke and Jane my wife, and not before. And I, Tho. Holbrooke, do hereby declare not to alter in any particular form my aforesaid will dated this day was five years since, but in this respect as aforewritten concerning my beloved son and grandchild, Peter Holbrooke, which accordingly I do desire my son John Holbrooke as Executor in all points to fulfil. Dated Dec. 31, 1673. Published, signed and sealed in the presence of Tho. White, Wm. Chase. T. H.

Tho. Holbrooke, d. 1674--6. His wid. Joanna, d. before April 24, 1677, when administration was granted his son John. He had

10. 4. I. John,[2] Capt., b. 1617, "d. Nov. 23, 1699, aged about 82 years," [G. S.], m. 1st Sarah ———, 2d Elizabeth ———, 3d Mary ———. See Ch. I.

5. II. Tho.,[2] d. 1697, who m. Joanna ———, and r. at Scituate, Weymouth and Braintree. See Ch. II.

6. III. Wm.,[2] Capt. and Dea., d. 1699; "his wid." ———, d. 1701, r. Scituate. See Ch. III.

7. IV. Ann,[2] who m. ——— Renolds; V. Elizabeth,[2] who m. Walter Hatch, 1650; VI. Jane,[2] who m. ——— Drake.

CHAPTER I.

4. 10. **John,**[2] Capt., was a man of much consideration in his day, and in him the the public reposed great confidence. His independence, courage, enterprise and wealth are abundantly proved by records. He resided at Old Spain, in Weymouth, and seems to have inherited the homestead. Having previously been received to the church, he in 1640 took the freeman's oath. In 1648 he first served as selectman. In 1651 he represented W. in the Gen. Court, and was of the minority of 13, who May 7 of that year refused their assent to the book of ecclesiastical discipline, made out by a committee and the elders of the churches. He was also representative in 1664, '69, '71, '72, '73. In 1668, he with two associates bought a tract of land 9 miles long and ¾ m. wide, situated on the road between Weymouth and Middleboro'. In 1678, he purchased John Saffan's whole farm in Scituate, which he bought of John Hoar, then of Concord. He loaned money to John Williams, of Boston, (the same who had witnessed a deed for his reputed cousin John Holbrooke, of Roxb.), and large sums from time to time to other tradesmen and merchants in B., taking mortgages on houses, warehouses, &c. He was a great operator for those times, and so continued until the close of life. He sold a corn-mill in W., Jan. 20, 1698--9, the year he died. In the time of Philips' war he rendered signal service. He not only defended W., but with his company carried the war into the enemies country. On the 22d of June, 1676, he arrived at Concord, with 30 men from Norfolk, an extinct county, then embracing the settlements on Merrimack and Piscatequa Rivers, whom he had been sent to defend. As commander he drew pay for 24 men from the public treasury in June, Aug. and Sept. of that year; and £16 for his own services. He seems to have been much honored, and the early age for his time at which he was called to the public service, indicates the standing of his family.

Capt. John, m. 1st Sarah ———, who d. 14, (11) 1643; and 2d Elizabeth ———, who d. June 25, 1688, aged 64, [G. S.], and 3d wid. Sarah Loring, who survived him. He had

19. 11. I. John,[3] who m. Abigail Pierce, and s. on his father's land in Scituate;
12. II. Abiezer,[3] who d. um. 1671–2. His father made oath Jan. 29, 1672, to the appraisal of his estate at £40. His wardrobe must have been extravagant had he no property in reversion;
28. 13. III. Samuel, housewright, b. prior to Jan. 24, 1644, d. Aug. or Sept. 1695, m. Lydia ———; IV. Hannah,[3] who m. ——— Pierce, and is no further reported; V. Lois,[3] a twin, b. 12, (3) 1658, probably m. ——— Nash;
16. VI. Eunice,[3] b. also 12, (3) 1658, m. ——— Ludden;
17. VII. Experience,[3] May 23, 1661, m. ——— Edson;
36. 18. VIII. Ichabod,[3] May 20, 1662, d. Dec. 14, 1718.

WORSHIPFULL CAPT. HOLBROOKE'S WILL.

I, John Holbrook, of the Town of Weymouth, in New England, being weak of body, but of a competent understanding and memory, do make this my last Will and Testament, hereby revoking and annulling all former wills by me made. Firstly, committing my soul to God in hope of eternal salvation, through the merits of Christ, my Saviour, and my body to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors; and for my worldly estate I do will and dispose of as followeth, my just debts and funeral charges being paid.

Imprimis, I give and bequeathe to my beloved wife, Mary Holbrook, fifty pounds in money, to be at her disposing, provided she accept of it in full of all demands from my estate, otherwise my contract with her before marriage to be made good to her in every respect; and also, I give her ten pounds in money, provided she give five pounds thereof to her daughter, Loring.

I give and bequeathe unto my son, John Holbrook, all my housing and lands in the Township of Scituate, which I purchased of Mr. John Saffin, to be to the use and improvement of him, the said John Holbrook, for and during his natural life, and after his decease the moiety or one-half of the said houses and lands to be to the only proper use and improvement of his now wife Abigail, during the time she shall remain his widow, and no longer. The other half of the housing and land I give and bequeathe to the use and improvement of my grandson, John Holbrook, the son of my said son, John Holbrook; and, after the decease of my said son and the widowhood of his wife Abigail, I do give and bequeathe all the aforesaid housing and lands to my aforesaid grandson, John Holbrook, to have and to hold to him and his heirs forever; always provided, that when my said grandson shall come to possess and enjoy the whole of the said farm, that he shall well and truly pay forty pounds sterling in equal proportions to the six daughters of my said son, John Holbrook; and if any of them shall decease before they receive their part, then the said forty pounds to be paid equally to such as shall survive, viz., if any of them decease before marriage. I also give and bequeathe unto my son, John Holbrook, all my wearing apparel, and my best feather bed, my best rug and furnitures belonging to the said bed, and my silver tankard. Also, I give unto my granddaughter, Elizabeth, the wife of James Smith, five pounds sterling; also, I give unto my granddaughter, Abigail Porter, ten pounds sterling, to be paid by my executors within one year after my decease.

I give and bequeathe unto my daughter-in-law, Lydia Holbrook, widow of my son Samuel Holbrook, deceased, for the bringing up of the children of my said son, Samuel Holbrook, the use and improvement of the uplands adjoining to her dwelling house, in the neck called Kingman's Neck, and two acres of salt meadow that I

purchased of John Kingman, and also my three acres of salt marsh near Burying Island, and also one-half of three acres of salt marsh in Braintree, lying on the E. side of the Creek, going to Spheer's Farm; also, 40 acres of land on the Westerly side of my land, near the Physical Spring in Weymouth; also, the one-half of my land in Brantry, adjoining to Weymouth line, called by the name of Execution Land; also, the one-half of my dwelling house in Boston. All which housing and lands as is before expressed, I give the use and improvement thereof, unto the said Lydia Holbrook, for her maintenance and the bringing up of the children of my said son, Samuel Holbrook, until my grandson, Joseph Holbrook, son of my said son, Samuel Holbrook, do, or might attain to the age of one-and-twenty years, and no longer. Also, I give unto my said daughter, Lydia Holbrook, £120, to be paid by my executors in one-fourth part of my household stuff and cattle, and the remainder in money, to make up the said £120: always provided, that the said Lydia Holbrook do pay to her three daughthers, Elizabeth, Mary and Sarah Holbrook, daughters of said son, Samuel Holbrook, each of them £40 when they shall attain to the age of one-and-twenty years, or marriage, which shall first happen.

I give and bequeathe unto my grandsons, Samuel Holbrook, John Holbrook and Joseph Holbrook, sons of my said son, Samuel Holbrook, all the aforesaid lands and meadows in Weymouth and Brantrey, (left for the use and improvement of the said Lydia Holbrook aforesaid), to be divided into equal parts or shares to my said three grandsons, when my said grandson, Joseph Holbrook shall, or might attain to the age of one-and-twenty years. The said Samuel, John and Joseph, paying to their mother, Lydia Holbrook, each of them 30s. per annum, during her natural life.

I give and bequeathe to my grandson, Abiah Holbrook, son of my son, Samuel Holbrook, the one-half or moiety of my house and land in Boston, when he shall attain to the age of one-and-twenty years, he paying to his mother, Lydia Holbrook, 30s. per annum, during her natural life. I also give and bequeathe unto my said daughter, Lydia Holbrook, half an acre of salt meadow, lying in the neck called Kingman's Neck, that was formerly my father, Thomas Holbrooke's, to her and her heirs forever. And further it is my will, that if my said daughter Lydia shall dispose of herself in marriage, that there shall be no strip nor waste made upon any of the aforesaid lands any more than what may be needful for her own firing or reparation of her own housing, or fencing of the said lands.

I give unto my son-in-law, Simon Whitmarsh, £20 in money.

I give unto my grandson, Simon Whitmarsh, £20 in money.

I give unto my granddaughter, Ruth Darby, £15 in money. I give unto my granddaughter, Mary Jackson, £15 in money.

All the aforesaid sums to be paid by my executors within one year after my decease.

I give to my daughter, Hannah Pierce, £50 in money, to be at her disposal as she shall see cause. Also, I give unto my grandson, Azarikum Pierce, £15 in money. Also, I give to Ephraim Pierce, jun., £15 in money. I give to my granddaughter Rachel Peck, £5 in money. All which legacies are to be paid by my executors within one year after my decease, which shall be in part payment of a bond under the hands and seals of Ephraim Pierce and Azarikum Pierce, bearing date June 14, 1697

I give unto my grandson, Joseph Nash, £50 in money. Also, I give unto my granddaughter, Elizabeth Nash, £25 in money, to be paid in one year after my decease.

I give unto my grandson, Benjamin Ludden, £10 in money. I give to my grandson, John Ludden, £10 in money. I give to my grandson, Joseph Ludden £10 in money. All the aforesaid legacies given to the Luddens, to be paid by my executors, as they shall attain to the age of one-and-twenty years. I give unto my grandson, James Ludden, one acre of salt meadow, lying on the Eastern neck which

was formerly his grandfather's, James Ludden's. I give unto my granddaughter, Eunice Ludden, £15, at her day of marriage, or when she shall attain the age of 18 years, which shall first happen.

I give unto my grandson, Joseph Edson, £15 in money. To my grandson, Josiah Edson, £15 in money. To my granddaughter, Experience Edson, £40 in money. All which legacies given to the Edsons, to be paid by my executors, as they shall attain to the age of one-and-twenty years, the sons, and the daughters, eighteen years.

I give and bequeathe unto my son, Ichabod, my dwelling house in Weymouth, that I now live in, with all the out-housing, orchard, and lands adjoining, by estimation between 40 and 50 acres, and also, all my salt marsh, lying in the neck, called Kingman's Neck, not before given; also, all the remainder of my lands near the Physical Spring, not before given, also, all the 4 acres of salt marsh lying on the East side of the back river, in Weymouth. All which houses and lands I give unto my son, Ichabod, during his natural life, and to his wife, Sarah, as long as she remains his widow; and after his decease and his wife's widow's estate, I give and bequeathe the said housing, orchard and lands adjoining, with the salt marsh, in the neck called Kingman's Neck, unto my grandson, Abiezer Holbrook, son of my son, Ichabod Holbrook, to him and his heirs forever.

I give unto my grandson, David Holbrook, son of my son, Ichabod Holbrook, the aforesaid salt meadow, lying Easterly of the back river, and the aforesaid land near the Physical Spring, after the decease of my son, Ichabod Holbrook and his wife's widow's estate, to be to him and his heirs forever. I give to my son, Ichabod, the one-half of my house and land in Boston, during his natural life, and to his wife as long as she shall remain his widow; and after his decease and his wife Sarah's widow's estate, I give the said half of the house and land at Boston, unto his son, Elisha Holbrook, and his heirs forever.

I give unto the reverend Mr. Samuel Torry, Pastor of the Church of Weymouth, £5 in money. And further it is my will, that if any of the grandchildren shall decease before they receive their portions, that then the portion of the deceased shall be equally divided amongst the surviving brothers and sisters of the same parents.

And it is my will, that if my Indian servant, Anthony, doth behave himself well, that he have his freedom in 12 years after my decease. And further it is my will, that if my wife see cause not to live in my house, she shall have what provisions she shall have occasion for her own use, for three months after my decease. All the remainder of my estate, whether real or personal, wheresoever it may be found that is not before given by this my last Will, I give and bequeathe unto my son, Ichabod Holbrook, and his heirs forever. And do hereby ordain and constitute my son, John Holbrook, and my son, Ichabod Holbrook, with Ephraim Hunt, Esq., to be my executors to this my last Will and Testament. And I do hereby give unto the said Ephraim Hunt, £5. And I do desire my loving friends, John Rogers and Joseph Dyer, and my brother, Stephen French, to be overseers to see to the performance of this my last Will and Testatment, and do give to each of them 20s., in remembrance of my love.

In witness that this is my last Will and Testament, I do hereby make void and null all former wills by me made whatsoever, and do sign, seal, declare and publish this to be my last Will and Testament, the 12th day of July, 1699.

The mark S of John Holbrook, and a seal.

Signed, sealed and published, in presence of John Pratt, Ephm. Burrell, Joseph Drake. [Suff. Prob., XIV, III.]

---

11. 19. John,[3] s. in Scituate on the ancient Hoar farm, bequeathed by his father; m. Abigail Pierce, dau. of Capt. Michael P., who was slain at Attleboro',

Gore [Cumberland] in his desperate fight with the Indians in Philip's war, had I. Tho.,[4] b. Jan. 15, 1671, at Wey., d. prior to 1699; II. Elizabeth,[4] Feb. 2, 1672, at Scituate, and alive 1699; III. Abigail,[4] May 11, 1675, and alive 1699; IV. Experience,[4] Feb. 22, 1677, and alive 1699;

24. V. Hannah,[4] Jan. 11, 1679, m. Josiah Turner, 1700; VI. Sarah,[4] July 11, 1680, and alive 1699; VII. Deborah,[4] Aug. 22, 1683, m. Joseph Briggs, 1703–4.

42. 27. VIII. John,[4] Nov. 19, 1686, m. Sarah Chrittenden, May 3, 1709.

---

13. 28. Samuel,[3] sergt., was admitted to the freeman's oath, Oct. 12, 1681,—enjoyed the confidence of his kinsmen—was appointed by his uncle Tho., July 25, 1695, to see to the execution of his will—d. intestate before Oct. 3, of the same year, when administration was granted to his wid. Lydia. [Suf. Prob., vol. 11, p. 168 and vol. 17, p. 284.] He pr. settled near or with his father, Capt. John, and had by wife Lydia ——, at Weym.

29. I. Elizabeth,[4] Sep. 30, 1684, m. —— Wales; II. Mary,[4] Nov. 18, 1686, d. yg.; III. Sarah,[4] m. Wm. Hunt, 1713.

53. 32. IV. Samuel,[4] Feb. 19, 1688, m. Hannah Adams, aunt to Gov. Adams.

57. 33. V. John,[4] Dea., Apl. 29, 1690, "d. Jan. 28, 1762, in his 72d yr."

34. VI. Joseph,[4] Jan. 26, 1694, d. prior to July 11, 1711.

65. 35. VII. Abiah,[4] who inherited half of his grd. father's house and land in Boston.

---

18. 36. Ichabod,[3] inherited the homestead of Capt. Holbrook, at Old Spain, m. Sarah Turner, who d. a widow, Dec. 20, 1739. He had,

71. 37. I. Abiezer,[4] May 7, 1689, d. Feb. 17, 1761, m. Ruth Vinson.

80. 38. II. David,[4] Sep., 1690, m. Marcy Pittey, 1716; III. Sarah,[4] Jan. 13, 1694, d. Oct. 10, 1725; IV. Elisha,[4] inherited half his grd. father's house and land in Boston.

86. 41. V. John,[4] Nov. 28, 1699, five days after the death of Capt. John his grd. father.

---

27. 42. John,[4] m. Sarah Chrittenden, May 3, 1709, and inherited the estate in Scituate, bequeathed to him by his grd. father, Capt. John, and had,

43. I. John,[5] June 13, 1710, and removed to Maine; II. Tho.,[5] Apl. 7, 1712, died May 1, 1712, at S.

91. 45. III. Tho.,[5] June 24, 1713, d. 1761, m. Margaret Doane.

173. 46. IV. Elisha,[5] Dea., May 25, 1716, m. Sarah ——, 1742; r. Wellfleet.

99. 47. V. Abiezer,[5] Sep. 16, 1719; VI. Martha,[5] Nov. 11, 1721; VII. Abigail,[5] Apl. 7, 1724, m. Jeremiah Bickford, Sep. 19, '48.

105. 50. VIII. Ezekiel,[5] May 29, 1727, m. Martha Mayo; IX. Lucy,[5] Jan. 15, 1729, m. Elisha Bickford, Sep. 19, '48.

110. 52. X. Naaman,[5] Hn.

---

32. 53. Samuel,[4] settled in Boston, as a cordwainer, m. Aug. 1710, Hannah Adams, b. Jan. 24, 1685, dau. of Capt. John Adams, and aunt to Gov. Samuel A. He d. intestate; and administration was granted his wid., Hannah, Dec. 4, 1721, [Suff. Prob., 22, 149.] He had

I. Hannah,[5] May 19, 1712, bap. at Weym., June 23, '12; II. Samuel,[5] A. M., b. ab. 1714, who had Samuel Adams, of Boston, appointed his guardian, May 12, 1726, [Suff. Prob., 24, 248] grad. at H. Col., 1734, was a member of the Fire Society in Boston, 1738, and d. a "gent.," intestate, and administration on his estate was granted Abijah Adams, Oct. 24, 1766. He left only classical books and plate appraised at £38; was pr. unm., [Suff. Prob, 65. 200]; III. Joseph,[5] b. ab. '19, d. yg.

---

33. 57. John,[4] Dea., was received a member of 2d Chh., in Braintree, March 26, 1721, who elected him Dea., Oct. 13, 1742, and whom he served in this office with "good acceptance" 20 years. He made his will, Feb. 24, 1761, which was proved, Apl. 12, '62, and administration granted his wid. Sarah, and sons, John and Samuel. The land on which he lived he bought of Benj. Ludden. His estate appraised at £131.

114. 58. I. John,[5] Dea., Dec. 20, 1715; II. Sarah,[5] Oct. 15, 1718, buried May 7, 1720; III. Samuel,[5] July 15, 1720, and baptized the same day, d. Aug., 1730; IV. Joseph,[5] Apl. 14, 1722, d. Aug. 29, 1730; V. Sarah,[5] March 4, 1724, m. Josiah White, of Boston, 1744; VI. Mary,[5] Mar. 5, 1725–6, d. Aug. 11, 1730; VII. Timothy,[5] May 12, 1728, his intention of marriage to Hannah White entered, Feb. 1, 1753, rm. pr. to Ct.; VIII. Elizabeth,[5] July 2, 1730, m. Samuel Ward, 1752; IX. Samuel,[5] Dea., June 4, 1732, m. Elizabeth Niles, dau. of Hon. Samuel N., r. Lebanon, Ct. Judge Niles and lady d. at his house in L., at extremely advanced ages. Deacon Samuel had no child.; X. Molly,[5] May 28, 1734. She or Lucy m. Josiah Lincoln.

XI. Hannah,[5] Apl. 11, 1736, d. May 15, 1736;

64. XII. Lucy,[5] Nov. 28, 1739, baptized Dec. 2, '39.

---

35. 65. Abiah,[4] m. —— ——, and settled in Boston, where he inherited a bequest from his honored grd. father, and had, I. Abiah,[5] who m. Rebecca Ingalls,? Mar. 20, 1745, and d. 1769, without issue. He was a schoolmaster and ingenious penman and taught last in the S. District in Bos. He made his will, May 14, 1768, giving his estate, appraised July 7, 1769, at £1227, 14s. 8d. to his wid. Rebecca, she to pay £20 per annum for the support of each of his parents during their lives; and on her death or 2d marriage, he ordered his estate to be equally divided to his surviving brothers and sisters, and nephew Abiah Holbrook, s. of his br. Elisha, late of Kittery, Me. His wid. Rebecca, by her will, probated Jan. 14, 1794, gave to her br. (in-law) Samuel Holbrook's children, Samuel, Elizabeth, Amelia, Mary and Sally, £25 each; to her husband's sister, "Mary" Storer, £75; to his sister "Mary" [Elizabeth?] Adams, £75; to *her* cousins, Geo., Mary and Josiah Burroughs, £25 each; and to her cousin (husband's nephew) Abiah Holbrook, £50; her apparel, plate, &c., to her adopted dau., Rebecca Gray, and on conditions to descend to her niece, Elizth. Perry; and to Har. Col. an alphabetical piece of penmanship, called knot-work, written in all the hands of Gr. Britain, by her husband, on which he was 7 years engaged in seasons of leisure, and which he valued at £100 and ordered her to give, or in case of necessity, offer for sale; and first to Mr. John Hancock.

67. II. Elisha,[5] who d. at Kittery, prior to 1768, leaving a s. Abiah.[6]

68. III. Samuel,[5] who r. in Boston, m. Elizabeth Williams, of Roxb. Sep. 1, 1755, had, *Abiah*,[6] Jan. 22, '64, pr. d. yg.; II. *Samuel*,[6] III. *Elizabeth*,[6] IV. *Amelia*,[6] V. *Mary*,[6] VI. *Sally*.[6]

69. IV. Mary,[5] who m. —— Storer; V. Elizabeth,[5] who m. John Adams, jun., Feb. 15, 1759, of Bos.

---

37. 71. Abiezer,[4] a weaver, settled in Weymouth, m. Ruth Vinson, Apl. 23, 1715, who d. Oct. 8, 1751. He made his will Jan. 3, 1753, which was proved Mar. 27, 1761. He had, I. Ruth,[5] July 15, 1715, m. Doct. Nathaniel White, Apl. 15, 1742; II. Hannah,[5] July 12, 1717; III. Deborah, Sep. 15, 1718, d. yg.; IV. Elisha,[5] Mar. 27, 1722, an E. by Ruth Turner, had Elisha, Oct. 1, 1761;

V. Sarah,[5] May 4, 1720; VI. Ann,[5] Jan. 4, 1724, m. Gilbert Brooks.

119. 77. VII. Abiezer,[5] Oct. 15, 1725, m. Hanh. Trask and Sarah Chapman.
123. 78. VIII. Josiah,[5] Sep. 2, 1727, m. Sarah Porter.
79. IX. Mercy,[5] Feb. 24, 1731, m. John Bargery, 1750.

---

38. 80. David,[4] m. 1716, Marcy Pittey, settled in Weymouth, and removed to Braintree, and had,
129. 81. I. David,[5] June 26, 1717, m. Mary Hayden, and 2d, wid. Mary Jones.
140. 82. II. Ichabod,[5] Mar. 12, 1719, m. Hannah Hayden.
147. 83. III. Nehemiah,[5] May 16, 1722, d. Apl. 4, '52, m. Christian Thayer.
84. IV. Mary,[5] Nov. 21, 1726, m. Zeb. Howard, r. Randolph;
85. V. Ruth,[5] bap., Dec. 13, 1730, m. pr. —— Tower, r. B.

---

41. 86. John,[4] Dea., inherited, it is presumed, the ancient seat of the family at Old Spain in Weymouth, m. Jan. 6, 1725–6, Sarah Hunt. Did she d. as his wid., 1783? See Ch. III. No. 39. He made his will Mar. 1, 1767, giving his wid. 2 cows, 2 feather beds, all his household movables, and authority to sell parts of his lands if the produce of the estate assigned her was not adequate to her comfortable maintenance. His entire estate he gave to be equally divided to four children. John, Nathaniel and Jirah were appointed Execrs. He had, I. Sarah,[5] Nov. 8, 1726, d. yg.; II. Sylvanus,[5] Aug. 27, 1728, d. yg.
151. 87. III. John,[5] June 7, 1730, m. Sibyl Lane, of Hing., 1760; IV. Joanna,[5] Mar. 1, 1732, unm. in 1767; V. Lydia,[5] Sep. 3, 1734, d. prior to '67, m. Capt. Sol. Lovell, and had Lydia, brought up by her grd. father, John H.
153. 89. VI. Jirah,[5] Oct. 23, 1737, d. March 10, 1812, m. Hannah Gray, and s. in Boston; VII. Daniel,[5] bap. Feb. 22, 1740, pr. died young.
156. 90. VIII. Nathaniel,[5] Feb. 20, 1741, m. Susanna Howard, from Braintree.

---

45. 91. Tho.,[5] settled in Eastham, now Wellfleet, m. Jan. 2, 1734–5, Margaret Doane, who survived to the age of ab. 95, and d. ab. 1808. He had,
I. Margaret,[6] Dec. 1, 1735; II. Jerusha Doane,[6] Jan. 18, 1737–8.
159. 94. III. Tho.,[6] Jan. 30, 1739–40, d. 1806, m. Hannah Harding; IV. Isaiah,[6] May 23, 1742, m. Price Hatch and was drowned; V. Abial,[6] a dau., May 10, 1745; VI. John,[6] Oct. 18, 1748, m. Ruth Hamlin, '71, rm. to Me.
VII. Isaac Doane,[6] Feb. 18, 1751, d. yg.

---

47. 99. Abiezer,[5] m. Hannah ——, r. at Eastham, and had, I. Abiezer,[6] Aug. 20, 1741; II. Jesse,[6] July 24, 1743; III. Jona.,[6] July 21, 1745, m. Mercy Covel, '79, and had *Daniel;* IV. Elizabeth,[6] Oct. 14, 1748; V. Lucy,[6] Dec. 4, 1750.

---

50. 105. Ezekiel,[5] m. Oct. 10, 1751, Martha Mayo, and was town clerk and treasurer of Wellfleet, 1774–1800, and had I. Sarah,[6] Apl. 5, 1752;
II. Marcy,[6] Oct. 1, 1753; III. Martha,[6] Apl. 20, 1757;
IV. Samuel,[6] Feb. 24, 1759, and pr. others.

---

52. 110. Naaman[5] was a gent. of education, and well informed in the political questions of his day. He was delegated by the whigs of Wellfleet to the first Provisional Congress that met at Salem, Oct. 5, 1774, and repeatedly represented his fellow citizens in the Gen. Court. He is reported to have left descendants, but not recorded in W. or vicinity. I. Naaman,[6] jun., whose marriage with Mary Cobb, of Barnstable, was entered Aug. 9, 1779, is supposed to have been his son; II. Eliphalet,[6] whose do. with Mary Covel was do. at W., Oct. 31, 1771, might have been another son; III. John[6], of W., who m. Ruth Smith, 1778, was perhaps another son, or John, No. 97.

---

58. 114. John,[5] the 2d Dea. of this name in the 2d Chh. of Braintree, was chosen to this office Feb. 8, 1761, a few months before the death of his father. He and his brother, Dea. Samuel, sold 14 acres on the road fr. B. to Bridgewater, May 20, 1765. He m. June 7, 1741, Mary Hunt; had at B.,
I. Joseph,[6] Oct. 30, 1741, d. Feb. 22, 1741–2;
II. Hannah,[6] b. and bap. Mar. 20, 1742, m. Urben Bates, of Weym.
322. 115. III. John,[6] Col., June 20, 1745, d. Oct. 13, 1802, m. Anna Wild; IV. Betty,[6] Feb. 15, 1747–8, pr. d. '48–9; V. Sarah,[6] b. 1749, bap. Apl. '50, d. um.; VI. Mary,[6] 1753, m. Cpt. James Pratt, of Weym., for 2d w., and had 2 children.

---

77. 119. Abiezer,[5] m. Hannah Trask, June 28, 1751, who d. Jly. 1, '73, a. 43; and 2d, Sarah Chapman, in 1777, and had at Weym.
177. 120. I. Elisha,[6] Nov. 4, 1752, m. Sarah Burrell; II. Silvanus,[6] Nov. 14, 1755, d. yg.; III. Ruth,[6] Aug. 22, 1758.
184. 122. IV. Silvanus,[6] Aug. 15, 1760, m. Lucy Ripley.

---

78. 123. Josiah,[5] m. Sarah Porter, 1762, and had at Weymouth, I. Sarah,[6] Dec. 14, 1762; II. Hannah,[6] Jan. 19, 1765; III. Eliphalet,[6] ("Lifee,") Feb. 15, 1768, m. Susannah Harding, Apl. 18, 1811, rm. West; IV. John,[6] June 6, 1772; kept a shoe store in Bos., and rm. West; V. Molly,[6] Sep. 13, 1776, m. —— Ford, and rm. West.

---

81. 129. David,[5] was received as jun., to the 2d chh. in Braintree, Jan. 2, 1757, m. Mary Hayden, Nov. 19, 1741, who was b. June 9, 1722, and recd. to the same chh. Dec. 29, 1745, d. Sep. 23, 1756. He m. 2d w., Mary Jones, and as D. jun. bought land in B., 1766–67, made his will Sep. 1, '77, which was proved Mar. 19, '82. He, "gent.," gave his wid. Mary the third of his estate, and the rest to be equally divided to his five sons, and they to pay in one year after his decease, £100 to each of his six daughters. His estate was appraised at £3,297, 7s. 8d. He had I. Mary,[6] Dec. 25, 1742, m. Abiezer Packard; II. Hannah,[6] May 31, 1744, m. —— Shepard; III. Sarah,[6] Jan. 11, 1745, m. Stephen Penniman, Esq.
133. IV. David,[6] Feb. 1, 1747–8, m. Mehitabel Soper, r. B., had a family not yet reported; V. Lydia,[6] Dec. 21, 1749, m. Tho. Hollis, r. B.
135. VI. Jona,[6] Nov. 1, 1751, m. Esther Hollis, r. B., had only Esther.
351. 136. VII. James,[6] Esq., Sep. 25, 1753, m. Rhoda Vinton, r. B.; VIII. Hittee,[6] Aug. 12, 1755, m. Joseph Allen, r. B.; X. Ruth,[6] bap. Oct. 16, 1757, d. yg.; XI. Ruth,[6] bap. Nov. 11, 1759, d. um.; XII. Moses,[6] bap. Nov. 8, 1761, d. um.; XIII. Caleb,[6] d. um., a. 27, and his estate, May 31, 1790, was appraised at £284, his brother David being administrator.

---

82. 140. Ichabod,[5] was with his wife, Hannah Hayden, received to the 2d chh. in Braintree, 1756, and had I. Hannah,[6] Oct. 19, 1746, pr. d. 1749.
337. 141. II. Ichabod,[6] May 26, 1748, m. Elizabeth (Mann) Niles.
344. 142. III. Ebenezer,[6] Mar. 25, 1749–50, m. Betsey Hayden, r. B.; IV. Hannah,[6] Dec. 5, 1751, m. Gideon Stetson, r. Randolph.
347. 143. V. Tho.,[6] Oct. 7, 1754, m. Sarah Tower; VI. Nathaniel,[6] bap. Oct. 8, 1758, r. in B. 1796, d. in Rand., had I. *Nathl.*; II. *Benj.*; III. *son*; VII. Abel,[6] bap. Oct. 18, 1761, r. in B. 1799, m. Betsey, had I. *Calvin*; II. *Wm.*; III. *Abel.*

---

83. 147. Nehemiah,[5] m. Christian Thayer, May 10, 1744, and 1745 was received, with her, into the 2d chh. in Braintree; d. intestate, and administration

was granted his wid., Christian, May 15, 1752; and James Penniman, Mar. 6, '53, was appointed guardian of his three children. She m. 2d, —— French, of Sto. He had

309. 148. I. Nehemiah,[6] May 6, 1745, recd. of his grd. father, David, Apl. 30, 1763, a deed of half his house and 5 acres in B.

318. 149. II. Wm.,[6] Apl. 2, 1747, d. Apl. 26, 1808, at Stoughton; III. Elizabeth,[6] Dec. 25, 1749, d. um.

---

87. 151. John,[5] m. Sybil Lane, of Hingham, 1760, and had at Weym.
I. John,[6] Jly. 10, 1761, bap. Nov. 28, 1762; and, perhaps II. A son, bap. at Stough., Sep. 6, '78.

---

89. 153. Jirah,[5] Yeoman, m. May 28, 1767, Hannah Gray, of Boston, where he settled, and held the offices of hay inspector and constable for many years, and was in office at the time of his decease, Mar. 10, 1812. In 1796 he was, with Amos Lewis, mercht., and Moses Eayers, appointed guardian of Mary Gray. He had I. Hannah,[6] Aug. 1, 1768; II. John,[6] Oct. 27, '69, d.; III. John,[6] b. 1770, d. Jly. 31, 1822, a. 52, m. Priscilla Kittel, Oct. 7, 1792, d. Sep. 20, 1820, a. 47. He was much of his life in the service of Boston Banks, and had I. Anna,[7] Mar. 24, 1794, d. Dec. 3, 1794; II. John,[7] Nov. 19, 1795, d. um.; III. Mary,[7] Jan. 4, 1798, m. David Abbot of Concord, N. H., had *Mary P.*,[8] *James M.*,[8] (d.), *Joseph M.*,[8] *Elizabeth M.*,[8]; IV. Asa Payson,[7] Jly. 15, 1818, d. um.; V. Hannah,[7] Jly. 16, 1802, m. Tho. Palmer, rs. Bos., has *Elizabeth C.*,[8] *Tho. H.*,[8] *Wm. H.*,[8] *Benj.*,[8] and *Geo. P.*[8]; VI. James K.,[7] June 25, 1804, d. Sep. 20, 1805; VII. Elizabeth K.,[7] June 30, 1806, d. um.; VIII. Sarah M.,[7] Nov. 6, 1808, d. Oct. 18, 1809; IX. James,[7] Jly. 15, 1810, m. Mary Tyler, rs. at Brooklyn, Ct., has *James*,[8] *Mary*[8]; X. Sarah K.,[7] Apl. 9, 1812, d. Jan. 4, 1832; XI. Ann Gray,[7] Feb. 22, 1814, m. Martha Haward, had *John Hurd*.[8]

IV. Edward,[6] Dec. 11, 1772, d. Feb. 28, 1847, a. 74. He settled in Boston as a merchant, and for upwards of 50 years conducted business on Long and T Wharves, in which he was engaged at the time of his death. His character as a business man is still appreciated by surviving acquaintances, and may be inferred from records that will be consulted by those of another age. He m., Jan. 1, 1797, Hannah Lillie, dg. of Daniel L., of Bos., shipbuilder, who. d. May 23, 1804, a. 25; and 2d, Hephsibah Goodrich, June 7, 1809, dg. of Ezekiel G. of Lunenburgh, and had I. Edwd.,[7] Nov. 14, 1800, d. Apl. 23, '02; II. Edward,[7] Apl. 5, 1804, who succeeds his father in business on L.Wf.; III. Emily,[7] Mar. 28, 1810, m. Nathan W. Baker, of Brooklyn, Ct.; IV. George,[7] Oct. 18, 1811, m. Jan. 15, 1837, Elizabeth Shannon, rs. Boston, had 1. *Sarah Elizabeth*,[8] Oct. 15, 1837; 2. *Frances Louisa*,[8] Sep. 19, '40, d Nov. 6, '40; 3. *Helen Louisa*,[8] Nov. 15, '42, d. Jan. 6, '43; 4. *Maria Louisa*,[8] Apl. 17, '44; 5. *Mary Shannon*,[8] also Apl. 17, '44, d. May 29, '44; 6. *James Shannon*,[8] Dec. 31, '46; 7. *Georgianna*,[8] Aug. 31, '48; 8. *Chs. Edward*,[8] Sep. 7, '51, d. Jan. 9, '52; 9. *Mary Shannon*[8], Apl. 22, '54.

V. Eliza Ann,[7] Feb. 27, 1813; VI. Louisa,[7] May 7, 1814; VII. Charles Lowell,[7] Col., May 5, 1816, rs. a banker at Bos., m. Oct. 14, 1847, Mary P. Robinson, b. Oct. 14, 1826, dg. of Wm. R., of New York, by w. Julia Ann Locee, and had Henry Warner, Sept. 17, '48;

VIII. Henry Ware,[7] Mar. 18, 1818, d. at N. Orleans, Sep. 17, 1841. His remains were forwarded, and now repose in the family burial place at Mt. Auburn.

v. Sarah,[6] Nov. 16, 1774; vi. Elizabeth,[6] Feb. 27, '77, d. Nov. 4, '78; vii. Elizabeth,[6] Jan. 9, '79, d. ab. 1822; viii. Mary,[6] and Frances,[6] Dec. 24, '81. Both died soon after birth.

---

90. 156. Nathaniel,[5] m. wid. Susanna Howard, 1777, fr. Braintree, r. Weym., had i. John,[6] Nov. 24, 1777. Did he s. in Bos.? See Part i. Ch. iii., No. 45.
A John, of Weym., m. Hannah ——, and had i. Harriet, 1796, at Bos.; ii. John, Apl. 18, 1801.
Another John m. Sarah, pr. Peterson, ? and had i. Elizabeth, Oct. 17, 1801, at Weym.; ii. Evin, Feb. 14, '04.
ii. Susanna,[6] bap. Dec. 17, 1779; iii. Betsey,[6] bap. Apl. 20, 1783.

---

94. 159. Tho.,[6] m. Hannah Harding, who d. June 4, 1806, a. 64; and 2d, Jerusha Sweet, Oct. 19, 1806, r. at Wellfleet, and had i. Lucy,[7] Apl. 12, 1762, m. Lem. Newcomb; ii. Hannah,[7] Sep. 25, 1764, m. Samuel Baker, 1781.
188. 162. iii. Jesse,[7] Cpt., Oct. 28, 1766, d. Aug. 28, 1836, m. Temperance Higgins;
197. 163. iv. Tho.,[7] Mar. 2, 1769, and alive 1854, m. Thankful Atwood;
205. 164. v. Joseph,[7] Aug. 6, 1771, d. 1852, m. Polly Jenkins, fr. Barnst;
214. 165. vi. Anthony,[7] Aug. 1, 1773, d. Jly. 6, 1810, m. Mary Eaton;
219. 166. vii. Solomon,[7] June 20, 1776, d. May 20, 1807, m. Thankful Rich; viii. Huldah,[7] June 10, 1779, m. Freeman Bacon; ix. Eunice,[7] Nov. 11, 1781, m. Cpt. Robert Higgins, r. Wellfleet; x. Sally,[7] Oct. 24, 1784, d. Mar. 18, 1855, m. Stephen Atwood, r. Malden; xi. Allen,[7] Oct. 8, 1788, d. Jan. 12, 1800.

---

97. 170. John,[6] m. ——, and is reported to have been the father of i. Isaiah,[7] who m. in 1771, Tabitha Chapman, and had at W. *Tabitha*, Dec. 31, 1772, and *Betsey*, in 1777; ii. John,[7] who m. Ruth Hamlin in 1771, and pr. Ruth Smith, in 1778.

---

46. 173. Elisha,[5] Dea., m. Sarah ——, 1742, and is reported to have been the father of i. Elisha,[6] who m. Priscilla Newcomb, b. Nov. 19, 1771, and pr. 2d, Ann Green, 1776, at Wellfleet.
231. 175. ii. Joseph,[6] jun., who m. Abigail Bacon;
224. 176. iii. David,[6] b. Mar. 30, 1750--51, m. Hannah Hopkins.

---

120. 177. Elisha,[6] m. 1775, Sarah Burrell, fr. Hingh., r. at Weym., had i. Elisha,[7] Jly. 31, 1777; ii. Samuel,[7] Aug. 26, 1779; iii. Sally,[7] Nov. 4, 1781; iv. Hannah,[7] bap. Jly. 11, 1784; v. Sophia,[7] b Apl. 30, 1787; vi. Abiezer,[7] Dec. 8, 1791.

---

122. 184. Silvanus,[6] m. Lucy Ripley, Jan. 9, 1783, r. Weym., had i. Silvanus,[7] June 14, 1785; ii. Lemuel,[7] Sep. 10, 1791; iii. Dan.,[7] Apl. 4, 1796, m. Lydia Clapp, June 18, 1818; and 2d, wid. Hannah Knights, rs. Weym., had i. *Lydia*,[8] Feb. 7, 1819; ii. *James Harvey*,[8] Oct. 8, '20; iii. *Elizabeth*,[8] Sep. 4, '23; iv. *Richard M.*,[8] Jan. 20, '28; v. *Charles F.*,[8] Jan. 4, '30.

---

162. 188. Jesse,[7] Cpt., was a strong, athletic man, whose weight at one time was 350 lbs. In early life he belonged to "the Seed Corn Gang of Whalers," and on one voyage killed 52 sperm whales. His skill obtained him employ ment by a London company, to teach them the art, and he sailed for six ys.

from L. in their employ. After his return in 1794, he s. at Hampden, Me., where he built the ship Hampden, sailed in her as master for Amsterdam, and was engaged by the French government to convey troops to Louisiana. After receiving 300 men on board, he, with 15 other convoys, was blockaded by an English fleet, and frozen in for the winter. In the mean time, the government of France sold La. to U. S., and in the spring ordered the troops to debark; and neither paid him for their maintenance while on board, nor for the losses that resulted from the non-performance of the contract. Is it too late for his heirs to prefer a claim? Capt. Jesse returned in the following summer, and removed his family back to W., where he d. a member of the Methodist chh., a. 70. He m. Temperance Higgins, and had at Wellfleet, I. Nancy,[8] Oct. 23, 1788, m. Freeman Snow; and 2d, Rev. Joshua Hall, and rs. at Frankfort, Me.; II. Jesse,[8] Apl. 2, 1791, who died young; III. Hannah H.,[8] Mar. 31, 1795, m. Hon. Richard Libby, r. at E. Boston;

240. 191. IV. Joseph,[8] Col., Aug. 21, 1797, m. Mary Rich;

244. 192. V. Robert Higgins,[8] May 24, 1799, m. Lurana Higgins; VI. Paulina, Apl. 23, 1801, m. Martin Dill, (d.); VII. Sophrona,[8] Aug. 5, 1805, m. Calvin Snow, r. Hampden, Me.; VIII. Jemima,[8] Oct. 31, 1808 (d.), m. Eldad Hopkins, r. H., Me.

---

163. 197. Tho.,[7] m. Thankful Atwood, rs. at Wellfleet, and had I. Lucy,[8] Oct. 24, 1794, m. Joseph Lewis.

253. 199. II. Anthony,[8] Sep. 16, 1796; III. Eunice,[8] Nov. 4, 1798; IV. Thankful,[8] Apl. 24, 1801; V. Temperance,[8] May 18, 1803;

258. 203. VI. Henry Allen,[8] Nov. 16, 1805; VII. Polly Jenkins,[8] Aug. 30, 1810; VIII. Nancy,[8] Nov. 28, 1812.

---

164. 205. Joseph,[7] m. 1793, Polly Jenkins, fr. Barnstable, and had

261. 206. I. Tho.,[8] Esq., Dec. 8, 1794, at Wellfleet; II. Hannah,[8] Jly. 19, 1797, m. David Dyer, rs. Boston;

272. 208. III. Joseph,[8] Sep. 9, 1799; IV. Sally,[8] Feb. 12, 1802; V. Mary J.,[8] Nov. 8, 1804; VI. Jerusha,[8] Nov. 25, 1807;

278. 212. VII. Samuel Waterman,[8] Feb. 26, 1810;

281. 213. VIII. Jesse,[8] Apl. 12, 1813, m. Mary Witherell; IX. Chloe,[8] 1815, d. yg.; X. Wm. A.,[8] 1818, d. yg.

---

165. 214. Anthony,[7] m. Mary Eaton, b. May 1, 1779, r. W., and had I. Hannah,[8] Mar. 31, 1799; II. Allen,[8] May 1, 1801; III. Mary,[8] Sep. 22, 1802; IV. Joseph,[8] Oct. 24, 1804, rs. Salem; V. Jerusha,[8] Nov. 26, 1807, d. Dec. 9, '07.

---

166. 219. Solomon,[7] m. Thankful Rich, who d. June 9, 1804; and 2d, Priscilla Newcomb, 1805, r. Wellfleet, and had

290. 220. I. Anthony,[8] Oct. 13, 1797, m. Hannah Smith, II. Huldah,[8] Jly. 13, 1800; III. Lydia C.,[8] June 7, 1802;

304. 223. IV. Solomon,[8] who m. Sally Atwood.

---

176. 224. David,[6] m. 1776, Hannah Hopkins, b. Aug. 11, '56, resided in Wellfleet, and had I. Giles,[7] Nov. 5, 1777;

296. 226. II. Benj.,[7] Feb. 25, 1780, m. Ruth Atkins; III. Abigail,[7] Sep. 8, 1782; IV. David,[7] Oct. 8, 1784, m. Nancy Rider, had Betsey, 1812; V. Betsey,[7] May 24, 1787; VI. Elisha,[7] Jly. 14, 1791.

---

175. 231. Joseph,[6] m. Abigail Bacon, r. Wellfleet, and had I. Nabby,[7] Jan. 4, 1797; II. Eliza,[7] May 29, 1799;
300. 234. III. Ezekiel, Nov. 21, ——; IV. Sally Davis,[7] Mar. 14, 1805; V. Myranda,[7] Nov. 11, 1806; VI. Joseph,[7] Mar. 16, 1809; VII. Elisha,[7] Jly. 10, 1812; VIII. David Bacon,[7] Nov. 2, 1816.

---

191. 240. Joseph,[8] Col., has been so distinguished for a love of military adventure, that, had he lived in the 11th cent., he might have figured in the history of knight-errantry. He was at Lisbon during the Peninsular war; and in the war of 1812, served on board of privateers. He first settled in W.fleet. In 1822 he was commissioned Capt., and in 1825 Col. of militia; chosen representative of W. in 1830, '31, '32. In 1834 he removed to Bos., was received a member of the A. and H. Artillery Co., and became one of the original members of the Co. of National Lancers. During the R. I. troubles Col. H.'s sympathies were unfortunately so enlisted on the side of Dorr and confederates as to hurry him into their service; and he was among the 136 prisoners taken at Chepatchet, and the man first selected by the State's attorney for examinations, during the pendency of which he succeeded in making his escape. He now resides in Concord, which town he has represented in the Legislature of Mass. He m. Mary Rich, grd. dau. of Dea. Josiah R., of Truro, and had I. Maria,[9] Mar. 21, 1818, d. 1843, m. A. P. Stevens, of Waterville, Me.; II. Temperance H.,[9] Apl. 30, 1820, d. 1849, m. Samuel Atherton, of Stoughton; III. Tho. Newcomb,[9] Sep. 5, 1822, d. 1845, um.; IV. Charles A.,[9] b. 1826, a pioneer to Calif., Jan. 3, 1849, m., 1847, Maria T. Smith, of Concord.

---

192. 244. Robert Higgins,[8] m. Lurana Higgins, dau. of Cpt. Eleazer H., of Wellfleet, keeper of the Lighthouse, had at W. I. John Wesley,[9] Jly. 17, 1821; II. Albert Woodman,[9] June 20, 1824; III. Edwin Warren,[9] May 25, 1826; IV. Mary Rich,[9] Mar. 2, 1829; V. Penelope W.,[9] Apl. 17, 1831; VI. Marcellus[9]; VII. Ellen B.,[9] Sep. 26, 1837; VIII. Jesse,[9] Dec. 17, 1839.

---

199. 253. Anthony,[8] rs. in Boston as a dealer in fish. He m. Mercy W. Brown; and 2d, Charlotte J. Brown, Oct. 5, 1851, and had I. Mary Waterman,[9] Aug. 19, 1820, m. Earle W. Johnson, of Bos.; II. Lucy Lewis,[9] June 9, 1822; III. Eunice,[9] Jan. 19, 1823; IV. Mercy Lunette,[9] Apl. 13, 1853.

---

203. 258. Henry Allen,[8] m. Eunice Atwood, rs. Boston, had I. Franklin Augustus,[9] Aug. 1829, d. Sep. 9, 1830; II. Caroline,[9] Jan. 25, 1832; III. Matilda[9]; IV. Albert; V. Henry; VI. Augusta; VII. Ella.

---

206. 261. Tho.,[8] Esq., advantageously known for 20 ys. as Commissioner of wrecks, still holds this office, and those of notary public and commissioner to qualify civil officers. He was formerly representative to the Gen. Court, from Wellfleet, where he now rs. He m. Mary Smith, dau. of James S., of New Bedford, and had I. Wm. Allen,[9] May 2, 1820; II. Tho. Franklin,[9] June 12, 1822; III. Tamsin H.,[9] May 10, 1824; IV. Sarah A.,[9] Oct. 9, 1825; V. George H.,[9] Mar. 16, 1828; VI. Mary S.,[9] Feb. 18, 1830, d. Aug. 21, '31; VII. James Smith,[9] Jan. 13, 1832; VIII. Nicholas H.,[9] Oct. 13, 1833; IX. Mary P.,[9] June 8, 1836; X. Lydia Ann C.,[9] Jan. 25, 1839; XI. Charles Henry,[9] Sep. 14, 1841.

---

208. 272. Joseph,[8] the 4th, m. Temperance Holbrook, rs. Wellfleet, had I. Polly J.,[9] Apl. 11, 1822; II. Anthony,[9] Oct. 1, 1824; III. Hannah,[9] Apl.

27, 1827, d. 1842; iv. Josiah Quincey,[9] Feb. 9, 1829; v. Nancy Warren,[9] June 19, 1831; vi. Frederick Marshall,[9] June 7, 1833.

---

212. 278. Samuel Waterman,[8] rs. Wellfleet, m. Sally Lothrop, who d. Feb. 2, 1837; 2d, Betsey Robinson, 1837; and 3d, Hannah A. Hill, and had i. Henrietta,[8] Aug. 30, 1830, d. Jly. 4, 1835; ii. Sarah F.,[8] Jan. 9, 1833, d. Jly. 29, 1841; iii. Mary,[8] ——; iv. Henrietta,[8] Oct. 13, 1835, d. Jly. 30, 1841; v. Henry W.,[8] Dec. 16, 1839 (d.); vi. Prince R.,[8] Aug. 7, 1841, d. Jly. 18, 1841; vii. Francis H.,[8] May 5, 1843.

---

213. 281. Jesse,[8] m. Mary Witherell, rs. Boston, had i. Joseph[9]; ii. Catherine[9]; iii. Mary Y.[9]; iv. Sally D.[9]; v. Flora,[9]; vi. Alabama[9]; vii. Chs. Benj.[9]; viii. Frances H.[9]

---

220. 290. Anthony,[8] m. Hannah Smith, had at Wellfleet i. Isaac Smith,[9] Nov. 11, 1819; ii. Rosetta,[9] Jan. 6, 1822, d. Sep. 25, '22; iii. Anthony Perry,[9] Jan. 4, 1824; iv. Hannah,[9] Apl. 7, 1826; v. Mary Ann,[9] Sep. 12, 1828.

---

226. 296. Benj.,[7] m. Ruth Atkins, who d. 1813, and had at W. i. Ruth Atkins,[8] Map 19, 1804: ii. Benj.,[8] June, 1809, d. Feb. 4, 1810; iii. Benj.,[8] Dec. 17, 1810, m. Rachel H. Smith, Jly. 14, '33;
308. 299. iv. Giles,[8] Mar. 4, 1813.

---

234. 300. Ezekiel,[7] m. Sally Newcomb, r. Wellfleet, had i. John Orry[8]; ii. Isaac Browne[8]; iii. Emily Ann[8]; iv. Ezekiel,[8] Apl. 10, 1835.

---

223. 304. Solomon,[8] m. Sally Atwood; 2d, Thankful Hawes, r. Wellfleet, had i. Hannah Smith,[9] Feb. 17, 1828; ii. Lot H.,[9] Feb. 5, 1830, d. Sep. 25, 1837; iii. Sally A.,[9] May 12, 1833; iv. Mary Hawes,[9] Sep. 15, 1844.

---

299. 308. Giles,[8] m. Mary Hall; and 2d, Lucy P. Tilton, r. Wellfleet, had i. David,[9] Jly. 27, 1835; ii. Giles Benj.,[9] Mar. 5, 1839, d. Sep. 23, '39; iii. Giles Whitman,[9] Sep. 27, 1842.

---

148. 309. Nehemiah,[6] m. pr. Elizabeth Hubbard, and settled in S. Braintree, and had
330. 310. i. Nehemiah,[7] m. Sarah Wild, r. S. Br.; ii. Caleb,[7] m. Susanna Holbrook, r. S. Br.;
313. 312. iii. Joshua,[7] Oct. 14, 1773, d. Sep. 14, 1829, m. Mary Read; iv. Rebecca,[7] m. Nathl. Whiting, r. Canton; v. Mary, m. John Tower, for 2d wife; vi. ——, m. Leml. Whiting, fr. C., r. Abington; vii. Olive,[7] (d.), m. Luther Thayer, r Braintree.

---

312. 313. Joshua,[7] settled first at Braintree, and rm. to S. Weym. He m. Mary Read, who was b. May 13, 1778, and still survives, and had i. Mary,[8] Mar. 1, 1797, m. Jacob Shaw, r. N. Weymouth; ii. Joshua,[8] May 11, '99, w., Nancy B. Bates, b. June 2, 1804, m. June 3, 1823, rs. N. Weym., had *Nancy B.*,[9] Nov. 20, '25, d. June 5, '26; *Harriet N.*,[9] Aug. 18, '27; *Almira*,[9] Nov. 16, '32;
iii. Elizabeth,[8] Aug. 26, 1802, m. Riley Hayford, rs. Dorchester;
iv. Sarah R.,[8] Aug. 10, '04, m. Roswell Trufant; v. Nathaniel T.,[8] Mar. 3, '07, m. 1831, Ann Whitmarsh, rs. Neponsett, has *Ann Augusta*[9];
vi. John,[8] Mar. 9, '09, m. Mary Elizabeth B. Pratt, r. Old Spain, Weym., has *John Adams*,[9] b. May 27, '37; *Lizza Ella*,[9] Nov. 5, '52;

vii. Elmiry,[8] Mar. 1, 1811, died unmarried, Feb. 27, 1829; viii. Catherine,[8] Sep. 6, '13, m. Samuel Barrell; ix. Rebecca,[8] June 28, '15, m. James Bates; x. Wm.,[8] Apl. 7, '18, m. Maria Bicknell, rs. N. Weym., has *Margaret*[9] and *Nathan*[9];
xi. Priscilla,[8] Nov. 14, '20, m. Quincey Pool.

---

149. 318. Wm.,[6] m. Melatiah Swan, s. in Stoughton, had i. Jason,[7] Feb. 15, 1772, d. Mar. 1847, m. Cynthia Horton, r. S., had i. *Stephen*, rs. S.; ii. *Jason* (d.); iii. *Henry*, rs. S.; iv. *Lewis*, r. Randolph;
ii. Melatiah,[7] Feb. 16, '76, m. Ames Thayer; 2d, Leonard, Do., r. Rand.;
iii. John,[7] Apl. 19, '78, m. Polly Howard; 2d, Patty Prentice, rs. Sto., had i. *Silence H.*, June 17, 1802; ii. *John*, Jly. 17, '05, m. Hanh. F. Holmes, rs. S.; iii. *Albert*, Apl. 28, '07, m. Betsey Howard, rs. S.; iv. *Harrison*, Nov. 26, '13, rs. um. S; v. *Jona. R.*, May 5, '16, m. Mary W. Carey, rs. S.; vi. *Polly H.*, Aug. 7, '19, m. Tho. Macnamary, rs. ——; vii. *Ann P.*, Sep. 25, '25, m. Elijah P. Whitman, rs. Buckfield, Me.; viii. *Jane K.*, Dec. 24, '27, m. James O. Daniels, rs. ——; ix. *Wm. P.*, Apl. ——, '38 (d);
iv. Robert Swan,[7] Mar. 18, '80, m. Silence Howard, r. N. Bridgewater, had i. *Daniel H.*[8] (d.); ii. Wm.,[8] rs. N. B.; iii. Robert[8] (d.); iv. Hiram[8];
v. Melinda,[7] June 29, '82, m. Francis Keith, r. Easton; vi. Elizabeth,[7] May 5, '84, m. Isaac Beals, had Eliza, who m. Nathl. Morton, rs. S.; vii. Wm.,[7] Apl. 1, '86, d. um. at S.

---

115. 322. John,[6] Col., r. on the road fr. S. Braintree to Randolph, in a house not less than 140 ys. old, and pr. built by Ludden or the elder Dea., John. He had by w. Anna Wild, i. Anna,[7] m. Caleb Thayer, of B.; ii. John,[7] d. um.; iii. Susanna,[7] m. Caleb Holbrook;
326. 323. iv. Elisha,[7] Dea., b. Aug. 21, 1775, m. Sarah Thayer; v. Mary,[7] Mar. 2, '78, m., for 2d w., Caleb Thayer; vi. Joseph,[7] Mar. 2, '78, m. Ruth Linfield, rs. Randolph, had i. *Samuel L.*,[8] m. Susan Adams, had Susan[9]; Chs.[9]; Elihu[9]; Ann Augusta[9];
ii. *Mary*,[8] m. Ezra Penniman, of B.; iii. *Anna B.*,[8] m. Harvey Alden; 2d, Alvin Snell, rs. R., has Abby Ann,[9] Eugene,[9] Jeanette[9];
vii. Sarah,[7] m. Samuel Dyer, r. R.; viii. Abiah,[7] Jan. 17, 1785, m. Mary Thayer, r. B., had 19 children, viz., i. Mary A.[8]; ii. Charlotte[8]; iii. Olive[8]; iv. Olive[8]; v. Abigail[8]; vi. Geo. W.[8]; vii. Abiah[8]; viii. Chs.[8]; ix. Infant[8]; x. Henry[8]; xi. Geo. W.[8]; xii. Anna[8]; xiii. Wm. C.[8]; xiv. Infant[8]; xv. Elizabeth[8]; xvi. Chs. H.[8]; xvii. Justin Edwards[8]; xviii. Lucinda[8]; xix. Elisha Abiah,[8] rs. R., m. Jane Gibbs (d.) has Chs. H.[9];
ix. Charlotte,[7] m. James Adams, r. Milton; x. Clarissa,[7] m. Barnabas Lothrop, r. R.

---

223. 326. Elisha,[7] Dea., inherited the homestead in B., m. early in life, applied himself with energy, industry and system to business, and was prospered; became a pillar in the chh, and 35 ys. ago, one of her Deacons; has well sustained the good name and standing of each generation of his New England ancestors; and in a green old age able to anticipate in his line the recovery of the relative position of his sires. He m. Sarah Thayer, b. Sep. 24, 1776, d. Oct. 27, 1849, and had i. Anna,[8] Jly. 2, 1793, m. Calvin French, of Randolph; ii. Sally S.,[8] Dec. 26, '94, m. David Blanchard, of

R.; III. Abigail,[8] Jan. 17, '96, m. Jona. White, of R.; IV. John,[8] Sep. 6, '97, m. Casendana White, r. R., had I. *Wash. Lafayette*,[9] Aug. 24, 1824, d. yg.; II. *John Wash.*,[9] Aug. 8, '26, d. '36; III. *Farrington*,[9] Oct. 12, '28, m. Mariah Dyer; IV. *Aaron*,[9] May 25, '30, m. Betsey J. Brett; V. *Elisha*,[9] June 18, '33; VI. *Abraham C.*,[9] Jly. 5, '35; VII. *Casendana*,[9] Apl. 2, '37, d. a. 10;

V. Elisha Niles,[8] Oct. 31, 1800, rs. R., an extensive manufacturer and trader, m. Relief Linfield, Dec. 4, '31, had I. *Relief L.*,[9] Sep. 13, 1824; II. *Mary W.*,[9] Apl. 9, '29; III. *Elisha*,[9] Apl. 29, '35;

VI. Caleb Strong,[8] Apl. 10, 1804, rs. R., an extensive shoe manufacturer and trader, the proprietor of a splendid and useful garden and fruitery; and distinguished for kind attentions to strangers and liberality to his employees, m. Prudence G. Durfee, fr. Fall River, b. Oct. 3, 1806, m. Jan. 5, '26, had I. *Ellen Maria*,[9] Jan. 31, 27, m. Rev J. W. Willman, of Derry, N. H.; II. *Anna E.*,[9] Mar. 25, '30; III. *Caleb B.*,[9] Jan. 31, '36, d. yg; IV. *Sarah J.*,[9] Aug. 29, '37.

---

310. 330. Nehemiah,[7] m. Sarah Wild, r. Braintree, had I. Nehemiah R.,[8] rs. B.; II. Ludovicus W.,[8] rs. B.; III. Sarah F.,[8] m. Jer. Snell; 2d, Silas Snow, rs. N. Bridgewater; IV. Caleb J.,[8] m. Mary Whiting, rs. Do.; V. Levi Wild,[8] m. Esther Curtis, rs. N. York; VI. Jerusha Thayer,[8] m. Emmons Thayer; VII. Asa W.,[8] b. Apl. 17, 1812, m. Harriet N. Littlefield, rs. Stough., had I. *Asa W.*,[9] Aug. 19, '34; II. *Randall J.*,[9] Oct. 13, '37; III. *Wm. H.*,[9] May 29, '41;

VIII. Wm. P.[8] m. Caroline Johnson; 2d, Fan. Richards, rs. Me.

---

141. 337. Ichabod,[6] Maj., s. in Randolph, had, by w. Elizabeth (Mann) Niles, I. Ichabod, r. R.; II. Elizabeth; III. Peter, r. R. and B.; IV. Samuel, r. R.; V. Jason, rs. R.; VI. Elisha[7]; VII. Daniel,[7] r. N. Bridgewater; VIII. Elizabeth[7]; IX. Hannah[7]; X. Relief.[7]

---

142. 344. Ebenezer,[6] m. Betsey Hayden, r. pr. B., had I. Zadock[7]; II. Ebenezer[7]; III. Betsey[7]; IV. Charlotte[7]; V. Olive.[7]

---

143. 347. Tho.,[6] m. Sarah Tower, r. B., had I. Tho.,[7] m. —— Clark, and rm. to Me., had I. *Francis*,[8] who rs. at Albany, N. Y., has two dgs.,[9] teachers; II. John,[7] m. —— Billings; III. Abiezer,[7] m. Anna Taunt; IV. Isaac,[7] d. um.; V. Azubah,[7] m. John Littlefield; VI. Hannah,[7] m. Neh. Hayden; VII. Sarah,[7] d. um.; VIII. Rebecca,[7] m. Wm. Hollis; IX. Polly,[7] l. um.

---

136. 351. James,[6] Esq., m. Rhoda Vinton, r. S. Braintree, had I. Rhoda,[7] m. Wm. Stetson, r. Randolph; II. Lucy, m. Joshua Sampson, r. B.; III. James,[7] m. Lydia Read, r. B.; IV. David,[7] Esq., Aug. 16, 1782, m. Beulah Thayer, rs. B., had I. *Adaline T.*,[8] Aug. 19, 1809 (d.), m. Otis Ells; II. *David A.*,[8] Mar. 11, 18—, m. Maria Pierce, rs. B.; III. *Joel E.*, Nov. 21, 1811, m. Susan Arnold, rs. B., a manufacturer and dealer in shoes; IV. *Elizabeth*,[8] Jan. 22, '14, m. Elbridge Hayden, rs. Quincy; V. *Eunice*,[8] June 10, '16, m. David Tirrell, rs. Weym.; VI. *Lavina*,[8] Jly. 28, '18, m. Francis Tirrell, rs. W.; VII. *Beulah M.*,[8] Jan. 16, '22, m. Horace Faxon, rs. Q.; VIII. *Mary L.*,[8] Jly. 13, '25, m. Wm. Moor, rs. B.; IX. *Susan F.*,[8] Jly. 24, '30, m. Steph. Bradford, rs. B.; X. *Rosabella*,[8] Dec. 16, '35.

V. Nancy,[7] m. Caleb Hunt, r. B.; VI. Samuel,[7] m. Hah. Vinton, rs. B., had only dgs.; VII. Susan,[7] m. Tho. Leach; 2d, Caleb Hunt; VIII. Eunice,[7]

m. Lewis French, r. B.; IX. Elias,[7] d. um.; X. Caleb,[7] m. Silence Thayer, r. R.;
XI. Moses,[7] m. Amanda White, r. B.; XII. Hephzibath,[7] m. Ludovicus Holbrook, r. B.

CHAPTER II.

5. **Thomas Holbrooke,**[2] resided at Scituate, Weymouth and Braintree: and was a man of enterprise and wealth. In 1653, 2d, 1mo., he bought of Abraham Harding, a farm at Braintree, of 53 acres, with house and barn; and Nov. 11, 1662, a tract (supposed to be now in Q.) left by Wm. Tyng to his heirs, Tho. Brattle, Tho. Shepard, Robert Wharton and Samuel Bradstreet, husbands of Tyng's 4 daus. Mar. 1, 1663, he purchased more land in Braintree, and like his brothers became the owner of much real estate. He last resided where Minot Thayer now lives, in B. or Q. He m. Joanna ——, who survived him. He made his will July 25, 1695, giving to his son Peter, "all that estate of lands and meadows in Mendon, which he formerly purchased of his brother Wm. He named also Tho. as his eldest, and no other son. It is possible that the Samuel, No. 6, of II. Part and Chapt. IV. was his son and had died previous to the father's making his will. A more careful examination of the settlement of his estate in 1696, may verify the conjecture and make certain what I have put down as doubtful. In his will he requests his cousin [nephew] Samuel Holbrooke, of Braintree, to see to the execution of it, but this nephew having in the meantime deceased, he, March 26, 1696, requested John Allen to act in his place with Nathaniel Wales, Capt. John witnessing it. Administration on his estate, Aug. 19, 1697, was granted his wid., Joanna, alias Jone, and his eldest son Tho. [Suff. Prob., xi. 325–7.] He had,

10. 4. I. Tho.,[3] who "d. the aged and was buried at B., Dec. 20, 1728," m. Deborah Damon, and 2d, Mary ——, who "was buried, Feb. 14, 1737–8;"
II. Mary,[3] mentioned in her father's will, m. —— Colburne;
6. III. John,[3] 15, (8), 1653, at B., d. Dec. 25, 1678, pr. unm.;
18. 7. IV. Peter,[3] Dea., 6, (7), 1655, d. May 3, 1712, m. Alice ——, and settled at Mendon; V. Joanna,[3] 30, (8), 1656, m. pr. Uriah Clark; VI. Susanna,[3] m. Andrew Willet, of Boston; VII. Joseph,[3] 10, (12), 1660, d. young.

---

4. 10. Tho.,[3] was received to the 2d Church in B., Mar. 26, 1721, and appears to have inherited the homestead at B., m. Deborah Damon, 1666, and 2d, Mary ——, who with her husband at B., 1694–5, consented to the marriage of their dau. Sarah, with Trustam Davis, of Hingham. He made his will, Oct. 16, 1728, which was proved, Jan. 9, '28–9, and administration granted his wid. Mary, who d. 1737–8. [Suff. Prob., 27, 8.]
13. 11. I. Tho.,[4] who d. prior to 1729, m. Mary ——;
II. Sarah,[4] who m. Trustam Davis.

---

11. 13. Tho.,[4] m. Mary ——, who d. as his wid., and administration on her estate was granted, 1729, to her daughter Hannah. They had,
14. I. Tho.,[5] Mar. 13, 1692–3, m. 1718, Ruth Ford, of Weym., and had, *Sirah*,[6] bap., Oct. 23, 1738. Tho. Holbrook d. at B., intestate, and administration on his estate was granted to Col. Ebenr. Thayer, Hon., 1763, who came into possession of his place, now Esq. Minot Thayer's.
II. Mary,[5] Oct. 20, 1700, m. Seth Copeland, Dec. 12, 1722; III. Hannah,[5]

Nov. 20, 1702, m. Nathaniel Belcher, Nov. 18, '31; iv. Susanna,[5] d. Feb. 23, 1712–13; v. Samuel,[5] b. Apl. 29, 1711, who pr. was buried, Sep. 2, '28; vi. Abigail,[5] b. Sep. 8, 1715. Records afford no further guide to any descendant of Tho.,[2] and the name in his line seems to have become extinct in B. and vicinity.

---

7. 18. Peter,[3] Dea., m. Alice ——, who d. Apl. 29, 1705; and 2d, Elizabeth Pool, who, after his decease, m. Robert Ware, of Wrenth., and d. 1724, [Suff. Prob., 23, 202–3.] Dea. Peter, made his will, Jan. 16, 1711–12, which was proved, May 29, 1713, and administration granted to his sons, John, Peter and Joseph [Suff. Prob., 17, 463–4.] The lands which he left to his sons were most of them subsequently included in Bellingham. He was an important man for his day, and laid the foundation of great good to his race, many of whom are still enjoying it within the circle of his former influence and possessions. He resided a short distance S. E. of the village of Mendon. He had,

29. 19. i. John,[4] Sep. 24, 1679, at Braintree, d. May 11, 1765, at Belling., "in his 86th year."

36. 20. ii. Peter,[4] Oct. 16, 1681, at Mendon, d. Dec. 24, 1728, at Bellingham.

43. 21. iii. Joseph,[4] May 8, 1683, d. Apl. 25, 1750, at Bell., "in his 67th year."

52. 22. iv. Silvanus,[4] Aug. 15, 1685, a housewright, d. at Uxbridge, 1740.

v. Joanah,[4] Mar. 7, 1686–7, and no further reported.

56. 24. iv. Richard,[4] May 30, 1690, whose funeral charges, £1 19s., were paid ab. 1770. [Worc. Prob.]

63. 25. vii. Eliphalet,[4] Jan. 27, 1691–2, d. Oct. 19, 1775, at Bell., "in his 84th yr."

viii. Wm.,[4] Mar. 28, 1693–4, m. Hopestill Read, Apl. 9, 1722.

71. 27. ix. Samuel,[4] Feb. 27, 1695–6, m. Hannah Albee; x. Thomas,[4] d. August 15, 1702, at "Mendham;"

xi. Mary,[4] born Oct. 14, 1702, and no further reported.

---

19. 29. John,[4] Cornet, m. Hannah ——, who d. at Belling., Apl. 12, 1770, "in her 86th year." He, "yeoman," made his will, June 8, 1757, which was proved, June 7, 1765, and administration granted his wid., Hannah and sons, Luke and Aaron. His estate was appraised at £904. [Worc. Prob.] He had, i. Tho.,[5] Mar. 13, 1706–7, d. prior to June, 1757, leaving a son, *Eli*,[6] to whom his grd. father John, gave all his lands in Brimfield.

ii. Hannah,[5] May 4, 1707; iii. Lydia,[5] Apl. 22, 1711.

271. 31. iv. Josiah,[5] Jan. 17, 1714–15, d. Feb. 4, 1783, m. Margt. Ives, 2d, Mary Moffet; v. Moses,[5] Apl. 23, 1717, m. —— ——, and had at Upton, *Moses*,[6] born July 20, 1762.

vi. John,[5] Sep. 24, 1721, at Bell., m. Apl. 7, '47, Patience Fisher, from Wrentham.

75. 34. vii. Luke,[5] Mar. 20, 1724, d. Nov. 3, 1775, in his 52d year, m. Mercy Pond, at Medfd.

83. 35. viii. Aaron,[5] Aug. 31, 1730, m. Hannah Patridge.

---

20. 36. Peter,[4] "a weaver," w. Hannah Pool, m. Mar. 23, 1713, who m. 2d, Tho. Thayer, July 16, '29, r. M. and Bell. He d. intestate, and adm. was granted to his wid., Hannah, Feb. 12, 1728. [Suff. Prob., xxvii. 34.]

90. 37. i. Peter,[5] Nov. 26, 1713, at Mendon, chose his uncle John, of Bell., Sep. 15, 1729, to be his guardian; ii. Isaac,[5] Oct. 8, 1715, d. Nov. 29, '15.

97. 39. iii. Daniel,[5] Apl. 8, '17, at Mendon, d. 1765; iv. Elizabeth, b. and d. Mar. 26, '20, at Bell.; v. Abigail,[5] b. and d. May 7, '22; vi. Elizabeth,[5]

May 3, '23; vi½. Isaac.? His estate at Uxb. inventoried at £70, 15s., Jan. 26, 1757, Sam. Read, admr.; vii. Oliver,[5] Jan. 7, '26–7.
42. viii. Abigail,[5] May 1, '28.

---

21. 43. Joseph,[4] Husbandman, w. Mary Cook, m. Dec. 29, 1710, r. Bell. His estate was inventoried May 29,1750. [Suff. Prob. xliv. 122.]
i. Alice,[5] Feb. 14, 1710–11, at Mendon; ii. Joanna,[5] Dec. 21, '12.
101. 46. iii. Joseph,[5] Dea., Nov. 24, '14, "d. July 14, 1718, in his 71st year."
iv. Rachel,[5] Jan. 16, '16–17.
109. 48. v. Asahel,[5] Jan. 3, '18–19; vi. David,[5] Mar. 15, '21, at Bell., d. May 29, '73, unm.; vii. Mary,[5] Oct. 13, '23; viii. Martha,[5] Dec. 28, '26, d. Jan. 29, '31.
117. 51. ix. Jesse,[5] July 21, '29, d. Apl. 18, 1815, a. "85 yrs. 9 mo."
x. Martha,[5] May 4, '32, d. Jan. 29, '31.

---

22. 52. Sylvanus,[4] carpenter, w. Nancy Cook, m. Mar. 6, 1712–13, r. Mend., sold 60 acres, and a 5 acre right deeded to him by his father Peter, to his br., Eliph., Mar. 19, '15–16; who sold him at the same time 65 acres; had pr.
i. Sylvanus, ? who m. Thankful Thayer, Oct. 25, '48; ii. Ruth,[5] May 13, 1715, at Mendon; iii. John,[5] Aug. 1, '17, administered with his mother, Naomi, on his father's estate, 1740.

---

24. 56. Richard,[4] w. Abial Abby, m. July 18, 1722.
120. 57. i. Benj.,[5] Feb. 14, 1722–3, at Mendon; ii. Abial,[5] June 30, '24.
272. 59. iii. Richard,[5] Feb. 7, '26–7, rm. to Wiscasset, Me., then Pownalboro';
iv. Susanna,[5] d. Jan. 15, '30; v. Thankful,[5] Oct. 24, '31;
vi. Peter,[5] Jan. 23, '34–5.

---

25. 63. Eliphalet,[4] yeoman, w. Hanh., alias Johanah, Rockwood, b. Aug. 15, 1692, m. Nov. 7, 1716.
128. 64. i. Ebenezer,[5] June 3, 1717, at Mendon: ii. Seth,[5] Feb. 26, 1721, at Bell., d. Sep. 26, '47.
143. 66. iii. Eliphalet,[5] Oct. 25, '25, d. Apl. 28, '76; iv. Noah,[5] Dec. 6, '27.
v. Caleb,[5] Jan. 14, '31; vi. Elijah,[5] May 6, '36, d. May 2, '40;
vii. Johonna,[5] July 21, '38.

---

27. 71. Samuel,[4] w. Hannah Albee, m. Aug. 2, 1721, r. pr. Ux.; i. Abigail,[5] Oct. 17, 1722, at Mendon; ii. Keziah,[5] Sep. 27, '24.
265. 74. iii. Samuel,[5] Dec. 27, '26, m. Lydia Staples.

---

34. 75. Luke,[5] w. Mercy Pond, m. Jan. 23, 1750–1, r. Bell. He d. intestate, and administration was granted to his wid., Mercy, Apl. 1, '76. [Suff. Prob.]
270. 76. i. Amos,[6] M. D., Jan. 23, 1754, d. June 17, 1842, a. 88, m. Melatiah Howard, fr. Med., r. Milton; ii. Dinah,[6] May 1, '57, m. Seth Holbrook, (No. 323.) iii. Jerusha,[6] May 16, '59, d. July 2, 1833, m. Richard Lethbridge; iv. Lucy,[6] May 25, '63, m. Joel Jenks, of Wrenth., 1783;
v. Rachel,[6] July 13, '65, d. Nov. 7, '75; vi. Mercy,[6] Nov. 11, '67, m. David Hill, of Bell., '85, and 2d, —— Jones.
vii. Sena,[6] Jan. 4, '71, m. Joseph Penniman, of Mend.

---

35. 83. Aaron,[5] Lt., inherited the homestead in Bell., was member of Provincial Congress, 1775; m. Hannah Partridge, of Mend., June 3, 1762, and 2d, Elizth. Daniels, Sep. 1, 1813, a wid., fr. Sh., r. Bell., had,

151. 84. I. Amzi,[6] Mar. 4, 1763; II. Abi,[6] Dec. 16, '64; III. Levi,[6] Feb. 2, '67. IV. Phebe,[6] Jan. 26, '69; V. Benajah,[6] Apl. 15, '71, d. Jan. 30, '72; VI. Benajah,[6] Nov. 19, '72, d. Feb. 1, 1855, m. Judith Badger, b. Sep. 24, 1779, dg. of Henry B., m. May 4, 1800, and d. Feb. 13, 1844, rm. ——, had,

I. Judith,[7] Jan. 13, 1801; II. Benajah,[7] Jan., '05; III. Henry B.,[7] Jan. 4, '07; IV. Mary,[7] Aug. 7, '09; V. Chs.,[7] Aug. 15, '11; VI. Roxa,[7] Dec. 4, '13; VII. Milton,[7] Jan. 4, '17, d. '52; VIII. Dewitt,[7] Aug. 22, '19; IX. Ursula,[7] Jan. 4, '22.

VII. Hannah,[6] Oct. 16, '75.

---

37. 90. Peter,[5] w. Sarah, r. Bell.

157. 91. Stephen,[6] Apl. 30, 1737; II. Sarah,[6] "27 day,"—1739; III. Sarah,[6] July 24, '40, d. May 23, '53; IV. Peter,[6] July 22, '42, d. 1780; V. Simeon,[6] Oct. 10, '44, d. July 20, 1814, unm. at Upton, where he owned a farm and mills, which he bequeathed partly to his nephew, Capt. Daniel Holbrook; VI. Elizabeth,[6] Apl. 28, '46; VII. Jemima,[6] Oct. 8, '47; VIII. Timothy,[6] Oct. 3, '51.

---

39. 97. Daniel,[5] w. Catherine, r. Mendon, his estate inventoried, Apl. 16, 1765, at £951, 10s., but when completely settled in '72, amounted to £219, 13s. 3d. He owned a forge with —— Yates, at Uxb. and much land in the E. part of Mendon and Bell. His wid., Kath., administered; I. Peter,[6] March 1, 1745–6; II. Silas,[6] Oct. 11, '62, m. Betsey Bridges, of M.; III. Daniel,[6] Feb. 7, '65.

---

46. 101. Joseph,[5] Dea. in 2d chh. in Medway, and a substantial citizen of Bell., w. Grace ——, d. May 13, 1791, in her 76th yr. He was a blacksmith, and sold, for £49, 16 acres at B., Dec. 30, 1743, to Elnathan Wight. His will, proved Aug. 30, 1785, gave to his wid., Grace, the use of his real estate, 2 cows and a horse, and at her death his land and his farm tools to be equally divided among his three sons, and the remainder of his estate among his 4 daugs., and Joseph to be sole executor: Amariah, Jesse and Stephen Holbrook were witnesses. [Suff. Prob., 84, 267.] I. Esther,[6] Apl. 1, 1739, m. —— Thayer; II. Bethia,[6] Apl. 13, '41, m. —— Hayward; III. Phebe,[6] Nov. 28, '43, m. Amos Richardson, of W. Med.

260. 105. IV. Jona.,[6] Lt., May 31, '46, m. Anna Patridge.

168. 106. V. Joseph,[6] Oct. 15, '48, m. Meletiah Fisher;

136. 107. VI. Seth,[6] Nov. 24, '51, d. Nov. 13, 1839, m. Dinah Holbrook, 1775; VII. Melatiah,[6] Feb. 28, '55, m. Nathan Partridge, of Med., 2d, Capt. Tho. Adams, of Barre.

---

48. 109. Asahel,[5] w. Anna ——, d. Dec. 22, 1777, r. Bell.; I. Nathan,[6] Lt., Feb. 14, 1743–4, m. Lydia ——, had James, Jan. 1, '81; II. Mary,[6] July 15, '45; III. Anna,[6] May 24, '47.

177. 113. IV. Ezekiel,[6] March 26, '49, s. in N. H., and become a Shaker; V. Habijah,[6] June 29, '52, m. Freelove Pond, at Wrenth., Aug. 12, '72, had *Anna*,[7] Feb. 20, '74, rm. Torrington, Ct., and d. there. VI. Elijah,[6] Jan. 18, '55, d. at Alstead, N. H., f. of Frances, of Surry, N. H.

181. 116. VII. Asa,[6] Mar. 26, '57, d. Mar. 27, '92; VIII. Esther,[6] Feb. 7, '64, d. Nov. 19, '64; IX. Moses,[6] Feb. 10, '66, d. March 14, '66.

---

51. 117. Jesse,[5] w. Abigail Thayer, d. June 18, 1805, in her 76th year, r. B.; I. Hannah,[6] Oct. 26, 175–, d. Mar. 9, '76; II. Huldah,[6] Sep. 17, 1754, d. Sep. 2, '75.

185. 118. III. Amariah,[6] June 6, '56, d. Sep. 7, '97; IV. Jesse,[6] Aug. 7, '64, m. Clarissa Hixon, had 8 chd., r. Palermo, N. Y.
V. Lucretia,[6] July 18, '66, d. Jan. 29, '90.

---

57. 120. Benj.,[5] w. Abigail Benson, m. 1747; 2d, w. Jerusha Fletcher, m. Sep. 4, '60, r. M.; I. Son,[6] Oct., ——; II. Abigail,[6] Aug. 15, '49;
III. Abial,[6] (dg.), Mar. 4, '52; IV. Reuben,[6] July 18, '54, m. Rachael Darling, Mar. 27, '77; V. Margery,[6] June 25, '61, by 2d w. Jerusha, and d. yg.; VI. Sarah,[6] May 16, '63.*
251. 127. VII. Peter,[6] July 12, '65*; VIII. Molly,[6] Aug. 24, '67, d. yg.

---

64. 128. Ebenezer,[5] w. Keziah White, m. Apl. 26, 1748, 2d w., Abigail Adams, fr. Wrenth., m. Sep. 27, '57, r. Mendon; I. Abigail,[6] May 22, '49;
II. Elioenai,[6] (dg.), June 29, '50; III. Ziba,[6] Aug. 8, '52.
243. 132. IV. Darius,[6] Jan. 8, '54; V. Ebenezer,[6] Apl. 7, '55, d. Aug. 30, '64;
VI. Rhoda,[6] Aug. 25, '58; VII. Keziah,[6] Mar. 17, '60; VIII. Ebenezer,[6] Oct. 24, '62, d. Jan. 6, '67; IX. Calvin,[6] Jan. 6, '65, m. Sabra Patridge, Dec. 13, '92, at B.; X. Abigail,[6] Oct. 21, '66.

---

107. 136. Seth,[5] a soldier of the revolution, drew a pension, w. Dinah Holbrook, (No. 329), r. Bell.; I. Rachel,[6] Jan. 17, 1777; II. Clary,[6] Jan. 22, '79;
III. Esther,[6] Nov. 5, '80; IV. Roxanna,[6] July 24, '82; V. Luke,[6] July 12, '84, rm. N. Y.
264. 139. VI. Sabin,[6] Oct. 19, '86, d. 1833, r. Dorch. and Bell.; VII. Seth,[6] July 29, 1789, r. B.; VIII. Persis,[6] Oct. 14, '91; IX. Merinda,[6] Sep. 3, '94, d. Oct. 24, '95; X. Valentine Rathburn,[6] Dec. 14, 1800, r. Bell.

---

66. 143. Eliphalet,[5] w. Abigail Wight, m. Nov. 26, 1753, d. Sep. 3, 1808, r. B. He d. intestate, and administration was granted his son Henry, Apl. 10, 1778, on whom the homestead was settled; I. Olive,[6] Apl. 4, '54.
196. 144. II. Henry,[6] Aug. 27, '56, d. Oct. 1, 1833; III. Martha,[6] Oct. 11, '58;
IV. Caleb,[6] Nov. 1, '60.
201. 147. V. Peter,[6] Nov. 23, '62, d. Dec. 3, 1837, m. Mary Bates, fr. Mend., b. Feb. 10, '67; VI. Seth,[6] July 17, '65, m. Hanh. Bates, Jan. 21, '98, r. B.;
VII. Nathan,[6] July 24, '68, m. Sally Bates, May 29, '93, had at M.,
I. *Arba*,[7] May 23, '95; II. *Diana*,[7] Aug. 25, '97; III. *Dennis*.[7]
VIII. Peruda,[6] Mar. 24, '70; IX. Eliab,[6] Feb. 20, '72, d. Oct. 16, '75;
X. Eliphalet,[6] Feb. 9, '74, d. Oct. 15, '75.
XI. Abigail,[6] June 9, '76, d. aged 6 weeks; XII. Abigail.

---

84. 151. Amzi,[6] w. Sarah, r. Bell; I. Rhoda,[7] Apl. 8, 1791; II. Aaron,[7] July 25, '93, rm. Hardwick, and m. Margery Ware, of Wrenth., Mar. 2, 1806;
III. Betsey,[7] Aug. 31, '95; IV. Patty,[7] Aug. 9, '99;
V. Sarah,[7] Mar. 15, 1802.

---

91. 157. Stephen,[6] w. Rachel Cook, dg. of Walter C., of Mend., r. Bell.;
I. Sarah,[7] Jan. 15, 1765.
261.? 159. II. Stephen,[7] Sep. 29, '67.
211. 160. III. Amasa,[7] Dec. 31, '69, d. May 28, 1815; IV. Simeon,[7] Sep. 1, '72;
V. Peter,[7] ? pr. who was killed by a tree in Upton.

---

* None but Sarah and Peter are mentioned by Jerusha, administratrix of Benj.'s estate in 1768. Another Benj. and John Holbrook r. then in or near Mend.

162. Peter,[6] w. Huldah Wood;
217. 163. I. David,[7] d. at Grantham, N. H.;
II. Margery,[7] Oct. 31, 1769, m. —— Winter;
221. 165. III. Nathan,[7] Apl. 12, '72, m. Lydia Hayward;
228. 166. IV. Daniel,[7] Cpt., Aug. 21, '77, d. Jly. 1826; V. Jemima,[7] Jan. 15, '81, m. Joseph Hunt, had 13 chd.

---

106. 168. Joseph,[6] w. Melatiah Fisher, m. Nov. 7, '70, r. Wrenth., Bell. and Wor., I. Phineas,[7] Sep. 15, 1771, m. Polly Wales, of Fr'k., Nov. 4, '95, r. Worces.; II. Hepsibath,[7] Nov. 7, '73, at Wrenth.; III. Lewis,[7] Oct. 6, '75, s. in Wor.; IV. Melatiah,[7] Aug. 23, '80; V. Julia,[7] Sep. 15, '84; VI. Edena,[7] Dec. 25, '86, m. Sewall Sanford, of Med.; VII. Julia,[7] May 7, '90; VIII. Silva,[7] Aug. 6, '92.

---

113. 177. Ezekiel,[6] w. Sarah Sumner, m. Mar. 10, 1773, r. B. and N. H. I. Martin,[7] Jly. 11, '73, at B.; II. Sumner,[7] Jan. 28, '77; III. Otis,[7] Apl. 30, '78.

---

116. 181. Asa,[6] w. Melatiah Rockwood, who was appointed adminx. on his estate, Aug. 7, 1792, r. Bell. I. Silvanus,[7] Mar. 8, 1781; II. Deborah,[7] Sep. 30, '83; III. Cephas,[7] Nov. 16, '87, r. Woonsocket; IV. Anna,[7] Nov. 23, '90, d. June 15, '92.

---

118. 185. Amariah,[6] w., Molly Wright, fr. Frank., r. Bell. I. Tryphena,[7] Jan. 17, 1779, m. Levi Rockwood; II. Abigail,[7] May 12, and d. June 24, '80; III. Nahum,[7] Apl. 2, '81, m. Susan Rockwood; IV. Amos,[7] Apl. 27, '83, m. Lucretia, dg. of Elisha Burr, of Bell.; V. Amariah,[7] Jan. 23, '85, m. Vina Holbrook, Mar. 6, 1806, r. Sandy Hill, N. Y.; VI. Joel,[7] Feb. 2, '87, m. Elpear Stratton, r. Glens Falls, N. Y.; VII. Abigail,[7] June 2, '89, m. Amos Adams, r. B.; VIII. Asa,[7] May 18, '92, m. Mercy New; 2d, Anna Smith, r. Dudley; IX. Nathan,[7] Apl. 8, '94, m. Ruth Albee, r. Barre, (no chd.); X. Lyman,[7], m. Hepsibath Freeman, r. Bell.

---

144. 196. Henry,[6] w. Elizabeth Cook, b. Jly. 16, 1758, d. May 2, 1809; 2d, w. Eunice Badger, b. June 17, '69, d. Mar. 10, 1818, r. Bell;
197. I. Eliphalet,[7] Apl. 13, '82, was a gunsmith, r. Holl.;
246. 198. II. Eliab,[7] May 6, '84, m. Betsey Ide, had Eliab, and r. Bell.;
III. Anna,[7] Mar. 29, '86, r. um. in Bell.;
248. 200. IV. Henry,[7] Jly. 31, '90, m. Sarah Trask, r. Oakham.

---

147. 201. Peter,[6] w. Mary Bates, d. Apl. 19, 1850, a. 83, r. Swanzey, N. H.; I. Elkanah,[7] Jan. 21, 1788, at Bell.; II. Julia,[7] Nov. 21, '89, d. Jly. 19, 1845; III. Isaac Bates,[7] Jan. 21, '92; IV. Clark Bates,[7] Apl. 11, '94; V. Mary,[7] Feb. 24, '97, d. Sep. 23, 1854; VI. Peter,[7] Jly. 28, '99, d. Jly. 30, 1819; VII. Olive,[7] Jan. 26, 1804, at Swanzey, d. Apl. 7, 1849;
263. 209. VIII. Helon,[7] Aug. 27, 1807; IX. Sophia,[7] May 12, 1812.

---

160. 211. Amasa,[7] w. Sabra Ellis, m. Apl. 3, '94, r. Bell. I. Ellis,[8] May 9, 1795, m. Eliza Allen, r. Frank.; II. Lewis,[8] Nov. 15, '96, d. Sep. 29, '97; III. Pliny,[8] Dec. 14, '98, m. Martha Perkins, r. Worcester; IV. Sabra[8]; and V. Sabrina,[8] Aug. 6 and 7, 1800; each m. Peter Joice; VI. Hannah,[8] Oct. 13, 1811, r. um., Worcester.

---

163. 217. David,[7] w. Anna Ward, d. June 4, 1804, r. Up. and Croydon, had

I. Peter,[8] Sep. 9, 1791, m. Betsey Holbrook, his cousin, and had I. *Leander*,[9] Esq., r. Milford; II. *Nathan*,[9] d. at do. ab. 1850; II. Anna,[8] Feb. 11, '96, m. Doct. Jennings, of Croydon; III. Bathsheba,[8] Feb. 25, 1804, m. ——, r. Lenox.

---

165. 221. Nathan,[7] w., Lydia Hayward, r. Upton, had I. Margery,[8] m. Asa Lockey, r. U.; II. Betsey,[8] m. Peter Holbrook, her cousin; III. Lydia,[8] m. Otis C. Farrer; IV. Nathan,[8] m. Keziah Dodd or Dodge, r. Up.; V. Mahala,[8] m. ——, r. Guilford, Vt., rm. West; VI. Serepta,[8] m. ——, r. Guilford, Vt., and rm. West.

---

166. 228. Daniel,[7] w. Sabrinah Ward, d. Feb. 1827, r. Upton;
239. 229. I. Simeon,[8] Apl. 15, 1798, d. 1852, m. Chlotilda Farrer;
242. 230. II. Nahum W.,[8] Hn., Dec. 21, 1800, m. Sally Perry; III. Huldah,[8] Sep. 1, 1802 (d.), m. Stacy Bosworth, r. U.; IV. Ann,[8] June 11, '04, m. Andrew A. Wheeler, r. N. Y.; V. Sarah,[8] Feb. 12, '07, d. Nov. 4, '07;
233. VI. Jona. D.,[8] Nov. 11, '08, m. Lydia Whitney; 2d, Lucy Hutchenson; VII. Melita,[8] Apl. 1, '11, d. aged ab. 18 yrs.; VIII. Julianna,[8] Jly. 18, '13, m. David Bosworth, r. U.; IX. Daniel,[8] Oct. 7, '15, m. —— Hayward; 2d, Anna DeWolf, r. U.; X. Ezra W.,[9] Aug. 18, '18, d. Feb. 18, '20;
262. 238. XI. Ezra W.,[9] Sep. 6, '20, m. Polly Hatch, r. U.

---

229. 239. Simeon,[8] w., Chlotilda Farrer; 2d, Nancy Shepard Gore, r. Upton;
I. Benj.,[9] June 8, 1824, m. Lydia M. Lackey, r., a trader in U., had *Edgar A.*,[10] June 14, 1853;
II. Ezra,[9] m. Mary Clark, r. Milfd.; III. Jane E.,[9] m. Augustus Fisk, r. U.; IV. Geo.,[9] r. U.; V. Chloe,[9]; and by 2d w. VI. Mary E.[9]; and VII. Josephine.[9]

---

230. 242. Nahum,[8] a prominent citizen of Upton, and her late representative in the Leg. of Mass., is the proprietor of mills, 1 m. S. of the centre of U. He m. 1st, Sally Perry; and 2d, in 1840, Mary Ann Forbush, and had
I. Andrew W.,[9] May 12, 1829, gone to Australia; II. Sarah M.,[9] Apl. 11, '30; III. Chs. E.,[9] Mar. 22, '33, m. Julia J. Bradford, r. Toledo, O.; IV. James,[9] Jan. 17, '35; V. David,[9] Mar. 4, '39; VI. Wm. H.,[9] Apl. 6, '41; VII. Melita A.,[9] June 14, '42; VIII. Harriet E.,[9] Aug. 11, '43; IX. Helen F.,[9] Jly. 21, '45; X. Daniel W.,[9] Jly. 5, '47; XI. Nahum A.,[9] June 22, '49; XII. Mary S.,[9] June 2, '51, d. Sep. 15, '52; XIII. Henry C.,[9] Jan. 28, '53.

---

132. 243. Darius,[6] w., Olive, r. Bell, had I. Keziah,[7] Dec. 1, 1784, d. Dec. 28, '92; II. Flavius,[7] Jly. 28, '95.

---

245. Eliphalet,[7] w., Julia Dewing, m. Nov. 26, 1812, r. B. I. Harlow W.,[8] May 22, 1814; II. Clarissa Lethbridge,[8] Apl. 20, '16; III. Gilbert,[8] Feb. 8, '18; IV. Joseph W.,[8] Jan. 18, '20; V. Julia Ann,[8] Nov. 13, '21; VI. Eliphalet,[8] Mar. 31, '24; VII. Elisha D.,[8] Sep. 1, '26; VIII. Henry,[8] Nov. 18, '29.

---

198. 246. Eliab,[7] w., Betsey Hyde, had I. Elizabeth,[8] June 25, 1811; II. Lurania,[8] Oct. 31, '15; III. Eliab,[8] Oct. 8, '17.

---

200. 248. Henry,[7] w., Sarah Trask, r. Oakham, had I. Mary B.,[8] m. Asahel C. Boyd, r. ——; II. James T.,[8] Dec. 25, 1820, m. Electa B. Morse, r. Oakham; III. Sarah A.,[8] June 11, 23, m. John N. Morse, r. Dorchester.

---

127. 251. Peter,[6] w., Polly ——, r. Mendon, had i. Henry,[7] Sep. 1, 1786;
258. 253. ii. George,[7] June 14, '88;
259. 254. iii. Benj.,[7] Jly. 24, '90; iv. Seth,[7] Apl. 24, '93; v. Genet[7] (a son), Oct. 8, '95, d. Nov. 21, 1826, a grocer in Bos., was a member of American Artillery Co., "to whose festivities he added much, by the taste and purity of his songs." [His. of A. Co.]; vi. Betsey T.,[7] Sep. 3, 1805.

---

251. 258. George,[7] w., Mary, r. Mend. i. Elsworth C.,[8] Mar. 17, 1815; ii. Mary S.,[8] May 14, '17; iii. Geo. R.,[8] June 9, '19; iv. John S.,[8] Jly. 21, '21.

---

254. 259. Benj.,[7] w., Polly, r. Mend. i. Sewall,[8] Jan. 5, 1812; ii. Chs.,[8] Dec. 15, '17; iii. Benj.,[8] Mar. 20, '20; iv. Mellen,[8] Dec. 2, '22; v. Delia,[8] Sep. 20, '25; vi. Albert,[8] Sep. 23, '28; vii. Henry,[8] June 10, '33.

---

105. 260. Jona.,[6] Lt., w., Anna Patridge, who was appointed to administer on his estate, Apl. 2, 1793, r. Medway. i. Molly,[7] Feb. 9, 1772; m. Jacob Cutler, r. Wendall; ii. Patridge,[7] Dec. 5, '74; iii. Abner[7]; iv. David,[7] d. in Bos., um.

---

159. ? 261. Stephen,[6] w., Mary Penniman; 2d, w. Chloe, r. Uxb. and Sutton. i. Chloe; ii. Rachel; iii. Martha; iv. Hannah; v. Henry,[7] m. Sarah Wadsworth, r. Barre Plains, has Joseph U.,[8] rs. Bos.; vi. Silvanus; vii. Wilder; viii. Ellery; ix. Willard,[7] A. M., Rev., at Uxb.; fitted for Col. at Leicest. Acad.; grad. at B., U., 1814, and at And. Theo. Sem., 1817; ord. at Rowley., Jly. 22, 1818; honorably dismissed, May 12, '40; installed at Blackstone, Aug. 18, '41, and dismissed Feb. 19, '50, and returned to Rowley, where he now resides, supplying neighboring pulpits. He m. Margaret, dg. of John Crocker, by w. Margaret Choat, aunt to Hon. Rufus C., and had i. Amory,[8] grad. at Bowdoin Col., 1841; read law with Hon. Rufus C.; and is Dis. Attorney for Oregon; ii. John C.,[8] d. 1829; iii. Willard R.,[8] rs. New York.

---

238. 262. Ezra W.,[9] w. Polly Hatch, rs. Upton, has i. Melissa Adeliza,[10] b. Nov. 30, 1840; ii. Wm. Henry,[10] Oct. 17, '42; iii. Sewall B.[10]; iv. Louisa[10]; v, Son,[10] b. 1854.

---

209. 263. Helon,[7] m. Harriet M. ? King, b. Dec. 26, 1821, dg. of Geo. K., of New Salem; and r. Orange, and had i. Harriet M.,[8] May 22, 1844, d. Sep. 8, '44, at O.; ii. Ann Elizabeth H.,[8] Feb. 19, '46, at O.; iii. Maria W.,[8] May 10, '51, at Erving.

---

139. 264. Sabin,[6] w., Mary ——, b. Mar. 27, 1787, d. 1824–5, r. Dorchester and Bell. i. Sabin,[7] jun., Sep. 18, 1813; ii. Mary,[7] Nov. 5, 1815, m. Benj. F. Johnson; iii. Joseph Warren,[7] Jan. 18, 1817; iv. Amanda,[7] June 2, 1819, m. Nathan Upham; v. Supply Twyng,[7] Sep. 7, 1821, resides at Norwich, Ct., a Professor of music.

---

74. 265. Samuel,[5] s. in Uxbridge, where he died, 1768, leaving a will, dated Sep. 24, '67, directing his estate to be divided to his two sons and four daughters, and the sons to have three times as much as the daughters. His estate was inventoried, Sep. 23, '68, at £361 11s. Moses Farnum, executor. He m. Lydia Staples, and had i. Jonathan,[6] m. Abigail Benson, fr. Mend.;
267. 266. ii. Daniel,[6] m. Joanna Benson; iii. Lydia[6]; iv. Abigail[6]; v. Hannah[6]; vi. Deborah.[6]

---

266. 267. Daniel,[6] m. Joanna Benson, fr. Mendon, settled in Chesterfield, N. H., was a soldier of the Revolution, and had I. Abigail,[7] b. ab. 1783, m. —— Crouch, and rs. Chesterfield; II. Theresa,[7] b. ab. 1786, d. yg.; III. Henry Benson,[7] b. ab. 1788, m. Deborah Foster, and r. Governeur, N. Y., has two *sons*,[8] lawyers; and several *dgs.*,[8] m. clergymen; IV. Marcus,[7] b. ab. 1791, m. Abigail Wilds, and r. Lima, Ill., has *Chs.*,[8] M. D.,; *Albert*[8] (d.), lawyer; and *others*[8];
V. Lydia,[7] b. ab. 1793, m. Daniel Thayer, and r. Chesterfield, and Winchester, N. H.;
269. 268. VI. Daniel,[7] jun., b. 1796, m. Malinda Holden, fr. Lunenburg; VII. Susan,[7] b. ab. 1798, m. Lyman Parker, r. Swanzey; VIII. Rufus,[7] b. ab. 1801, m. Mary Wyman, fr. Keen, r. Ch'stown; IX. Almira,[7] b. ab. 1803, m. Joseph Dwinnel, fr. K., r. Glover, Vt.; X. Abraham Staples,[7] b. ab. 1806, m. Sarah Dearborn, fr. Canda, N. H., r. Lowell; XI. Millins,[7] b. ab. 1808, m. Laura Temple, of S., and r. Swanzey.

---

268. 269. Daniel,[7] settled in Bos. I. Chs. Henry Benson,[8] Mar. 9, 1822, d. Ap. 15, '35; II. Harriet Caroline,[8] Sep. 17, '23, m. John P. Flagg, r. Cambridge; III. Geo. Edward,[8] Mar. 30, '26, m. Eliza Miller, of Bos., r. Melrose; IV. Josephine Malinda,[8] Dec. 20, '29, m. Alfred Augustus Stocker, M. D., r. Charlestown, has Alfred; V. Andrew Jackson,[8] Aug. 16, '33, rs., a clerk in Bos.; VI. Daniel,[8] jun., Jan. 20, '37, a member of H. University; VII. Mary Frances,[8] Dec. 30, '39; VIII. Susan Emma,[8] Aug. 1, '43.

---

76. 270. Amos,[6] M. D., had his residence in Milton, at first in the village, afterwards upon Milton Hill, and was one of the most eminent medical men in the county during the whole period in which he lived. He had not the advantage of a collegiate education; but this infelicity was more than compensated by the experience he acquired in the service of his country as army surgeon, and by his subsequent residence for several months in France, where his time was profitably occupied in witnessing the practice of the hospitals, and thus adding to his stores of practical knowledge. Endowed by nature with an elegant person, he added to it a courteousness of address and suavity of manners which won him favor in whatever circle he moved. He was beloved as a physician and citizen, and sustained his popularity undiminished to the close of a long life. For many years he engrossed the principal medical business of Dorch. as well as Milton. A very just sketch of his character, by his friend and pupil, Dr. Thaddeus W. Harris, was published in the Boston Courier soon after his death, and thence copied into the Boston Medical and Surgical Journal of Jly. 13, 1842, and subsequently by Dr. Williams into his Medical Biography. [Dr. Alden.] Dr. H. d. June 17, 1842, a. 88. He m. Melatiah Howard, of Medway, in 1773, who d. Feb. 1, 1782, a. 31, and 2d, Patience Vose, of Milton, b. Aug. 14, 1763, d. Mar. 17, '88, a. 24, and 3d, Jerusha Robinson, of Dorchester, b. Mar. 11, '64, d. Nov. 21, 1838, a. 73, s. in Milton, and had
I. Samuel,[7] Cpt., Aug. 15, 1773, m. June 8, 1800, Sarah (Mears) Robinson, who d. Mar. 29, 1801, r. Dorchr., sailed fr. Providence in the employ of the De Wolfs, for N. W. Coast, Jly. 31, 1800; was lost on the return voyage, ab. Feb. 22, 1802. He had I. *Geo. Thomas*,[8] b. Mar. 14, 1801, d. Aug. 30, 1810; II. Polly,[7] May 6, 1775; III. Betsey Allen,[7] Dec. 26, 1778, m. Amasa Fuller, of D., Feb. 12, 1814; IV. Charles Harvey,[7] Aug. 9, '81, d. May, '82; V. Clarissa,[7] Aug. 23, '84, by 2d wife, and who m. Mar. 20, 1810, Dr. Henry Gardner, of Dorchester, and had

i. *Clarissa Holbrook Gardner*,[8] Feb. 10, 1811, d. Jly. 11, '36;
ii. HENRY JOSEPH GARDNER,[8] June 14, 1818, m. Nov. 21, 1843, Helen Elizabeth Cobb; was chosen Gov. of Mass., for 1855, has Henry G.;[9]
iii. *Matilda Susanna*,[8] Aug. 16, 1822, d. Aug. 28, '41;
vi. Wm.,[7] Sep. 22, 1790, d. Aug. 27, '94; vii. Sarah Perkins,[7] Jly. 14, 1794, m. Nov. 20, 1816, Wm. Ellery Vincent, of Dorch. and Bos., had
i. *Wm. H.*,[8] Aug. 14, 1818; ii. *Sarah Ellen*,[8] Apl. 24, '20; iii. *Geo. H.*,[8] Oct. 12, '26;
viii. Wm.,[7] May 27, 1795, d. Feb. 12, 1812; ix. Catherine,[7] Jly. 6, 1799, d. Jan. 29, 1801; x. George,[7] Jan. 6, 1802, d. Jan. 29, 1806; xi. Catherine,[7] May 31, 1804, m. Thaddeus W. Harris, A. M., M. D., son of Rev. Thaddeus Mason Harris, D. D., formerly of Dorch., who is the Librarian of Harvard University, and the American Entomologist, and had
i. *Wm. Thaddeus*,[8] Jan. 25, 1826, A. M., LL. B., d. Oct. 19, '54. For the history of this amiable and eminent young man, to whose labors I am much indebted, see Genealogical Register, Vol. ix. p. 99; ii. *Sarah Catherine*,[8] Nov. 7, 1827, d. Sep. 10, '28; iii. *Harriet Gardner*,[8] Jan. 2, '29; iv. *Emma Forbes*,[8] Dec. 16, '30; v. *Charles*,[8] Oct. 2, '32; vi. *Catherine*,[8] Oct. 2, '32; vii. *Amos Holbrook*,[8] Jly. 9, '34; viii. *Clarendon*,[8] Mar. 24, '36; ix. *Edward Doubleday*,[8] Sep. 20, '39; x. *Tho. Robinson*,[8] Jan. 15, '42; xi. *Mary Elizabeth*,[8] Nov. 1, '44.

---

31. 271. Josiah,[5] a soldier in two French wars, r. at Sturbridge; and 2d, at Adams; and 3d, at Pompey, N. Y., where he d. He m. Peggy Ives; and 2d, Mary Moffett, and had i. Josiah,[6] who m. Rachel Wright, r. Pompey, N. Y., and had i. *Silas*[7]; ii. *Festus*[7]; iii. *Josiah Gates*[7]; iv. *Adolphus*[7]; v. *Samuel W.*[7]; vi. *Abigail*[7]; vii. *Rachel*[7]; viii. *Electa*[7]; ix. *Amanda*[7]; x. *Martha*[7];
ii. Silas,[6] who m. Terza or Thirsa Taylor, in Vt., r. Sipio, N. Y., and had
i. *Silas Arms*[7] (Judge), r. Coldwater, Mich.; and six others;
iii. David,[6] Doct., b. Jly. 28, 1760, d. Nov. 29, 1832. He was a soldier of the Revolution, and received a wound in the battle of Bennington. He settled in Lafayette, N. Y., as a physician, m. Mehetabel Wells, fr. Goshan, N. Y., who d. at L., aged 58 yrs. They had i. *Charles A.*,[7] Jly. 28, 1782, m. Lois Holcomb, r. Salina, had Emily[8] (d.); Mary, Albert, Henry, Emeline,
ii. *David*,[7] Feb. 14, 1786 (d.); iii. *George W.*,[7] Sep. 20, 1790, m. Sally Cadwell, Mar. 4, 1817, r. Fleming, N. Y., had Mehetabel,[8] Apl. 11, 1818; Sally,[8] Apl. 23, '19; David C.,[8] Oct. 16, '20; Eliza,[8] Oct. 5, '21; Clarena,[8] Jan. 8, '23; Geo. E.,[8] Jly. 19, '24; Margaret L.,[8] Sep. 15, '25; Marcy C.,[8] Jly. 14, '27; Emily C.,[8] Sep. 23, '28; Henry W.,[8] Nov. 17, '29; Alina,[8] 1831 (d.);
iv. *Henry*,[7] Feb. 28, 1798, m. Mary Cornell, r. Turkeyfoot, Somerset Co., Pa., had Chs. H.; Eggleton W.; David B.; Hiram M., &c.;
v. *Hiram*,[7] Aug. 2, 1803, m. Mary Ives, b. Jan. 1, 1806, m. Jan. 18, '27, and had Cornelia, m. Pulaski King; Nancy A., m. Landon C. Rose;
vi. *Emily*,[7] June 19, 1806, m. Conrad Hotalin, b. Aug. 31, 1800, r. Lafayette, N. Y., had Garrett,[8] Nov. 30, '26; Nancy,[8] Dec. 3, '27, d. yg.; David H.,[8] Aug. 25, '29; Cornelia,[8] Sep. 1, '32; Geo. W.,[8] Aug. 2, '34; Ellen A.,[8] Apl. 22, '36; Hiram M.,[8] May 7, '38; Albert T.,[8] Dec. 26, '40; Wm. D.,[8] Dec. 6, '42; Chs. E.,[8] Aug. 24, '44; Guy T.,[8] Oct. 14, '46;

iv. Walter,[6] who d. um. in Steuben Co., N. Y.; v. Margaret,[6] m. Hazel Gates, r. Springfield; vi. Baruck,[6] m. Diada Duguid, r. Columbus, O., had i. *Mary*[7]; ii. *Albert*[7]; iii. *Eunice*[7]; iv. *Artesmesia*[7]; v. *Joseph*[7]; and six others;

vii. Luke,[6] who m. Ellen Duguid, r. Pompey, and had i. *Socrates*[7]; ii. George[7]; iii. Wm.[7]; iv. Harvey[7]; v. Altamira[7]; vi. Emily.[7]

---

59. 272. Richard,[5] went from "Mendham," now Mendon to Wiscasset, Me., m. ——, and had i. Peter,[6] who settled in Starks, Somerset Co., Me.; ii. Joseph,[6] master of a vessel, s. at Baltimore, Md.; iii. Benj.,[6] master of do., d. ab. 1852, at Starks, Me.; iv. John,[6] who s. in Jefferson, Me.; v. Richard,[6] master of a vessel, r. Wiscasset;

281. 278. vi. Solomon,[6] a farmer, r. Wiscasset; vii. Betsey,[6] m. Cpt. Richard Nutter; viii. Susan,[6] m. Amasa Soule, of Palermo, Me.; ix. Sarah,[6] who m. Cpt. John Decker; x. Other children,[6] not reported.

---

278. 281. Solomon,[6] m. Abigail Nason, and had at W. i. John,[7] who d. at Cuba, um.; ii. Sarah H., m. Stephen Elliot; iii. Samuel,[7] b. Jly. 25, 1801, m. Lucy K. Parsons, rs. at Boston, as Water Clerk, had i. *Edwin M.*,[8] m. Nancy Gilbert, and rs. at Ogdensburgh, N. Y.; ii. *Lucy K. P.*[8]; iii. *Annie E.*,[8] d. a. 17; iv. *Margaret P.*[8]; v. *Maria Louisa*[8]; vi. *Sewell*[8];

iv. Abigail,[7] um.; v. Joseph,[7] who m. —— Nutting, rs. at Cambridge; vi. Solomon,[7] who m. Mary Nutting, and rs. at Waltham; vii. Betsey,[7] um.; viii. Abraham N.,[7] who m. —— Rittle, and d. at Wiscasset; ix. Bradford Y.,[7] who m. Susan Greenleaf; 2d, —— Read, r. W.; x. Maria M.,[7] who m. —— Wadlugh, rs. in N. H.; xi. Helen S.,[7] d. um.; xii. Mary,[7] who m. —— Adams, rs. at Watham.

CHAPTER III.

4. **William Holbrooke,**[2] Capt. and Dea., purchased in 1660, land in Conihasset, but did not, as Rev. Mr. Deane supposes, settle early upon it. He remained at Weym. In 1662, he was one of 10 citizens of W., who were accepted to allotments of land in Mendon, by the original grantee of that township, and was with associates to be settled there by 7mo., 1663. He there had a house lot of 40 acres assigned him, which with his interest in the common lands he must have secured by taking possession. This lot he sold, Dec. 2, 1679, to his nephew Peter; and other lands which he, as a proprietor of Mendon, drew, he sold to his brothers, John and Tho. In 1670, he bought of Moses Paine 40 acres E. of Mendon village. His propriety was inherited by his heirs, who as late as 1729 drew in his right 165 acres W. of Great River [Uxbridge]. He was, no doubt, an inhabitant of M. at the beginning of Philip's war, and must have shared with others in the burning of the town, and the perils of Indian warfare. In 1676, he is supposed to have retreated with his family to W., and to have afterwards been a steady resident at Scituate. He lived near the road from Cohasset to Scituate, "½m. W. of Capt. Pierce's." [Dean's His. of Scit.] I have met with no account of any settlement of his estate. He m. Elizabeth ——, who d. his wid. at Scit., 1701. He had,

12. 5. I. Wm.,[3] Ens., b. 23, (4), 1657, at Weym., d. Nov. 19, 1710, at Mend.
13. 6. II. Cornelius,[3] 19, (9), 1662, at W., m. Margery ——.
20. 7. III. Samuel,[3] b. pr. at Mendon, d. Oct. 27, 1719; IV. John,[3] b. pr. at Mendon, d. May 3, 1721; V. Millecent,[3] who m. —— Sprague, 2d, —— Peck; VI. Persis,[3] who m. John Farrow, 1696; VII. Experience,[3] who m. —— Albee, 2d, —— Hyde; and two other daughters.

---

5. 12. Wm.,[3] Ens., m. Margaret Fairbank, at Sherborn, whose father was near neighbor to his father's reputed cousin, Tho. Holbrook, and not on the route from Weymouth to Mendon. He settled at Mendon, on lands drawn in his father's right, and was one of the aristocracy of the village. He was rich. He "gent.," and pr. a merchant, made his will, Nov. 15, 1714, which was proved, Dec. 16, 1714; and administration granted his wid., Margaret, Rev. Grendall Rawson, Tho. Sanford, and his kinsman, Samuel Read, jun. In his will he mentions no child or grandchild. [Suff. Prob., 18, 204.] He had, I. Mary, Dec. 18, 1684, d. Jan. 22, 1684; II. Margaret, July 28, 1687, d. Nov. 28, 1687; III. Wm., Mar. 28, 1693–4, pr. d. yg.

---

6. 13. Cornelius,[3] m. Margery ——, 2d, Experience ——, who d. Jan. 19, 1742, s. in S. Weym., pr. on land left him by his father. He made his will, Feb. 4, 1741, which was proved, Dec. 24, 1742, and administration granted his son Wm. [Suff. Prob., 36, 119.] He had, I. Mehetabel,[4] Mar. 10, 1687, m. —— Corbet; II. Margaret,[4] d. unm., 1764, and her "only brother, Wm.," June 14, '65, appointed to admin. on her estate. [Suff. Prob.];
III. Experience,[4] who m. Timothy Thayer, Apl. 24, 1725; IV. Elizabeth,[4] May 23, 1695, m. Samuel Jackson, of Abington, Jan. 17, 1715–16;
V. Abigail,[4] Aug. 19, 1697, m. —— Jones; VI. Mary,[4] m. Ebenr. Bicknell, Jan. 30, 1726–7.
25. 19. VII. Wm.,[4] July 4, 1709, m. Margaret Torry;
VIII. Hannah,[4] Feb. 9, 1711, d. yg.

---

7. 20. Samuel,[3] settled with his father in Scituate, where he was constable, 1685. His wid., Mary, d. Apl. 26, 1735; I. Bethia,[4] Apl. 2, 1681; II. Elizabeth,[4] 1684; III. Mary,[4] Nov. 2, 1686, m. Eleazer Daniell, 1709.
31. 24. IV. Samuel,[4] Feb. 9, 1688, m. Jane Clapp, Dec. 15, 1708.

---

19. 25. Wm.,[4] settled at Weym., inheriting probably and occupying the land in S. Weym., originally his grd. father Wm.'s.[2] He m. Feb. 20, 1733–4, Margaret Torry, who d. July 29, '36; and 2d, Elizabeth Pool, whose intention of m. was entered, Jan. 15, 1738, and he m. "May 11, '39;" made his will, Nov. 23, '64, giving to his daughter Mary, his Negro girl, £13, and the goods which he had by his last wife. Also, one fifth of his estate to Elizabeth, Hannah, Samuel and Silas Holbrook, the children of his son, Samuel, deceased. To his sons, Abner, Nathaniel, Adam, and Wm., he bequeathed the residue of his property, making the two first executors. His lands were not assigned to his heirs, until July 6, 1784. He had, I. Wm.,[5] Oct. 20, 1734, who d. July 21, '36.
40. 26. II. Samuel,[5] Dec. 2, 1735, m. Elizabeth Shaw, and d. prior to Nov. 23, '64;
III. Wm.,[5] Mar. 16, 1739–4, by w. Elizabeth, d. a soldier, at Lake George.
44. 27. IV. Abner,[5] Mar. 9, 1741, d. May 31, 1788; V. Cornelius,[5] d. Dec. 14, '42.
54. 28. VI. Nathaniel,[5] Mar. 7, 1744, m. Hannah Torrey; VII. Margaret,[5] b. Feb. 16, and died June 31, 1747; VIII. Adam,[5] Aug. 4, 1750, d. a. 82, was non compos, had been under the guardianship of bro. Abner, 13 yrs. in '88,

when Wm. was appointed; IX. Margaret,[5] Apl. 18, 1754, d. unm., after July 12, 1790; X. Mary,[5] m. John? Hunt, rm. to Cummington.

57. 30. XI. Wm.,[5] was 21 in 1784. He settled in E. Abington, d. Sep., 1832.

---

24. 31. Samuel,[4] m. Jane Clapp, Dec. 15, 1708, r. in Scituate, and had, I. Hannah,[5] Oct. 23, 1710; II. Mary,[5] July 22, 1712, m. Jacob Lincoln; III. Bethiah,[5] Apl. 28, 1716; IV. Jane,[5] Jan. 8, 1719; V. Lydia,[5] June 13, 1722; VI. Priscilla,[5] Apl. 18, 1724; VII. Desire,[5] Dec. 28, 1726.

39. VIII. Samuel,[5] Feb. 1, 1729, whose m. with Sarah Pierce was entered, Aug. 30, 1751. A widow, Sarah Holbrook? d. at Weym., whose estate, Apl. 9, 1783, was divided to Benj. Farrow, Mary Cothall, Joseph and Tamer Carriell, Samuel and Mary Hatch, Amos and Abigail Damon, David and Christian Foster and Leah Farrow. Whose wid., was she?

IX. William,[5] Dec. 21, 1733, d. Jan. 27, 1737.

---

26. 40. Samuel,[5] m. Elizabeth Shaw, Apl. 11, 1754, (who m. 2d, Joshua Bayley, and rm. to Me.,) r. Weym., and had, I. Samuel,[6] who died unm. in the army. II. Silas,[6] Apl. 6, 1757, m. Sarah Stockbridge, 1777, had 1. Susannah,[7] Feb. 20, 1779, at Weym., 2. Silas, who d. in the navy in the war of 1812; III. Elizabeth,[6] went with her mother to Freeport, Me.

IV. Hannah,[5] m. Col. Tho. Vincent, r. S. Weym.

---

27. 44. Abner,[5] m. Jerusha Vining, 1763, r. at Weym., d. intestate, May 29, 1788, and administration was granted to his wid., Jerusha, and £40 of his estate decreed to her. He had I. Betty,[6] Apl. 29, 1764, d. unm., '89.

64. 45. II. John,[6] Oct. 25, 1765, m. Sally Burrell, r. S. Weym.; III. Abner,[6] Dec. 26, 1767, d. yg.; IV. Sarah,[6] Jan. 22, 1770, d. unm., Aug. 15, 1843.

69. 47. V. Abner,[6] Jan. 21, 1772, m. Mehetabel Beals, 1796, r. S. Weym.;

75. 48. VI. David,[6] Jan. 30, 1774, d. Aug. 19, 1844, m. Hannah Holbrook, dau. of Nathl., rs. S. Weym.; VII. Jerusha,[6] May 30, 1776, m. Reuben Packard, rm. to Me.

79. 50. VIII. James,[6] Oct. 16, 1779, m. Hannah Bates, r. S. Weym.

87. 51. IX. Jacob,[6] Oct. 20, 1782, m. Nov. 6, 1807, Dolly Blanchard, rs. S. Wey.

X. Lydia,[6] Feb. 16, 1784, m. Lemuel Payn, r. S. Weym.

91. 53. XI. Daniel,[6] Apl. 3, 1787, m. Deb. Shaw, 2d, Lyd. (Vining) Holbrook.

---

28. 54. Nathaniel,[5] m. Hannah Torry, Nov. 24, 1768, r. Weym., had,

100. 55. I. Nathaniel,[6] Feb. 26, 1770, m. Mehetabel Torrey, Dec. 17, 1792; II. Benj.,[6] m. Huldah Pratt, Sep. 11, 1794, who left no children.

III. Polly,[6] Jan. 14, 1776, m. John Dyer, Dec. 25, '94; IV. Abigail,[6] m. Micah Pool, rs. E. Ab.; V. Hannah,[6] m. David Holbrook; VI. Ruth, m. Tho. White, r. S. Weym.; VII. Susanna,[6] Dec. 15, 1780, m. Noah Terrell, jun., July 8, 1807.

---

30. 57. Wm.,[5] m. Olive Blanchard, Jan. 10, 1782, r. E. Abington; I. Wm.,[6] Apl. 3, 1785, at Abington, m. Polly Jenkins, r. E. Ab.; II. Reuben,[6] m. Betsey Lovell, r. E. Abington; III. Josiah,[6] Sep. 23, 1788, m. Hannah Smith, r. E. Ab.; IV. Richard,[6] m. Anna Read, rs. E. Abington; V. Zenas,[6] m. Mary Pool, rs. E. Ab.; VI. Olive,[6] m. Melvin Gurney, rs. E. Ab.; VII. Betsey,[6] d. yg.

---

45. 64. John,[6] m. Sally Burrell, pub. Apl. 11, '95, r. S. Weym., had I. John,[7] m. Polly Lovell, 1815, rm. to Chicago; II. Silas,[7] Mar. 6, 1796, rs. unm. at S. Weym.; III. Arvin,[7] m. Sarah Keen, r. E. Bridgewater; IV. Eliza,[7] m. 1822, John Curtis, rs. E. Abington.

---

47. 69. Abner,[6] m. Mehetabel Beales, 1796, r. S. Weym. ; i. Asa,[7] Mar. 1, 1798, m. Lucetta Trufant, Nov. 30, 1826, r. S. Weym., 2d, Deb. F. Torrey, Mar. 22, '36, and 3d, Caroline (Cropsey) Trufant, Mar. 6, '54, rs. a manufr. at S. Weym. and has *Lydia B.*,[8] and *Asa P.*[8];
ii. Ira,[7] Mar. 22, 1805, m. Mary L. Pratt, June 21, 1830, rs. S. W., has, *Mehetabel*,[8] *Ansel*,[8] *Susan C.*,[8] *J. Quincy A.*,[8] *Fananda A.*,[8] *Henry F.*[8]
iii. Abner,[7] Mar. 11, 1811, m. Abigail Cushing, 1831, 2d, Lydia Lovell, Mar. 22, '43--51, rs. S. Weym., has *Alanson*,[8] *Melvina F.*,[8] *Abner*,[8] *Jo. W.*[8]
iv. Ansel,[7] Nov. 9, 1812, d. yg.
v. Benj.,[7] Jan. 31, '17, m. Pyrena Young, rs. S. Weym., and has, *Samuel M.*,[8] *Henry C.*,[8] *Walter C.*[8]
vi. Thais,[7] June 13, '15, m. Chs. Totman, has *Anthony L.*, who rs S. W.

---

48. 75. David,[6] m. Oct. 26, 1800, Hannah Holbrook, "his cous.," 2d, Chloe Pratt, 1814, was a very judicious and efficient man and devout Christian, and d. Aug. 19, '44, greatly lamented, r. S. Weym. ; i. Lucy,[7] Nov. 2, 1801, d. May 29, 1827, unm. ; ii. Laura,[7] Dec. 28, 1803, died young ; iii. Mary,[7] Oct. 24, 1807, d. Feb. 24, 1825 ; iv. Jason,[7] May 30, 1810, m. Caroline White, Nov. 29, 1832, r. W., had *Jason S.*,[8] *Hanh. T.*,[8] *Geo.*,[8] *Fred H.*[8]

---

50. 79. James,[6] m. Hannah Bates, 1803, r. S. Weym. ; i. Orin,[7] July 23, 1804, m. Oct. 14, 1824, Lydia T. Vining, had *Charles Everett and Geo. A.;*
ii. Minot,[7] Nov. 22, 1805, m. Sep. 30, 1829, Lavinia Littlefield, r. do.
iii. Edmond,[7] Nov. 8, 1808, d. unm., at W. ; iv. Louisa, Nov. 14, 1812 ;
v. James,[7] Jan. 31, 1815 or 16, m. Eliz. Jane Terrell, r. S. Wey. ;
vi. Hannah, Mar. 27, 1817, m. Alanson Cushing, Aug. 14, 1834 ;
vii. Wm.,[7] Mar. 20, 1820, m. July 18, 1839, Lucy B. Sampson, r. do. ;
viii. Jeremiah,[7] Dec. 15, 1821, m. Elizabeth Hunt, r. do. Lucy Ann, May 15, 1827 ; ix. Cornelius,[7] Jan. 9, 1822, gone to California ; x. Belinda, Feb. 14, 1825 ; xi. Lucy Ann, May 15, 1827.

---

51. 87. Jacob,[6] m. Dolly Blanchard, r. S. Weym. ; i. Ruth,[7] Nov. 24, 1811, m. Luther Dyer, and d. without issue ; ii. Tho.,[7] July 22, 1813, m. Mary A. Read, rs. E. Weym., has, *Tho. F.*,[8] and *Ruth.*[8]
iii. Jacob,[7] Dec. 13, 1818, m. Betsey Jane Torrey, rs. S. Weym., has, *Orin P.*,[8] and *Chs. Sumner.*[8]

---

53. 91. Daniel,[6] m. Deborah Shaw ; 2d, Lydia T. (Vining) Holbrook, rs. E. Ab.
i. Daniel Alden,[7] d. unm. ; ii Osbert,[7] m. Catherine Holbrook, his cous., r. do. ; iii. David,[7] rs. unm., at do. ; iv. Quincy,[7] m. Sarah Leavett, r. do.
v. John,[7] rs. unm., at do. ; vi. Wm.,[7] rs. do. do. ; vii. Eliza Ann,[7] m. Addison Pratt, rs. E. Bridgewater ; viii. Sarah,[7] m. Jas. Gardner, rs. E. Ab.

---

55. 100. Nathaniel,[6] m. Mehetabel Torrey, Dec. 17, 1792, r. Weym., had,
i. Cyrus,[7] Oct. 6, 1793, rs. unm., S. Weym. ; ii. Betsey,[7] Feb. 14, 1796, m. Tho. Whitman, rs. S. Weymouth, has *Benj. W.*
iii. David,[7] Sep. 26, 1799, m. Ann Rice, Oct. 4, 1821, rs. S. Weym., has,
i. *Betsey*, m. Joshua C. Sprague ; ii. *Ann M.*, m. Joseph Vining.
iv. Ludovicus,[7] Sep. 4, 1805, m. Jane V. Tirrell, Jan. 19, 1825.
i. *Richmond A.*,[8] July 17, 1826, m. Emeline W. Terrell, rs. S. Wey., has, Emma F.[9]
ii. *Ludovicus*, July 11, '33, d. Dec. 17, '45 ; iii. *Sarah J.*, Mar. 17, '35, d. Oct. 7, '42 ; iv. *Nathl. E.*, Nov. 7, '44, d. Sep. 27, '45 ;
v. *Leonard O.*, Jan. 25, '46, r. S. Wey.

PART II.

John? Holbrook,[1] is presumed to have been early of Weymouth, and the brother of Tho.,[1] of W. [see p. 48], and the father of the following children, whom numerous circumstances indicate to have been brothers. If he was not one of the two, he had either deceased prior to the declining of a Tho. and John Holbrook to remove to Rehoboth, in 1644, or removed with his sons to Dorchester, now Milton, or perhaps to the N. part of Stoughton, where the necessity for a removal would have been answered in a wide range for their cattle, and in wet prairies for hay.

8. 2. I. Tho.,[2] b. pr. ab. 1627, at Wey., d. Ap. 11, 1705, r. Dorch., 1645–'52, and Sherborn, 1652—1705. [See Ch I.]

II. Richard,[2] who with Wm. Daniel, of Dorch., took the freeman's oath, May 10, 1648, pr. removed to Huntington, Long Island, [Farmer.] He seems to have been induced to purchase a house lot at Sherborn, where he was rated 8½d. in 1686, but never r. there.

III. Margaret,[2] who m., as his 2d w., in 1656, Nicholas Rocket, of Medfield, neighbor to Tho. Holbrook,[2] then of Bogistow, afterwards Sherborn, was pr. the sis. of Tho.,[2] or his sis.-in-law, the wid. of his late brother Nathaniel.[2]

IV. John,[2] a tanner, was of Roxb., 1667, and of Dorchr., 1671, d. at Roxb., Dec. 25, 1678, m. Elizabeth ——, who by her 2d hus., had her last child, Jan. 16, 1682–3. He also became the owner of a house lot at Sherborn where he or his estate was also rated 8½d, 1686. He never r. at S. [See Ch. II.]

V. Daniel,[2] "Brother of John, of Roxb.," d. 1673, m. Miriam ——, r. Ded., Roxb., Dorchr. [See Ch. III.]

VI.? Samuel,[2] senr., of W., m. Mary ——, named a dau. Hopestill, as if in affectionate remembrance of a deceased dau. of his supposed brother Tho.,[2] of Sherborn, who was unm. in 1696. According to Judge Mitchell's His. of Bridgewater, Samuel, "late of Weym.," d. about 1696, leaving 7 children and three daugs. married. He left no son, grd. son or nephew bearing his name; but the first grandchild of Tho.,[2] of Sherborn, b. after his death, and whose name, according to almost invariable usage, should have been Tho., was called Samuel: and the amount of intercourse kept up by the Holbrooks of Sherborn, with those of Weym., would indicate that the seat of the family continued at Weym., and that their nearest and most confidential and helpful relatives resided there. Further than this, I have discovered no reason for arranging his name as I have done. The names given to his children were nearly identical with those of the other Weym. Holbrooks. If Judge Mitchell has made no mistake, he could not have been Samuel, No. 13, Ch. I., Part I., who d. 1695, at Weymouth, leaving also 7 children, and 3 of them daus. Tho., senr.'s will renders it improbable that this Samuel was his son. [See Ch. IV.]

VII. Nathaniel, pr., who pr. died without issue, for whom Tho.,[2] at Sherborn, named his oldest son.

CHAPTER I.

2. 8. Thomas Holbrook,[2] in company with Geo. Allen & Anthony Fisher, of Dorchester, was admitted to the freeman's oath, May, 1645, implying that he was already a member of the Chh. and of age. In 1648, he purchased of Elizabeth, wid. of Col. Israel Stoughton, 30 acres of land in Dorch. This was the first real estate in D. discovered to have been owned by one of the name. On 8, (3mo.) 1652, he with Nicholas Wood and Andrew Pitcher, of D. [now Milton] purchased of Richard Parker, of Bos., to whom it had been granted by the Gen. Court, in 1649, 535 acres in the woods, on the W. side of Charles R., now in the S. E. part of Sherborn, including the lower meadows on Sewall's Br. This they so divided as to give him building sites where Dexter Amsden resides, and at Death's Bridge. He built his first house at the latter place, where the trace is still to be seen, and where he raised an extensive orchard, with the produce of which he practised such hospitality as secured his buildings from the torch of the enemy while those of his nearest neighbor on the other side of the stream were laid in ashes. In 1657 he petitioned for the high rocky point E. of Parker's grant, now called the Neck, and the Gen. Court granted him 50 acres, he purchasing 43 acres more of the government, including the entire tract between their first purchase and the R. In 1662 and '74 he signed petitions for the incorporation of S., and became one of the proprietors of this extensive township. In 1666, he had erected a new dwelling house where Dexter Amsden resides, and that year deeded 80 acres of his first purchase of Parker, to his brother-in-law, Henry Leland, who had already occupied it 12 years. In 1682, he owned 300 acres of the early grants, and with the nine other owners extinguished the Indian claims. In 1682 and '84, he drew 112 acres of the common lands of S., and in 1686 he out of 40 freeholders, was rated the 4th in amount to satisfy the Indian claims to these lands. He served as selectman in 1690, and was one of the six brethren to constitute the Chh. in S., at its formation, in 1685. He d. Apl. 11, 1705.

Tho. Holbrook,[2] senr., of Sherborn, made his will May, 1704, giving his homestead to his son, Eleazer; and all his neck of land in S., except a piece of meadow, to his son, Tho. To his son, Nathaniel, he gave his little lot (½ acre) near [S. W. of] the Meeting-house, also a lot S. of Brown's meadow, and the piece of meadow above excepted. To his son, John, he gave 20 acres of his 1st dividend land, next to Abraham Cousins'. To his dau., Experience McIntosh, £10, and 18 acres, another part of his first division of common lands, near Cousins'. To his dau., Hannah Battle, £10, and 5 acres of his first dividend land, near C's. To Patience Leland, £10, and 15 acres (the Hope-field), near do., and 2 acres and 40 rods, near her husband's house; and to Susanna Morse, wife of Daniel M., he made similar bequests. To his grandchildren, Edmund, Margaret and Elizabeth Morse, children of his dau., Bethia Morse, £8, viz., "£5 to the boy, and 20s. apiece to the girls, when of age." Eleazer was exr.; and Ebenr., Jeremiah and Joseph Daniell, senr., witnesses. Will, probated Apl. 23, 1705. [Mid. Prob.] He m. 1st, Experience ? Leland, dau. of Hopestill L., by w. Experience, ? of Weymouth, and sis. of Henry L., of S.; and 2d, Hannah Shepard, 28 (3), 1656, at Medfd., and pr. fr. Weym., who d. Aug. 28, 1668; and 3d, Margaret Bouker, fr. Weym., dau. of a Swede, Jan. 26, 1668–9, who d. Apl. 9, 1690; and 4th, Mary Rogers, of Weym., Oct. 31, 1693. His partiality to the females of W., indicates that he had been reared among them. He had

i. Experience,[3] m. Wm. McIntosh, r. Dedham; ii. Abigail,[3] baptized at

Dorchester, May 22, 1648, pr. d. yg.; III. Hannah,[3] m. John Battle, of Dedham, in 1678; IV. Nathaniel,[3] Mar. 6, 1658, d. Nov. 6, 1676, killed by a tree;

13. 9. V. Tho.,[3] Sep. 2, 1659; d. 1717–18, m. Mary Bouker; 2d, Mary ——, both fr. Weym.;

15. 10. VI. Eleazer,[3] Dec. 20, 1660, d. Feb. 28, 1725–6, m. Sarah Pond, fr. Ded.; VII. Patience,[3] Jan. 27, 1669–70, d. Oct. 5, 1740, m. Hopestill Leland; VIII. Hopestill,[3] a dau., 2 (5), 1671, d. yg. This was a female name in the race of John[1];

18. 11. IX. John,[3] d. Feb. 28, 1740, m. ab. 1694, Silence Wood, b. Feb. 1675–6; X. Bethia,[3] d. prior to May, 1704, m. Samuel Morse, b. Aug. 10, 1676; XI. Susanna,[3] d. 1717, m. 1696, Daniel Morse, who was b. Jly. 10, 1672;

23. 12. XII. Nathaniel[3]; 2d, June 20, 1677, d. Oct. 14, 1716, m. for his last wife, Elizabeth Sheffield, Jan. 18, 1714–15.

---

9. 13. Tho.,[3] inherited the homestead at Death's Bridge, served as a constable, 1694; surveyor, '95 and '98; tythingman, 1702, commissioner of assessments, '06 and '09, and selectman, 1710. He made his will, May 23, 1713, giving to his widow, Mary, the improvement of all his estate, until his s. Samuel should become of age, when he should possess one-half of his homestead, and all his meadow in Medfd., and she the whole of his estate at Weym., in lands that came by her. After her decease, Sam. should inherit all his lands. To his dau., Lydia, he gave £5, and to Thankful, when of age, £60. To *his* grd. s., Eleazer Perry, he gave £20. Mary was sole exr. Will proved, Mar. 13, 1717–18. Edmd. Gookin and Wm. Rider, witns. He m. Mary Bowker, Jan. 20, 1684, who d. Dec. 1692; and 2d, Mary, fr. Weym., whose will, proved Nov. 18, 1737, gave £3 to the chh., and considerable sums to dau. Thankful and "her 11 grd. children." He had
I. Mary, Feb. 26, 1685, m. Eleazer Perry, 1705; II. Lydia, Sep. 6, 1694, d. 1723–6, m. Doct. Jona. Fairbanks, of S.;

25 14. III. Samuel,[4] Aug. 23, 1699, m. Kezia Morse; IV. Thankful,[4] June 21, 1705, m. Wm. Barron, for 2d w., and had *Wm.*

---

10. 15. Eleazer,[3] Hn., inherited the N. part of the homestead, and resided where Dexter Amsden does. He served as commissioner, 6 years, selectman, 4 years; representative, 1711 and '20. He drew in 1715, in Doug., 77 acres, and d. intestate, 1725–6, the proprietor of 300 acres, in Holl., and his estate was inventoried at £2,084 13. 6d.

27. 16. I. Daniel,[4] May 8, 1699, m. Elizabeth Clark, fr. Medfd.; II. Abigail,[4] Mar. 1701–2, m. Joseph Perry, of S., and inherited £174;

32. 17. III. Eleazer,[4] Feb. 26, 1704–5, m. Deborah Bullard, dg. of Cpt. Sam.; IV. Sarah,[4] Oct. 20, 1707, d. yg.; V. Anne,[4] who was in her 15th year, May 3, 1726, had her br., Eleazer, for her guardian.

---

11. 18. John,[3] m. Silence Wood, b. Feb. 22, 1675–6, whose father, Jona. W., was massacred by Indians the day before, and her mother expired soon after. She d. intestate, May 11, 1756. Her husband had d. intestate about 15 ys. previous; and Ezra, their son, was now, June 3, '56, appointed admr. to settle such of their estates as the heirs had not already settled. John served as constable, 1697; sealer of leather, 1705–32; commissioner of assessments, 1715; tythingman, '04; selectman, 6 ys.; and representative, 1772. He settled, where Jona. Holbrook, one of his descendants, resides, on his wife's estate, inherited from her father. He had

35. 19. I. John,[4] Mar. 22, 1694–5, m. Ruth Hill, and d. at Mendon, 1756; II. Elizabeth,[4] Jly. 22, 1696, d. 1782, m. Joseph Twitchill, Mar. 27, 1718; and 2d, Dea. James Whitney, and was the mother of the Hon. Daniel Whitney, of S., and the gr. grd. mother of Amos Twitchell, M. D., of Keene, N. H.;

39. 20. III. Jona.,[4] Dec. 21, 1699, d. 1754, m. Abigail Breck; IV. Joseph,[4] May 1, 1702, d. Mar. 13, '25–6, um.;

41. 21. V. Ezra,[4] Ens., May 16, '09, d. Nov. 10, '86, m. Grace Cooledge;

22. VI. Joshua,[4] Aug. 22, '14, d. Nov. 1, 1740, um., and intestate.

---

12. 23. Nathaniel,[3] 1st Mary Morse, daughter of Jona., by w. Elizabeth Barbour; and 2d, Elizabeth Sheffield; but by the latter had no issue. He drew land in Doug., 1715, and d. intestate, 1716. At his funeral, £6 were expended for gloves. Administration was granted, Nov. 20, 1716, to his wid., Elizabeth, who m. 2d, Geo. Blanchard, of Killingly, Ct., from whence she and husband, 11 years after, petitioned for allowance, and gave in an account of her administration, "so far as she had proceeded." Nathaniel was pr. a cordwainer, and settled on the lot bequeathed him, S. W. of the Meeting-house common;

45. 24. I. Nathaniel,[4] Sep. 13, 1701, d. June 3, 1774, was left to be brought up by his grandfather, Jona. Morse, who gave him a deed of his farm, on the N. side of the Lake, on which is now kept a house of entertainment. He m. Sarah Sanger.

---

14. 25. Samuel,[4] inherited the ancient homestead at Death's Bridge, drew 21 acres at Doug., 1730. He served as surveyor, 1725; assessor, '29; constable, '30; and selectman, 7 ys. He m. Kezia Morse, Sep. 4, 1718, dau. of Cpt. Joseph M., who d. Feb. 18, '54; and 2d, Elizabeth, pr. wid. of Joseph Daniels, of Med., and had I. Hannah,[5] Sep. 11, 1720, m. Ephm. Perry, 1742, and d. 1744, without issue; II. Tho.,[5] Apl. 21, '23, d. yg.;

26. III. Asa,[5] Jan. 17, '25–6, d. Jly. 28, '73, m. Mary Rider, Mar. 30, '56;

IV. Kezia,[5] Aug. 23, '29, m. Aaron Daniels, of Med., had only *Kezia*,[6] who m. Jona. Hill, of Med., and inherited all her grd. father H.'s estate;

V. Lydia,[5] Aug. 12, '34; and no further reported.

Samuel[4] seems to have survived all his children; or the division of his estate was postponed until after the decease of his son, Asa; for, I find that his farm of 195 acres, at Death's Bridge, Dec. 7, 1773, "was ordered and assigned to his grd. dau., Kezia, the wife of Jona. Hill; provided, that if any other lawful heirs or heir shall appear, then she or her heirs shall refund to them their proportional part of the value of the same." Elizabeth, wid. of Samuel, at the same time relinquished to Hill, for £40, her right of dower; and Kezia and her husband afterwards sold the place to Henry Death, and thus it passed out of the race of the Holbrooks, and is now owned and occupied by Mr. Charles A. How.

---

16. 27. Daniel,[4] removed to Wrentham ab. 1722; drew 82 acres in Doug., 1715, and '30, m. Elizabeth Clark, fr. Medfd., and had

I. Miriam,[5] Jly. 16, 1723, m. Daniel Kingsbury, Esq., of Walpole;

53. 28. II. David,[5] Dea., June 10, '26, m. Lydia Bragg; 2d, Abigl. Blake;

59. 29. III. Daniel,[5] Apl. 5, '29, d. Jan. 17, 1807, "a worthy example and loss to the chh.;"

61. 30. IV. James,[5] Apl. 11, '31, d. Feb. 1, 1815, m. Hannah Fisher; 2d, Mary Morse;

31. v. Amos,[5] Mar. 12, '34--5, m. Lydia Kingsbury, Dec., 1766, settled at Worcester, and was killed by a fall from a hayloft, leaving two children.

---

17. 32. Eleazer,[4] inherited the N. half of the ancient homestead in S., and r., where Amsden does, was selectman, 1745, m. Deborah Bullard, b. Nov. 9, 17—, m. Apl. 4, '28, d. Feb. 10, '54, daughter of Cpt. Samuel B., by w. Deb. Atherton.

79. 33. i. Eleazer,[5] Oct. 2, 1729, m. Kezia Leland; ii. Benj.,[5] Jan. 15, '30–1, d. Apl. 2, '31; iii. Sarah,[5] June 6, '32;

81. 34. iv. Abel,[5] Aug. 12, '34, m. Lydia Leland; v. Deborah,[5] Jly. 26, '37, d. Aug. 15, '44; vi. Anne, Nov. 16, '39, d. Aug. 15, '44; vii. Samuel,[5] Apl. 30, '36, d. May 11, '36; viii. Mary, Apl. 29, '41, d. June 18, '41.

---

19. 35. John,[4] is presumed to have settled first on the homestead, by Holbrook's Mills, and to have sold to his brothers, Jona. and Joshua, who held the place in common, until both had deceased, which was the occasion of much trouble to heirs, administrators and guardians. He m. Ruth Hill, Mar. 13, 1718--19, drew 37 acres in Doug., 1730, and about 1733, removed to Mendon. He had

36. i. Wm.,[5] May 24, 1719; ii. Silence, Mar. 23, '23--4, m. —— Goodale; iii. Ruth,[5] Dec. 28, '26, m. —— Eames; iv. Elizabeth,[5] June 6, '30, um. in '56;

37. v. John,[5] Aug. 28, '33; vi. Sarah,[5] b. pr. at Mendon;

38. vii. Moses,[5] b. pr. do., had Ephm. Sherman for his guardian. John,[4] their father, was three times married. His will, proved Apl. 27, 1756, gave John[5] half of all his lands in Grafton and Douglas, and Moses the other half. To Wm.'s portion he added 3 acres of intervale, near Cpt. Leland's, now Leland station, in Grafton. [Worces. Prob.]

---

20. 39. Jona.,[4] m. Abigail Breck, Nov. 5, 1730, who. d. Mar. 30, '75, a. 70. He inherited the homestead, (now occupied by Jona. Holbrook, his gr. grd. s.,) in common with his brother Joshua; was selectman of S., 1749--66, and d. intestate. Administration was granted to his wid., Abigail, and inventories of his estate (appraised at £3,113 16s.), presented, May 20, 1754, and she appointed guardian of the three youngest children, but did not succeed in the execution of the trust to the satisfaction of all parties concerned or of her neighbors. They had i. Abigail,[5] May 8, 1732, m. Joshua Morse; ii. Mehetabel,[5] Mar. 7, '33--4, d. Jan. 18, '54; iii. Joseph,[5] Dec. 26, '37, d. Dec. 19, '40; iv. Silence,[5] Nov. 7, '41, d. Aug. 15, '75, m. Micah Holbrook;

50. 40. v. Jona.,[5] June 30, '43, d. Nov. 2, '76, from a wound at the Battle at White Plains; vi. Hannah,[5] Dec. 15, '45.

---

21. 41. Ezra,[4] settled upon the farm and built the house now owned and occupied by Dalton Goulding, Esq., of S., served 4 ys. as selectman, m. Grace Cooledge, Nov. 30, 1738, dau. of Isaac C., Esq., who d. Apl. 5, 1780. He d. Nov. 10, '86; and his homestead was settled upon his s., Joshua.

i. Elizabeth,[5] Sep. 8, 1739; ii. Mary, Jan. 19, '41--2, d. Dec. 3, '42;

106. 42. iii. Joshua,[5] Oct. 31, '43, m. Experience Dana, Jan. 4, '87;

52. 43. iv. Joseph,[5] Nov. 3, '45, m. Mary Parker;

140. 44. v. Tho.,[5] Feb. 1, '47--8, a gunsmith, m. Sally Dana, Jan. 18, '81; vi. Mary,[5] Jly. 5, '50, d. Mar. 2, '54.

---

24. 45. Nathaniel,[4] settled N. E. of the Lake; the W. part of whose farm has become an attractive watering place. He was a very shrewd man; served

S. 4 ys., as selectman, m. Aug. 20, 1728, Sarah Sanger, dau. of Richd. S., by w. Elizabeth Morse, and aunt to Rev. Dr. Sanger, formerly of Bridgewater. His will, dated Jan. 18, 1773, and probated, June 14, '74, gave his homestead to his son, Moses, requiring him to keep 2 cows and a horse for his wid. Sarah, and pay her one-fourth of the produce of the land; and to take care of a helpless dau., Azuba. To s., Micha, he gave £23, and half his lands in Doug., and to s. James, the other half. To dau., Mary Babcock, Hannah Whitney and Mercy Twitchell, he gave 50s. each. To his s., Nathaniel, whom he had already settled on the W. half of his farm, he gave 5s., charging him to see to the execution of his will. His wid. is said to have attained almost to her 100th year, and to have d. at Templeton. Nathaniel,[4] had

66. 46. I. James,[5] Aug. 3, '29, d. Sep. 2, '74, m. Sibilla Clark, r. S.;

69. 47. II. Micah,[5] Feb. 14, '31–2; III. Mary,[5] Oct. 31, '33, m. Mal. Babcock, r. S.;

76. 48. IV. Nathaniel,[5] Dec. 9, '36, d. June 3, '74; V. Azubah, May 31, '39; VI. Hannah,[5] June 3, '41, m. John Whitney; VII. Mercy,[5] Oct. 4, '43, m. Jos. Twitchell, of Dub.;

77. 49. VIII. Moses,[5] Nov. 21, '45, m. Rachel Death, r. S. and Templeton.

---

40. 50. Jona.,[5] w. Mary Ware, m. Dec. 6, 1770, d. Apl. 7, '74; 2d, Sarah Bedlow, m. May 9, '76, r. Sh., had I. Mehetable,[6] Oct. 6, '71, d. Dec. 26, '80; II. Mary,[6] Feb. 6, '74, d. Mar. 1, '74.

82. 51. III. Jona.,[6] Jly. 19, '76, d. Sep. 10, 1848.

---

43. 52. Joseph,[5] w., Mary Parker, m. Jly. 1, 1779, d. Mar. 17, '97. He was a blacksmith; sold, in 1802, the farm on which Capt. Jacob Pratt, rs., and was then of Weston; had I. Polly,[6] Oct. 3, '81; II. Nancy,[6] Jan. 15, '93, at S., Joseph, '80, Ezra, '83, John, '90.

---

28. 53. David,[5] weaver, w., Lydia Bragg, m. Jan. 22, 1746--7, d. Sep. 8, '67; 2d w., Abigail Blake, m. Jan. 8, 1770. His will, probated June 4, 1793, settled the homestead upon his s., David, and divided a library to 10 children; r. Wrentham, had

89. 54. I. David,[6] Feb. 10, 1747--8;
II. Chloe, Nov. 8, '49, m. —— Farrington;
55. III. Adan,[6] Apl. 22, '52; IV. Lydia, Jan. 10, '54, m. —— Crooks; V. Olive, May 25, '56; VI. Lois, June 10, '58; VII. Luther,[6] Mar. 22, '61, d. Sep. 20, '72;

86. 56. VIII. Darius,[6] Dec. 6, '70, r. Bos. and Dor., and had Darius B., of New York; IX. Susanna, Nov. 11, '72, d. yg.;
57. X. Amos,[6] Apl. 20, '77, d. in N. J.;
58. XI. Luther,[6] Mar. 16, '80, rs. Chicago; XII. Calvin,[6] named 2d in his father's will, with 9 other children.

---

29. 59. Daniel,[5] w. Esther Hall, m. May 29, 1751, d. Dec. 22, 1806, had at Wrentham, I Jacob,[6] Jan. 21, 1752, d. Apl. 24, '81, without issue; II. Molly,[6] Apl. 11, '53, m. Isaac Newton, r. Worc., had 11 children; III. Abigail,[6] Oct. 23, '55, d. of consumption, '77, um.;

92. 60. IV. Daniel,[6] Feb. 14, '57, d. Apl. 17, 1839. He was a soldier of the Revolution; m. Mary (Edwards) Holbrook, Oct. 9, 1800. I. Eliza E.,[7] Nov. 11, 1802, at W.; II. Mary B.,[7] Jan. 13, 1804, m. Silas J. Holbrook; III. Geo. E.,[7] Cpt., Sep. 13, 1806, m. Clarissa Turner, r. N. Wrenth., had I. *Silas P.*,[8] '37; II. *Geo. E.*,[8] '39; III. *Mary E.*,[8] '44;

v. Esther,[6] Feb. 4, 1761, d. Nov. 10, 1808, m. Dea. Joseph Ware, of W.; vi. Josiah,[6] Rev., A. M., Jan. 19, '65, grad. at B. U., '88, s. as a clergyman at Beaufort, S. C., d. 1798, with the stranger's fever; vii. George,[6] b. 1763, d. 1846, was a distinguished musician, and extensively known as a bell-founder, r. Brookfield and Medway, m., had i. George,[7] Col., m. Louisa Harding, rs. E. Medway, and carries on the Bell Foundry, and the manufactory of organs, has i. *Edwin L.*,[8] m. Abby D. Hills;

ii. *H. Evalina*,[8] m. John Baker, of Ded.;

viii. Paul,[6] Rev., Nov. 9, 1768, d. Oct. 3, 1824, m. Lucy Snow, b. 1778, d. Sep. 15, 1803. Rev. Paul m. 2d, Nancy Hamet, b. Mar. 11, 1786; s. at Montpelier, Vt., and about 1800, was ordained among the Freewill Baptists, and much beloved and respected for his active benevolence and purity of life. He had i. Sarah S.,[7] 1798; m. Junius B. Davis, r. Plainfield, Vt.; ii. Silas J.,[7] June 7, 1802, m. Oct. 29, 1835, Mary B. Holbrook, and had *Daniel J.*,[8] June 30, '39. He rs. at N. Wrenth, and is the author of a little vol. of useful Hymns.

iii. Mary E.,[7] Oct. 1, 1808, m. Hiram H. Hart, rs. Montpelier;

iv. Lucy E.,[7] Dec. 3, 1811, m. Amasa Cummings, rs. M.;

ix. Silas,[6] b. 1768, d. at W., Mar. 3, 1800, was prepared to enter the senior class at B. U., and became a teacher at Beaufort, S. C., m. Mary Edwards, and had i. John E.,[7] Dec. 30, 1794, grad. B. U., 1815; studied medicine with Dr. Ingalls, of Bos.; m. Harriet P. Rutledge, and rs. at at Charleston, S. C.; ii. Silas P.,[7] b. June 1, 1796, grad. at B. U., 1815; studied law with Wm. Sullivan, of Boston; m. Esther Gourdin, r. Bos. and Medfield, wrote much for the Boston Courier and other papers, and was the author of a popular journal, entitled, Spectacles. He was naturally of an amiable disposition, led an irreproachable life, and showed the highest regard for religion. He d. at Pineville, S. C., May 26, 1835.

---

30. 61. James,[5] w., Hanh. Fisher, m. Nov. 26, 1753, d. Aug. 21, '55, a. 22; 2d w., Mary Morse, dg. of Henry M., of Attleboro', [see p. 78, of my memorial of the Morses], b. May 4, 1732, m. May 13, '56, r. W., had

95. 62. i. James,[6] Jly. 24, '54, d. Nov. 30, 1843, m. Olive Smith, fr. Medfd, and had Olive,[7] May 4, 1789;

98. 63. ii. Henry,[6] May 2, '57, d. a. 66, m. Martha Perry, fr. Medfd., r. Medfd.;

64. iii. Elihu,[6] Jly. 3, '60, m. Polly Bugbee, s. in Keen, had i. Henry,[7] who rs. in Bos.; ii. John F.; iii. Fanny; iv. Mary;

iv. Hannah, Oct. 8, '63, m. Jesse Daniels, r. Medfd.;

93. 65. v. Samuel,[6] Sep. 27, '68, m. Lois Fisher; 2d, Mary Fisher, Jly. 3, 1798.

---

46. 66. James,[5] w., Sibilla Clark, m. Feb. 11, 1756, m. 2d, Jas. Marshall, '86, r. S. i. Sarah,[6] Jly. 16, '56; ii. Mary,[6] May 2, '58, m. Doct. Jona. Tay, of S., Jan. 5, '75; iii. Sybil,[6] May 21, '60, m. Jona. Greenwood, May 4, '80.

142. 67. iv. James,[6] Dec. 16, '62, d. Apl. 4, 1829; v. Marcy,[6] Nov. 5, '67; vi. Elizabeth, Oct. 13, '72; vii. ? Moses,[6] pr.

47, 69. Micah,[5] s. 1 m. W. of the Common in S., m. Silence Holbrook, who was b. in S. [not "in Weymouth," see No. 39 back], and d. Aug. 15, '75; 2d w., Lydia Kendall, m. Mar. 28, '76.

109. 70. i. David,[6] May 17, '58, d. Jly 21, 1828; ii. Daniel, Apl. 26, '61, d. May 5, '63;

118. 71. III. Amos,[6] Gen. and Hn., Mar. 4, '64, served, a soldier in Cpt. Josh. Leland's Co., Col. Abner Perry's Regt., 1780, at R. I.;
121. 72. IV. Daniel,[6] Apl. 14, '67, d. Jan. 18, 1841;
126. 72½. V. Asa,[6] Apl. 29, '70, d. Jan. 30, 1818;
129. 73. VI. Cyrus,[6] Mar. 29, '75, d. Oct. 6, 1819;
131. 74. VII. Elliot,[6] Jan. 3, '73, d. Nov. 19, 1829, m. Sally Broad, of Natick, Apl. 11, 1799;
75. VIII. Royal,[6] Aug. 2, '77, lived to manhood; IX. Eunice,[6] bap. May 6, '81, m. John Whipple, 1805; X. Silence,[6] bap., May 18, '83, m. John Whitney, of Boston, 1811.

---

48. 76. Nathaniel,[5] w., Asenath Kendall, d. Oct. 5, '73, a. 33 ys., r. S., where Cpt. Mears lives, had I. Rebecca,[6] May 4, '64, d. Aug. 28, '74; II. Anna,[6] Jly. 15, '66, d. Sep. 8, '74; III. Asenath,[6] Sep. 11, '68, m. Henry Pratt, June 1, '86; IV. Eunice,[5] Aug. 6, '70, d. Aug. 25, '74; V. Olive,[6] bap., May 7, '80; VI. Rebecca,[5] Jan. 15, '82.

---

49 77. Moses,[5] w., Rachel Death, r. S., was selectman, 1780–81, had I. Levi,[5] June 27, 1768, d. Aug. 26, '74; II. Patty,[6] d. Aug. 19, '74, a. 4 y. 8d.; III. Hanh., d. Aug. 17, '74, a. 1 y. 10 mo.; IV. Rachel, May 25, '75, bap. May 28, '75;
78. V. Moses,[6] May 23, '77, bap. May 25, '77, d. June 10, '77; VI. Cynthia,[6] Jly. 22, '81, m. Daniel Brown, of Ring.;
115. 78½. VII. Aaron,[6] a twin, d. at sea, Jly. 6, 1840, m. Susan Miles; VIII. Moses,[6] lived to manhood; IX. Rufus,[6] lived to manhood.

---

33. 79. Eleazer,[4] w., Keziah Leland, m. Oct. 28, '55, r. S., had
80. I. Benj.,[6] June 14, 1757; II. Deborah,[5] Mar. 28, '59.

---

34. 81. Abel,[5] served as a teamster in the Revolution, lost his oxen by famine, and was discharged at Peekskill, Nov. 24, '81, w., Lydia Leland, r. S., had
I. Saml.,[6] b. Jly. 8, d. Dec. 10, '63; II. Anne,[6] Feb. 7, '65.

---

51 82. Jona.,[6] w., Betsey Leland, b. Jan. 22, 1780, d. Jly. 25, 1820; 2d w., Sally (Sawin) Morse, d. Oct. 19, 1826, a. 37; 3d w., Lavina Eames, r. S.
I. Avery,[7] Dec. 22, 1802, bap., May 22, '03, d. Nov. 24, '37;
83. II. Wm.,[7] Aug. 20, '04; III. Leland, Aug. 17, '06, d. Jan. 8, '08;
108. 84. IV. Jona.,[7] Feb. 16, '09, bap., May 21, '09, r. S.; V. Mary L., Oct. 31, '11; VI. Sarah B.,[7] Nov. 2, '13; VII. Betsey Harding, Jly. 16, '16, d. Jan. 17, '18;
85. VIII. Henry,[7] Sep. 2d, '22, by w. Sally.

---

56. 86. Darius,[6] m. Elizabeth Miller, and settled in Bos. I. John Miller,[7] who d. um.; II. Darius Blake,[7] m. Elizabeth Ingraham, fr. Portland, Me., rs. New York; III. Charles Augustus,[7] m ——, r. Dorchester; IV. Samuel Ridgeway M.,[7] m. Frances Lodge, r. D.; V. Wm. Read,[7] who rs. at Cincinnati, Ohio; VI. Elizabeth,[7] who rs. Dor.; VII. Edward,[7] who m. Frances Doane, rs. Bos.

---

54. 89. David,[6] Esq., was Lt. in the army of the Revolution, and drew pay, 1780, (a pension amounting to a fortune is due to his heirs,) w., Margaret ——, had at Wrentham, I. ? John,[7] pr. was a teacher in New York, where he d. um.;
90. II. Chandler,[7] Jan. 2, 1787, r. in Newark, N. J., 1826, had a dg.;
91. III. David Lyman,[7] Jan. 2, '95, rm. S.

---

60. 92. Daniel,[6] w., Mrs. Mary (Edwards) Holbrook, wid. of Silas, his br., m. Oct. 9, 1800, r. W., where he was D. jun., and witnessed a deed to Silas Holbrook, 1799. I. Eliza Edwards,[7] Nov. 7, 1801; II. Mary.[7]

---

65. 93. Samuel,[6] w. Lois Fisher, d. Dec. 18, '96; 2d w., Mary Fisher, m. Jly. 3, '98, b. Jan. 6, '69, d. Feb. 1, 1804; 3d w., Hannah Ware, r. W., and had
94. I. Nathan Fisher,[7] Dec. 12, '96, at Wrentham; II. Lois Fisher,[7] Aug. 7, '99; III. Nabby,[7] m. Doct. Metcalf, of Mend.; IV. Samuel E.,[7] by 3d w., and d. Jly. 30, 1850; V. Hannah W.,[7] d. Feb. 8, '46; VI. Caleb W.[7]; VII. Mary A.[7]

---

62. 95. James,[6] w., Olive Smith, r. W., and Sturb. and W., had I. Elisha Smith,[7] Sep. 7, 1780, d., um., Jly. 27, 1807;
96. II. James,[7] Nov. 29, 1782, d., um., Sep. 7, 1809;
97. III. Pliny,[7] Mar. 30, '85, rs. um. in W.; IV. Olive,[7] May 4, 1789, m. Ezra Shaw, fr. Sturb., rs. on the ancient H. homestead in W., has *Olivia*,[8] *James H.*[8]

---

63. 98. Henry,[6] w., Martha Perry, d. at Wrenth., a. ab. 90, r. Medfd. and W.
99. I. Henry,[7] d. yg.; II. Wm.,[7] d. yg., unmarried;
100. III. Henry,[7] m. Priscilla Sumner; 2d, wid. Sally (Farrington) Walcot, r. Bos., and Cleveland, O., had I. *Henry S.*,[8] Aug. 8, 1818, and *Joseph P.*,[8] Nov. 1822, both r. Cleveland;
101. IV. Joseph Perry,[7] m. Asenath Williams, r. N. Wrenth., had *Susan*,[8] d. um.; *Louisa*,[8] m. Geo. Ide, r. Ohio;
104. 102. V. Horatio,[7] Feb. 10, 1790, read med. with Doct. Danl. Fisk, of Oxford, m. Arcena Richardson; 2d, Almira Drake, fr. Wrenth., and s. in Thompson, Connecticut;
103. VI. Lowell,[7] m. Angeline Nelson, dg. of Dr. Tho. N., of Bristol, R. I., r. Brookline, N. Y.; VII. Jesse Daniels,[7] d. agd. 8 ys.

---

102. 104. Horatio,[7] M. D., w., Asenath Richardson, d., 1846, had I. Laura Fisk,[8] Sep. 5, 1816, m. Benj. F. Hutchins, r. Thomp.;
105. II. Lowell,[8] M. D., Oct. 6, '18, m. Mary E. Fisher, r. T.;
III. Martha Perry,[8] Jly. 28, '21, m. Wm. H. Jacobs, r. Worcester;
IV. Mary,[8] r. um., at T.; V. Elvira A.,[8] r. T.

---

42. 106. Joshua,[5] s. in Sherborn, where Dalton Golden, Esq., resides, served as a soldier in Cpt. Josh. Leland's Co., 1780, at R. I., and d. aged 75, leaving only
107. Lewis,[6] Mar. 7, '96, who m. Hannah Phips, and r. in S., W. of Little Pond. I. Chs.,[7] r. Milford; II. Joshua,[7] Sep. 20, 1819, m. Julia S. Warner, r. S., had Rufus P.,[8] Nov. 25, 1849, Joshua E.,[8] Aug. 5, '52;
III. Rufus,[7] Oct. 9, '22, m. Mary Bond, r. S.; IV. Ellen,[7] Dec. 19, '24, (d.) m. Orin Golden; V. Geo. Lewis,[7] Apl. 20, '27.

---

84. 108. Jona.,[7] w., Catherine B. Mann, b. Aug. 16, 1810, m. May 10, '33, r. Sherborn, had I. Mary E.,[8] May 12, '35, d. Oct. 14, '36; II. Wm. H.,[8] Jly. 4, '38; III. Georgianna E.,[8] Feb. 7, '41; IV. Ebenr. Mann,[8] Apl. 29, '46; V. Jona. F.,[8] Nov. 17, '48; VI. Mary Agnes,[8] Nov. 8, '54.

---

70. 109. David,[6] m. Judith Bullard, dg. of Asa B., of Hol., r. Princeton, 1788–95, and Holden, 1795, until his death. He had
133. 110. I. James,[7] Mar. 29, 1780, d. May 31, 1829, m. Sarah Wheeler; and a 2d wf.;
111. II. Aaron,[7] Doct., Dec. 23, '82, d. Dec. 18, 1825, m. Margaret Jones;

112. III. Levi,[7] June 9, '85, m. Eliza Grout, rs. Danville, Va., as a physician, and has Levi,[8] jun.; IV. Hannah,[7] Dec. 20, '87, d. Dec. 31, 1836; V. Betsey,[7] Sep. 2, '91, m. Theodore Winn, r. Winchendon;
137. 113. VI. Micah,[7] Aug. 15, '94, m. Roxanna Richardson, r. Holden; VII. Amos,[7] Mar. 24, '97, d. Aug. 26, '98; VIII. Mary,[7] Sep. 15, 1800, m. John Briggs, r. S. Orange; IX. Asa,[7] Jan. 15, 1805, m. Sarah Nye, r. Holden, had I. *Daniel G.*; II. *Marion E.*, and *Mary E.*; X. David,[7] Aug. 8, 1807, d. um., June 8, '38.

78½. 115. Aaron,[6] followed the seas, d. fr. home, and was interred at Key West, had, by w., Susan Miles, fr. New Salem, and 2d, Mary Wellington, fr. Waltham, I. Aaron,[7] master of a vessel, m. Ann Finch, fr. Bos.; II. Susan,[7] m. Wm. H. Smith, of E. Lexington, and rs. there, has Geo. E.[8]; III. Henry C.,[7] r. Georgia; IV. Rufus W.,[7] r. Bos.; V. Edwin W.,[7] r. Bos.; VI. Mary A.,[7] r. with her mother, at E. Lexington.

---

71. 118. Amos,[6] Gen., 1st, Mary ? Badger; 2d, Lydia Owen, dg. of Gov. Owen, of Gloucester, R. I., b. May 27, 1764, d. Dec. 15, 1820, r. Cummington, had
148. 119. I. Amos,[7] May 22, 1782, m. Betsey Craft, fr. Watertown, rs. W. Roxb.; II. Mercy,[7] Feb. 27, 1784, by 2d lady, d. Jly. 24, 1815, m. Wm. Hubbard, of Cummington, and had *Laura O.*,[8] *Wm. O.*, r. Oswego, N.Y., *Samuel P.*, *Francis E.*; III. Owen,[7] Apl. 22, '86, d. Oct. 4, '90; IV. Hannah,[7] Apl. 19, '88, d. Aug. 16, 1826, m. Daniel Coman, of Cheshire; V. Olive,[7] Aug. 18, '90, m. Capt. Joseph Warner, of Cumming.;
120. VI. Daniel,[7] Aug. 19, '92, m. Mary Ann Dutton, rs. Attica, N. Y., had I. *Edwin A.*,[8] rs. Buffalo, N. Y.; II. *Lydia S.*,[8] m. Leonidas Doty, rs. Attica, N. Y.; III. *Wm. O.*,[8] rs. B.; IV. *Henry J.*,[8] rs. B.; VII. Lydia,[7] Aug. 21, '94, m. Alexander Dorn; 2d, R. Weller; 3d, Ezra Whitman, rs. Windsor; VIII. Sarah,[7] June 19, '96, m. Wm. Hubbard; IX. Czarina,[7] Nov. 22, '98, m. Dea. Alpheus Brown, of Dalton; X. Sumner,[7] Feb. 5, 1801, m. Olivia Davis; 2d, Laurina Parks, rs. Chester Mills, had I. *Harriet*,[8] m. Billings Palmer, Esq., of Sheffield; II. *Laura*,[8] m. Newell Bliss, rs. N. York; III. *Owen*[8]; IV. *David S.*[8]; XI. Fidelia,[7] Dec. 4, 1803, m. Chs. O. Fanning, r. Amherst, Me.; XII. Laura,[7] Aug. 15, 1807, d. Jly. 23, 1808.

---

72. 121. Daniel,[6] w., Molly Bowman, b. Sep. 20, 1765, r. ——, had I. Polly,[7] Feb. 14, 1791, d. Nov. 16, 1826;
122. II. Daniel,[7] Sep. 28, '92, d. Oct. 17, 1835, m. Susan Grout, and had *Chs. B.*,[8] Sep. 8, 1821, d. June 35, 1850; III. Lowell,[7] Oct. 14, '94, rs. N.boro', m. Sarah Hastings, d. Apl. 29, 1837; and 2d, Lucy Barns, had I. *Sophia*,[8] m. Francis L. Gould, rs. Bos.; II. *Benj.*,[8] (d.); III. *Dexter*[8]; IV. *Cyrus*[8]; V. *Sarah*[8]; VI. *Benj. L.*[8] (d.); VIII. *Lucy*[8]; VIII. *Lucy*,[8] '42; IV. Cyrus,[7] Feb. 28, '97, m. Ann B. Davis, fr. N.boro', r. Sterling; V. Dexter,[7] Mar. 24, '99, d. Aug. 6, 1826; VI. Silence,[7] Jan. 1, 1801, m. Israel P. Sibley, rs. Templeton, had *Sophia S.*,[8] and *Israel Dexter*,[8] of T.; VII. Sophia,[7] Sep. 1, 1802, d. Sep. 7, 1821.

72½ 126. Asa,[6] m. Sarah Winship, who d. Oct. 1, 1842, r. Boston, had I. Charles,[7] Oct. 10, 1794, d. 1836; II. Edward,[7] Feb. 24, '98, d. Oct. 5,

1800; III. Charlotte,[7] Feb. 24, 1800, m. T. V. Wiesenthal, M. D., r. Bos., had *Sarah E.*,[8] *Charlotte M.*,[8] *Clark*,[8] *Elizabeth*,[8] *Charlotte*,[8] *Andrew*,[8] *Tho. W.*,[8] *Theodore V.*[8];
IV. Lucy W.,[7] Mar. 11, 1802, d. Aug. 2, 1814; V. Mary A.,[7] Feb. 10, '04, d. Feb. 28, '18; VI. Edward H.,[7] Apl. 26, '07, m. Dorothea W. Smith, fr. Hadley; and 2d, Adaline Johnson, fr. Brooklyn, N. Y., rs. Boston, had *Edwd. H.*,[8] Jan. 12, '35; *Sarah M.*,[8] Mar. 12, '37; *Wm. A.*,[8] Oct. 31, '39;
VII. Wm. A.,[7] June 6, '10, d. 1839; VIII. Theodore,[7] Nov. 29, '11, m. Rachel B. Smith (d.), rs. Chicago, Ill., has *Julia T.*,[8] *T. Lewis*,[8] *Henry E.*,[8] (d.), *Maria L.*,[8] *Dora*,[8] *Emily*[8];
IX. Lucy M.,[7] Apl. 10, '15, m. Rev. D. C. Millet, r. Portsmouth, R. I.

---

73. 129. Cyrus,[6] m. Mary Winship, of Brighton, rs., a druggist, in Boston, had I. Mary B.,[7] June 17, 1802, d. May 3, 1841, m. Francis J. Williams, of Bos., had *Chs. F.*,[8] Rev., A. M., Nov. 2, 1824, rs. as Pastor of 1st. chh., Andover;
II. Charles W.,[7] Aug. 4, 1804, m. Delia A. Gardner.

---

74. 131. Elliot,[6] w., Sally Broad, inherited the homstead 1 m. W. of S. Common, and had I. Eliza,[7] Feb. 3, 1800, m. John Bacon, r. New York, had *John E.*,[8] who m. Charlotte A. Reynolds, r. N. York, has Alphonso E.,[9] John W.,[9] Eliza A.[9];
II. Edward,[7] Mar. 14, 1803, m. Lois B. Combs, inherits the homestead, has *Fred. T.*,[8] *Sarah E.*,[8] *Charlotte M.*,[8] *Ellen S.*,[8] *Micah Edward*,[8] *Lydia B.*,[8] *Mary E.*[8];
III. Tho. B.,[7] Dec. 30, 1807, d. Jly. 5, 1808; IV. Tho. B.,[7] Apl. 18, 1811, d. May 14, 1827; V. Mary F.,[7] Dec. 7, 1816, rs. New York, um.

---

110. 133. James,[7] r. W. Boylston, had, by w. Sarah Wheeler, I. Clarissa,[8] Sep. 25, 1805, m. Tho. Sargent, r. W. Boylst.; II. Hannah,[8] May 25, 1807, m. Percival Taylor, rs. Sutton; III. Eli W.,[8] Dec. 22, 1809, m. Adaline Worcester, rs. W. Boyl., has *Susan C.*,[9] *Emeline M.*[9];
IV. Levi,[8] Apl. 16, 1815, m. Rebecca Emerson, r. E. Boyl.;
V. Reuben W.,[8] May 10, 1818, m. Clarissa A. Fairbanks, r. Clinton, has *Chs. E.*,[9] *Harriet L.*[9];
VI. Clara,[8] Aug. 4, 1829, by 2d w.;
VII. Eliza,[8] Dec. 4, '31; VIII. Sarah,[8] Nov. 4, '33.

---

113. 137. Micah,[7] r. Holden, and by w., Roxanna Richardson, had I. Caroline,[8] May 16, 1824, m. Rev. A. P. Marvin, rs. Wincheudon, had *Caroline*,[9] Apl. 20, '46; *Mary A.*,[9] Jly. 17, '49;
II. Charles W.,[8] May 10, 1828, late a memb. of Wms. Col., where he collected and published a catalogue of most of his gr. grd. father's descendants;
III. Wm. D.,[8] Nov. 1, '30, rs. Worcester.

---

44. 140. Tho.,[5] a gunsmith, r. where Curtis Cooledge rs., served S. as selectman, and rm. to S. Natick. He had at S., by w. Sally Dana, I. Grace,[6] Nov. 11, 1781, m. John W. Adams, of Medfd.; II. Sally,[6] Oct. 11, '85, m. —— Morrill, rs. Lexington; III. Betsey,[6] Sep. 14, '87, r. N., um.;
IV. Tho.,[6] b. pr. at N.; V. Sylvia,[6] r. um. Nat.

---

67. 142. James,[6] r. ab. 40 rods S. W. of the new S. Burying ground in S., was a blacksmith; and by w., Mille Bridges, had I. Moses,[7] A. M., M. D., who

s. at the S.; II. Sybil[7]; III. James,[7] d. at Batavia, N. Y.; IV. Sylvius,[7] Jly. 12, 1791, d. at Natick; V. Clark,[7] June 4, '93, d. at Lowell; VI. Walter,[7] Aug. 12, '96, rs. Pelham; VII. Mille,[7] Sep. 3, 1801; VIII. Elizabeth,[7] Sep. 27, '03; IX. Benj.,[7] m. Louisa Phipps; X. Sarah Ann,[7] Feb. 3, '07; XI. Maria,[7] Dec. 5, '08.

---

119. 148. Amos,[7] m. Betsey Crafts, dg. of Cpt. Abner C., of Watertown, by w. Hannah Child, rs. W. Roxb., had I. Hephzibah,[8] Nov. 6, 1807, d. Sep. 22, '52, m. Ebenr. Rhodes, r. Roxb., had *Ebenr.*,[9] *John S.*, *Henry*, *Frank*, and *Sarah*.
II. Amos,[8] June 30, 1809, rs. a manuf'r at Watertown, m. Sophia Waite, b. Aug. 16, 1806, dg. of John W., of Brookfield, and had *Amos*,[9] June 20, '35; *John G.*, Feb. 9, '38; *Wm. H.*, Nov. 11, '40, d. Dec. 26, '44; *Frank*, Aug. 21, '43, d. Jan. 9, '45; *Elizabeth*, Dec. 1, '45; *Frank*, Oct. 9, '48;
III. Elizabeth,[8] Oct. 30, '11, d. July 13, '27; IV. Parker Craft, Sep. 7, '12, d. Sep. 25, '14; V. John George Holbrooke,[8]* Feb. 14, '14, rs. New York, m. Jly. 2, 1844, Marian Marshall, dg. of Josiah M., of Bos., and had I. *Charlotte Marshall*,[9] Apl. 11, '45; II. *Stephen*, Aug. 7, '46; III. *Margaret Meredith Read*, June 19, '49; d. Sep. 17, '52; IV. *George Otis*, Aug. 20, '50.
VI. Harriet,[8] Dec. 15, '15, d. Jan. 21, '16; VII. Charles Crafts,[8] Oct. 17, '17, m. Zebiah Smith, dg. of John S., of Bos., and has *Charles*, *Fanny C.*, *Ella*, *Margaret*, and *infant*.
VIII. Stephen Child,[8] June 14, '19, drowned in Boston harbor, um., Dec. 12, '44, on a return voyage fr. Calcutta; IX. Wm. Henry.,[8] July 17, '21, rs. Calif. um.; X. Daniel P.,[8] May 11, '23, rs. W. Roxb.; XI. Ellen Mary,[8] June 23, '26, um., rs. R.

CHAPTER II.

5. **John,**[2] a tanner, settled at Roxbury, and d. there, Dec. 25, 1678, leaving an estate appraised at £474. His will, dated Dec. 16, 1678, gave half his estate to his son John, when of age, he to pay £40 to each of his two sisters, when of age or married, and £10 apiece for money bequeathed to them by Jane Burge, of Dorch., then in the testator's hands; and his son Daniel to have one-third of his lands and to pay one-third of the legacies. Elizabeth, his wife, to be sole executor and to have the entire income of his estate in case John was not kind and helpful to her in bringing up the younger children. Ralph Bradhurst and Samuel Williams, senr., appointed overseers in trust for the performance of his will. His wid., Elizabeth, m. 2d, Richard Hall, of Roxb., May 22, 1679, and had, *Martha*, Sep. 6, '80, and *Richard*, Jan. 1, '82–3, both d. yg.
8. 6. I. John,[3] Mr., bap. 30, (2), 1671, d. Sep. 26, 1735, m. Mary Cheiny, Sep. 24, 1684; II. Elizabeth,[3] b. Apl. 6, 1670, m. Joseph Mayo, Mar. 10, 1691–2; III. Abigail,[3] b. Aug. 27, 1674, and no further reported.
32. 7. IV. Daniel,[3] b. Mar. 15, 1676, m. Elizabeth Seaver, May 29, '96.

---

6. 8. John,[3] "Mr.," settled at Roxbury, took the freeman's oath, Apl. 16, 1690. He m. Mary Cheiny, of Roxbury, presumed to have been of the same family as

* Mr. John G. Holbrooke returned years ago to the original spelling of the name.

Doct. C. of that place, who was cousin to an Irish lord of the same family name. He m. 2d, "Mrs." Sarah Ruggles, Aug. 19, 1714, and covenanted, Oct. 23, 1738. He had,

12. 9. I. John,[4] Cpt., 20, (6), 1692, d. at Woodstock, Ct., Nov. 22, 1774, "in his 83d year," [G. S.], m. Mary Palmer; II. Elizabeth,[4] d. Feb. 5, 1715--16; III. Mary,[4] d. Sep. 7, 1712; IV. Hannah,[4] m. June 25, 1724, m. Daniel Williams, of Rox., who was b. 1695; V. Ebenezer,[4] Dea., who settled at Pomfret, Ct., and had one son and 8 daus.; VI. Mehetabel,[4] b. 1701, m. Nehemiah May, of Woodstock, Nov. 30, 1726; VII. Martha,[4] b. 1703, d. unm. at Woodstock; VIII. Sarah,[4] Sep. 17, 1704; IX. Margaret,[4] Apl. 9, 1706, d. unm., at Roxb.

18. 11. X. Ralph,[4] Capt., Oct. 1, 1708, m. Dorothy Williams, Jan. 9, '39--40.

---

9. 12. John,[4] Capt., executed a deed, June 21, 1747, for 76 acres, in Stoughton, he being then of Roxb., his wife Mary, and sister Margaret witnessing the deed. Apl. 17, 1747, he for £700 sold his Br. Ralph 7 acres in Roxb., bounded S. and E. by Gov. Shirley; John Williams and Elizabeth Cheney witnessed the deed, but he did not acknowledge it until Jan. 28, 1764. He m. Mary Palmer, dau. of Rev. P., of Middleboro', who d. Sep. 9, 1768, in her 55th year [G. S.] He s. at Woodstock, pr. ab. 1747. He had, I. Abigail.[5]

22. 13. II. John,[5] Capt., b. 1738, m. Susan Cabot.

24. 14. III. Tho.,[5] b. May 4, 1740, d. at Thompson, Ct., June 2, '96.?

15. IV. Ralph,[5] July 19, 1741, and also, V. Dorothy, July 19, 1741;

16. VI. Daniel,[5] Feb. 6, 1743--4, m. Polly Perrin, and d. without issue, at Roxb., Oct. 7, 1827, aged 83.

25. 17. VII. Job.,[5] b. pr. at Woodstock, m. Irene Morse, and d. at Fairlee, Vt.; VIII. Sarah,[5] who m. Abel Morse, of Woodstock, 1770. (See Memo. of Morses, p. 113.)

---

11. 18. Ralph,[4] Capt., covenanted with his wife, July 19, 1741, at Roxb., sold to Moses White, May 15, 1767, all his lands at Roxb., for £1333, 6s., he being then of Andover. His wife was recd. to full communion in the Chh. in R., Aug. 11, 1751, and dismissed to the Chh. in Andover, July 24, '68. He had by wife Dorothy Williams, I. Mary,[5] July 31, 1741, at Roxb.; II. Ralph,[5] Feb. 14, 1743--4; III. Ralph,[5] Aug. 20, 1748; IV. Elizabeth,[5] May 1, 1751; V. Ebenezer,[5] Aug. 28, 1754.

21. VI. John,[5] b. Mar. 20, and bap. 26, 1758; VII. Dorothy, b. Jly. 24, and bap. 27, 1760.

---

13. 22. John,[5] Capt., m. Susan Cabot, dau. of Rev. —— Cabot, of Thompson, Ct., settled in T. or vicinity, and had I. John,[6] who rm. from Ct. to N. Y., and had sons, *Cabot*[7] and *Marston*[7]; II. Susan,[6] who m. Mr. —— Goodell, of Thompson.

---

14. 24. Tho.,[5] m. Abigail Adams, had Abigail, m. —— Houghton.

---

17. 25. Job,[5] m. Irene Morse, 1768, dau. of Parker Morse, A. M., M. D., of W., who d. 1831, s. in Killingly, and rm. to Fairlee, Vt., had, I. Sarah,[6] Feb. 11, 1769, at Killingly; II. Mary,[6] Mar. 8, '70; III. Hannah,[6] May 20, '71; IV. Irene,[6] b. pr. at Fairlee; V. Parker,[6] s. at Potsdam, N. Y.; VI. Job,[6] s. in Genesee Co., N. Y.; VII. Daniel,[6] Hon., r. N. part of Vt.; VIII. Tho.[6] r. do.; IX. Wm.,[6] rm. to Western States.

31. X. John,[6] rm. to do.

---

7. 32. Daniel,[3] first styled Smith, and in 1712 Farmer, resided at Roxbury, where he perhaps d. or more probably removed with his sons to Lebanon, Ct. He m. Elizabeth Seaver, May 29, 1696, and had at R., I. Daniel,[4] June 28, 1696–7, d. July 12, 1697; II. Elizabeth,[4] Apl. 1, 1698–9; III. Daniel,[4] Oct. 25, 1701, d. yg.; IV. Nathaniel,[4] July 31, 1703, "d. at Lebanon, Jan. 25, 1787, aged 84;" V. Daniel,[4] Jan. 12, 1704. A Daniel of Stoughton, aged about 19 years in 1723, chose Samuel Paul, of Dorchester, to be his guardian.

Lt. Daniel, of Sto., pr. the same, was surveyor, 1747–8, '54, '58, '62, m. Mary Stone, 1758, and d. Dec. 24, 1762, intestate, and administration was granted his wid., Mary, Jan. 28, 1763, [Suff. Prob., 61, 169.] She d. Sep. 29, 1775.

John, of Sto., pr. his s. by a former wife, and b. while Sto. was a part of Dorchr., had a son bap. Sep. 6, '78.

A Daniel* had at New Haven,

I. *Lydia*, Dec. 25, 1729; II. *Mabel*, Oct. 22, '31; III. *Isabel*, Sep. 10, '34; IV. *Abigail*, June 2, '37; V. *David*, Dec. 15, '39; VI. *Daniel*, Nov. 12, '42; VII. *Hannah*, June 23, '44–5.

VI. Abel,[4] June 28, 1705; VII. Abel,[4] Feb. 16, 1706–7, resided in Lebanon, 1742; VIII. Elizabeth,[4] Dec. 23, 1709; IX. Samuel,[4] Dec. 13, 1712, d. July 25, 1714; X. Sarah, May 31, 1713, d. Sep. 12, 1714; XI. Nicholas,[4] Dec. 17, 1714, resided at Lebanon;

40. 39. XII. Pelatiah,[4] Mar. 14, 1717, resided in Lebanon.

---

39. 40. Pelatiah,[4] appears to have s. in Lebanon, and to have been the father of I. Pelatiah,[5] b. Aug. 25, 1743, who m. Mary Clark, r. Leb., and had,

I. Pelatiah,[6] Aug. 1, 1769, d. Oct. 13, '75; II. Mary,[6] Aug. 7, '71, d. ab. 1820; III. Eliphalet,[6] Feb. 15, '73, m. Hannah Wilson, r. Potsdam, N. Y.; IV. Nathaniel,[6] Oct. 18, '78; V. Wm.,[6] Aug. 23, '81, rs. Painsville, Oh.; VI. David,[6] June 9, '85.

II. Sarah,[5] Aug. 17, 1758, d. Oct. 25, 1757; III. Daniel.[5]

CHAPTER III.

6. **Daniel,**[2] w. Miriam ——, resided at Dedham, Roxb. and Dorchr. He "late of Dorch.," d. intestate, ab. 1673. Administration first granted his wid. Miriam, and by her renounced, was granted, Nov. 7, 1673, to "his brother," John Holbrook, of Roxb., and Tho. Harris, "the greatest creditor," who, Sep. 1, 1673, had made oath to an inventory of his estate, "he late of Roxb." [Suff. Prob., xxiii. 7.] He had, I. Daniel,[3] Aug. 18, 1667, at Dedham; II. Abigail,[3] May 13, 1669.

10. 7. III. Daniel,[3] Nov. 13, 1671, m. Abigail Craft.

11. 8. IV.? Eleazer,[3] probably who m. Elizabeth.

15. 9. V.? Nathaniel,[3] pr. the eldest if his child.?

---

7. 10. Daniel,[3] m. Abigail Craft, at Roxb., May 29, 1698, who d. Nov. 5, 1702, He d. July 31, 1719. For inventory of his estate, [see Suff. Prob., 21, 281.] He had, I. Rebecca,[4] Feb. 9, 1699; II. Abigail,[4] Aug. 13, 1700. He not improbably had another family.

---

* Perhaps the grd. s. of Richard, of Huntington, Long Island. See p. 79.

8. 11. Eleazer,[3] seems to have been drawn to Medfield by his uncle Tho., and to have been intimate with his sons. He by w. Elizabeth ——, at Medf'ld, had
12. I. Eleazer,[4] 1693; II. Joseph,[4] 1695; III. Elizabeth,[4] 1696; IV. A son,[4] 1698; V. Miriam,[4] 1700, named pr. for his mother; VI. Mary,[4] 1700; VII. Rachael,[4] 1701--2; VIII. Silence,[4] 1704, named pr. for the wife of his neighbor and cousin, John,[3] of Sherborn; IX. Abigail,[4] 170–.

9.? 15. Nathaniel,[3]* had by wife Lydia ——, at Medfield; I. Lydia,[4] 1687; II. Nathaniel,[4] 1689; III. Elisha,[4] 1691; IV. Deborah,[4] 1694; V. Sarah,[4] 1698; VI. Ephraim,[4] 1701--2; VII. Josiah,[4] 1706; VIII. Ann,[4] July 21, 1708; IX. Edward,[4] Sep. 14, '10; X. Nathaniel,[4] Oct. 22, '15.

CHAPTER IV.

7. **Samuel,**[2] senr., of Weym., (p. 79), appears from his will, reported in Mitchell's His. of Bridgewater, to have left an estate, 1696, to his children.
8. I. Cornelius,[3] II. Wm.[3]; III. Elizabeth,[3] b. at Scituate, Dec. 14, 1676? the w. of John Buck; IV. Mehetabel,[3] w. of Jona. Sprague; V. Jane,[3] the wife of —— Balcom; "VI.? Persis,[3] b. Oct. 11, 1676? by wife Mary;" VII. Hopestill,[3] a dau. unm. 1696, named pr. for a dau. his bro. Tho., of Sherborn, had lost.

NOT TRACED.

1. Abner Holbrook, of Townsend, Vt., where the name is common, m. Sarah Lee, and had I. Harriet, m. Sam. Stevens; II. Adin, b. 1802, m. Mary Hallet, rs. New York; III. Harvey, rs. T.; IV. Chester; V. Horton; VI. Sarah; VII. Benj.
2. John, doubtless the grd. s. of Wm.,[2] and pr. son of John,[3] of p. 76, m. Deborah Thayer at Mend., Dec. 19, 1716. She d. Jly. 24, 1750, at M.
3. John, of Uxb., m. Zilpah Thayer, of Mend., Mar. 11, 1732.
4. John, of Uxb., a Quaker, m. Jan. 13, 1762, Lydia Holbrook, of Bellingh., left an estate inventoried, Sep. 12, 1774, at £696, to be divided between his wid. Lydia and children Micha, Amoriah, John, and Rhoda: viz., to Micah, his right to common lands in Mend. and the N. part of his homestead in U.; to Amoriah, land near the pond in M.; to John, the homestead and care of wid.
5. John, m. Martha Wilson, Sep. 6, 1757, at Mendon.
6. John, of Uxb., m. Rhoda Thayer, of M., Dec. 6, 1770.
7. Peter, of Uxb., m. Lydia Darling, of Mend., May 27, 1761.
8. Peter, of Mend., m. Mary Taft, June, 1786.
9. Deborah, m. Jos. Torrey, Sep. 6, 1752, at M. [See recs. of Uxb. and Sturb.]
10. Amariah, w. Keziah, had Otis, Nov. 24, 1783, at Mend.
11. John, Esq., [pr. s. of Dea. Ebenr., p. 91,] m. Anna Field, r. Pomfret.
12. Silas, [pr. Pt. I, Ch. III, No. 25,] who, July 1, 1717, drew pay as surgeon's mate.
13. John, Esq., of Sturb., had Phebe, m. Dwight Harding, who was b. 1807.
14. Chloe, of Oxford, m. Preserved Pierce, of Brookline, Ct., Sep. 9, 1821.

* Nathaniel, whom I have doubly queried, should be classed with estrays—might have been the son of Nathaniel of Pt. II, No. VII.

GRADUATES.

	Daniel Holbrook, ? Harv. Col., 1719, A. B.
Pt. I. Ch. I. 53.	Samuel Holbrook, do., 1734, A. B.
Pt. II. Ch. I. 59.	Josias Holbrook, Brown U., 1788, A. B.
	Josephus Holbrook, ? Brown U., 1791, A. B.
	Abiel Holbrook, ? Har. Col., 1800.
	Samuel Holbrook, ? Yale Col., 1801.
Pt. II. Ch. I. 142.	Moses Holbrook, Har. U., 1808.
	Josias Holbrook, ? Yale Col., 1810.
Pt. I. Ch. II. 270.	Amos Holbrook, Dart. Col., 1807, M. D.
	Clarendon G. Holbrook, ? Harv. U., 1837, M. D.
	Levi Holbrook, ? Ver. U., 1811, A. B.
Pt. I. Ch. II. 261.	Willard Holbrook, Brown U., 1814, A. B.
Pt II. Ch. I. 59.	John E. Holbrook, do., 1815, A. B.
Pt. II. Ch. I. 59.	Silas P. Holbrook, do., 1815, A. B.
	John Holbrook, ? Mid. Col., 1828, A. B.
	Stephen E. Holbrook, ? Amh. Col., 1839, A. B.
Pt. I. Ch. II. 261.	Amory Holbrook, Bod. Col., 1841.

TO THE HOLBROOKS.

Gent.: Since the foreoging was in type I have received assurance of such aid in the examination of records in England as may enable me or the inheritor of my MSS. to render this work more certain, complete, and available. Being descended on both sides from ancestors in common with thousands of Holbrooks, a circumstance that led to this production, I shall be most happy to receive and impart more of their history; and if this humble offering should prove acceptable, a supplement may follow it, containing information expected from England, notes and obituaries of many only here named, and the history of branches not yet fully traced. To accumulate materials for such an addition and improvement will require delay and the aid of others. In the mean time let *any* of the race who have records and notes to communicate, direct the same to me at Boston, to the care of Mr. Charles C. Holbrook, No. 305 Washington st., pointing out any error in this work, however trivial, that can be detected; and bearing firmly in mind that it is only by concentrating the correspondence and patronage in the hands of one man, and he not merely desirous of the undertaking, but by situation and long experience rendered competent to it, that the desired improvement can be made and issued. Direct your letters, then, as here requested; and if I fail to arrange a supplement, I will pass them to some Holbrook, high-minded, honorable, and competent, tender of reputation, and alive to the honor of the name, who shall consent to receive our MSS., and act in my place. Antiquarians desire emulation, but they all deprecate and despise competition. The former assists, the latter defeats the labors of all.

Yours very affectionately,

ABNER MORSE.

N. B. Each purchaser of a copy of this book is requested to leave or forward his address.

N. B.—Other irregularities in the paging are also immaterial, as every race is traceable by Nos. before the names, and not by pages.

PHIPS.

1. **Solomon Phips,** of Charlestown, took the freeman's oath, May 18, 1642, and had by w. Elizabeth, a dg. Elizabeth, born 1643. He d. Jly. 25, 1671, aged 52:

2. Solomon Phips, jun., of C., who m. Mary Danforth, b. Jly. 20, 1650, dg. of Dep. Gov. Tho. D. He took the freeman's oath, May 11, 1671; and d. suddenly, saying he was bewitched. This, the Baptists regarded as a judgment upon him for the sin of having purchased land taken from one of their communion, and sold for the payment of a fine.

3. Samuel Phipps, who kept the Grammar School at Charlestown, in 1678.

4. Thomas Phips, who m. Eleanor Cutt, at Portsmouth, N. H., 1699.

5. James Phips, from Bristol, Eng., settled as a shipwright, at Pemaquid, near the mouth of Kennebec R., Me., prior to 1650. He had 26 children, 5 dgs. and 21 sons, one of whom was Sir Wm. P., Gov., b. Feb. 2, 1650; m. Mary Spencer, dg. of Capt. Roger S., and the widow of John Hull, mercht., of Bos. who m. for her 3d. hus. Peter Sargent, Esq., Oct. 9, 1701. She had no children by Gov. Phips. Spencer Bennet, son of her sis. Margaret, took the name of Phips, and was adopted by her, and became Lt. Gov. of Mass.; while the Gov. adopted John Phips, the son of his brother John, and promised him the largest share of his estate. In his 2d. will, (see Suff. Prob.) dated Dec. 13, 1693, designed to quell domestic discord at a time when he must have been the least able to endure it, he gave all of his estate, real and personal, to his wife, Mary, to dispose of as she should see fit; and if she should die without a will, then all should descend to the adopted son, Spencer Phips *alias* Bennet, and the heirs of his body. But if said Spencer P. should die without issue, then whatever of his estate might be left, should be equally shared; one-half by his sisters, Mary and Margaret, and the heirs of his sis. Ann, or their heirs; and the other half by the heirs of his wife Mary; reserving out of the whole estate £100 N. Eng. currency, which his relations and the relations of his wife should cause to be paid to John Phips, son to his brother, John P., deceased, or to his heirs, adding, "*if this clause be not repealed by my wife aforesaid.*"* Dame Mary Phips was appointed executrix, and a letter of admin. was granted, June 13, 1695. Sir Wm. deceased at London, Feb. 18, 1694-5.

"At the E. end of the Church of St. Mary Woolnoth, near the N. E. angle, is a pretty white marble monument, adorned with an urn between two cupids, the figure of a ship, and also a boat at sea, with persons in the water; these beheld by a winged eye, all done in basso relievo; also seven medals, as that of K. Wm. and Q. Mary; some with Spanish impressions, as the castle, cross-potent, &c.; and likewise the figures of a sea-quadrant, cross-staff, &c., and this incription:

Near this place is interred the body of Sir Wm. Phipps, Knight; who in the year 1687, by his great industry, discovered among the rocks, near the banks of Bahama, on the N. side of Hispaniola, a Spanish plate ship, which had been under water 44 years, out of which he took, in gold and silver, to the value of £300,000 sterling; and with a fidelity equal to his conduct, brought it all to London, where it was

* This woman, who had not scrupled in the absence of her husband to act as Gov., did repeal the last clause, and the whole of Sir Wm's. estate went to Spencer P.; though John P. had been with his uncle in that adventurous voyage by which it had been acquired. But the above will was not intended for execution. [See next article.] For the further history of Sir Wm. P., see Cotton Mather's Magnalia; Robert Calif's More Wonders, &c., and Drake's His. of Bos.

	Daniel Holbrook, ? Harv. Col., 1719, A. B.
Pt. I. Ch. I. 53.	Samuel Holbrook, do., 1734, A. B.
Pt. II. Ch. I. 59.	Josias Holbrook, Brown U., 1788, A. B.
	Josephus Holbrook, ? Brown U., 1791, A. B.
	Abiel Holbrook, ? Har. Col., 1800.
	Samuel Holbrook, ? Yale Col., 1801.
Pt. II. Ch. I. 142.	Moses Holbrook, Har. U., 1808.
	Josias Holbrook, ? Yale Col., 1810.
Pt. I. Ch. II. 270.	Amos Holbrook, Dart. Col., 1807, M. D.
	Clarendon G. Holbrook, ? Harv. U., 1837, M. D.
	Levi Holbrook, ? Ver. U., 1811, A. B.
Pt. I. Ch. II. 261.	Willard Holbrook, Brown U., 1814, A. B.
Pt II. Ch. I. 59.	John E. Holbrook, do., 1815, A. B.
Pt. II. Ch. I. 59.	Silas P. Holbrook, do., 1815, A. B.
	John Holbrook, ? Mid. Col., 1828, A. B.
	Stephen E. Holbrook, ? Amh. Col., 1839, A. B.
Pt. I. Ch. II. 261.	Amory Holbrook, Bod. Col., 1841.

TO THE HOLBROOKS.

Gent.: Since the foreoging was in type I have received assurance of such aid in the examination of records in England as may enable me or the inheritor of my MSS. to render this work more certain, complete, and available. Being descended on both sides from ancestors in common with thousands of Holbrooks, a circumstance that led to this production, I shall be most happy to receive and impart more of their history; and if this humble offering should prove acceptable, a supplement may follow it, containing information expected from England, notes and obituaries of many only here named, and the history of branches not yet fully traced. To accumulate materials for such an addition and improvement will require delay and the aid of others. In the mean time let *any* of the race who have records and notes to communicate, direct the same to me at Boston, to the care of Mr. Charles C. Holbrook, No. 305 Washington st., pointing out any error in this work, however trivial, that can be detected; and bearing firmly in mind that it is only by concentrating the correspondence and patronage in the hands of one man, and he not merely desirous of the undertaking, but by situation and long experience rendered competent to it, that the desired improvement can be made and issued. Direct your letters, then, as here requested; and if I fail to arrange a supplement, I will pass them to some Holbrook, high-minded, honorable, and competent, tender of reputation, and alive to the honor of the name, who shall consent to receive our MSS., and act in my place. Antiquarians desire emulation, but they all deprecate and despise competition. The former assists, the latter defeats the labors of all.

Yours very affectionately,

ABNER MORSE.

N. B. Each purchaser of a copy of this book is requested to leave or forward his address.

PHIPS.

1. **Solomon Phips**, of Charlestown, took the freeman's oath, May 18, 1642, and had by w. Elizabeth, a dg. Elizabeth, born 1643. He d. Jly. 25, 1671, aged 52:

2. Solomon Phips, jun., of C., who m. Mary Danforth, b. Jly. 20, 1650, dg. of Dep. Gov. Tho. D. He took the freeman's oath, May 11, 1671; and d. suddenly, saying he was bewitched. This, the Baptists regarded as a judgment upon him for the sin of having purchased land taken from one of their communion, and sold for the payment of a fine.

3. Samuel Phipps, who kept the Grammar School at Charlestown, in 1678.

4. Thomas Phips, who m. Eleanor Cutt, at Portsmouth, N. H., 1699.

5. James Phips, from Bristol, Eng., settled as a shipwright, at Pemaquid, near the mouth of Kennebec R., Me., prior to 1650. He had 26 children, 5 dgs. and 21 sons, one of whom was Sir Wm. P., Gov., b. Feb. 2, 1650; m. Mary Spencer, dg. of Capt. Roger S., and the widow of John Hull, mercht., of Bos. who m. for her 3d. hus. Peter Sargent, Esq., Oct. 9, 1701. She had no children by Gov. Phips. Spencer Bennet, son of her sis. Margaret, took the name of Phips, and was adopted by her, and became Lt. Gov. of Mass.; while the Gov. adopted John Phips, the son of his brother John, and promised him the largest share of his estate. In his 2d. will, (see Suff. Prob.) dated Dec. 13, 1693, designed to quell domestic discord at a time when he must have been the least able to endure it, he gave all of his estate, real and personal, to his wife, Mary, to dispose of as she should see fit; and if she should die without a will, then all should descend to the adopted son, Spencer Phips *alias* Bennet, and the heirs of his body. But if said Spencer P. should die without issue, then whatever of his estate might be left, should be equally shared; one-half by his sisters, Mary and Margaret, and the heirs of his sis. Ann, or their heirs; and the other half by the heirs of his wife Mary; reserving out of the whole estate £100 N. Eng. currency, which his relations and the relations of his wife should cause to be paid to John Phips, son to his brother, John P., deceased, or to his heirs, adding, "*if this clause be not repealed by my wife aforesaid.*"* Dame Mary Phips was appointed executrix, and a letter of admin. was granted, June 13, 1695. Sir Wm. deceased at London, Feb. 18, 1694-5.

"At the E. end of the Church of St. Mary Woolnoth, near the N. E. angle, is a pretty white marble monument, adorned with an urn between two cupids, the figure of a ship, and also a boat at sea, with persons in the water; these beheld by a winged eye, all done in basso relievo; also seven medals, as that of K. Wm. and Q. Mary; some with Spanish impressions, as the castle, cross-potent, &c.; and likewise the figures of a sea-quadrant, cross-staff, &c., and this incription:

Near this place is interred the body of Sir Wm. Phipps, Knight; who in the year 1687, by his great industry, discovered among the rocks, near the banks of Bahama, on the N. side of Hispaniola, a Spanish plate ship, which had been under water 44 years, out of which he took, in gold and silver, to the value of £300,000 sterling; and with a fidelity equal to his conduct, brought it all to London, where it was

* This woman, who had not scrupled in the absence of her husband to act as Gov., did repeal the last clause, and the whole of Sir Wm's. estate went to Spencer P.; though John P. had been with his uncle in that adventurous voyage by which it had been acquired. But the above will was not intended for execution. [See next article.] For the further history of Sir Wm. P., see Cotton Mather's Magnalia; Robert Calif's More Wonders, &c., and Drake's His. of Bos.

divided between himself and the rest of the adventurers: For which great service he was knighted, by his then Majesty, King James the 2d; and afterward, by the command of his present Majesty, and at the request of the principal inhabitants of New England, he accepted of the government of the Massachusetts, in which he continued to the time of his death; and discharged his trust with that zeal for the interest of his country, and with so little regard to his own private advantage, that he justly gained the good esteem and affections of the greatest and best part of the inhabitants of that Colony. Here are also his arms depicted: i. e. sable, a trefoil slipt, within an orl of eight Mullets Argent." This was erected by Lady Phipps, and it is worthy of remark, that the place of his birth and age at death, are omitted. The insertion of these might have affected her future prospects. [Gen'l Regr.]

6. John Phips who settled at Wrentham, before 1700, was the nephew of Sir Wm. Phipps and *his* adopted son. A tradition, deemed in this instance perfectly reliable, declares that Gov. Phipps, Dec. 18, 1693, before embarking for Eng., made his will, giving his son, as he had previously promised, a large share of his vast estate, to which Lady Phipps made such violent opposition as to induce the ex-Gov. to destroy this will and make one to her mind; he promising privately to make another like the first as soon as he should reach Eng. On his arrival, he was much harassed, and died without fulfilling his promise. Lady P. in administering on his estate, offered John a pittance of what had been promised. This he spurned—purchased a farm at Wrentham, [pr. N. part] where he seems to have had

i. Elizabeth, who m., May 20, 1719, Nathaniel Hill, of Medway;
ii. Sarah, who m., 1728-33, as a 2d wife, Samuel Daniel, of Med.;
iii. Margaret, who m., Dec. 19, 1727, Dea. Nathaniel Rockwood, of Wrentham;
iv. Anna, who m., Jan., 1739-40, as a 2d wife, Jona. Partridge, of Med.

8. 7. v. John, b., 1696, d. Oct. 16, 1746, m. Hannah Bullen.

---

7. 8. John Phips, jun., in 1720, removed to Sherborn, and settled on a farm inherited by his wife from her father, half a mile S. W. of the Common, on the road to Holliston, and lived at the foot of the hill where David Sanger resides. To him was committed the sacred trust of taking care of the sanctuary. He was chosen assessor 1735, tithingman 1734–5, '45–6, surveyor '36–7, selectman '36–7 and '39–40, and sealer of weights and measures 1738–9 until his death. In 1730 he drew 18¼ acres in Douglas. He d. Oct. 16, 1746, in his 50th year. He m. Hannah Bullen, b. June 28, 1697, "d. Apl. 4, 1743, aged 46," dg. of Elisha B., by w. Hannah Metcalf, and grd. dg. of Dea. Samuel B., of Medfd., by w. Mary Morse, dg. of Samuel, and the sis. of Col. Morse, of Cromwell's army. Mr. P. and wife were interred in the Central Burying Ground, where neat headstones mark their graves. They had i. Wm., Aug. 28, 1718, at Medway, d. yg.

13. 8. ii. Wm., Rev. A. M., Apl. 17, 1720, d., agd. ab. 90; iii. John, Feb. 18, '21–2, d., June 12, '22; iv. John, May 13, '23, d., aged 88, was recd. to full communion in the chh. of S., Oct. 2, '43, m. Martha (Fairbanks) Mason, dg. of Capt F., b. Aug. 2, '24, m. Dec. 22, '43, r. Brookfield.

30. 10. v. Jedediah, Mar. 11, '24–5, d. in his 95th year; vi. Moses, June 28, '27, d. young.

32. 11. vii. Aaron, Dea., Jan. 12, '29–30, d. with small pox, at H., Oct. 18, '92; viii. Hannah, Mar. 7, '31–2, d., aged 97; m. Sylvester Plympton, of Medfield.

33. 12. ix. Jason, Esq., Oct. 19, '34, d. May 8, 1817, aged 83; x. Samuel, Mar. 1, '36–7, d. young; xi. David, Oct. 25, '39, d. young.

---

8. 13. Wm., Rev. A. M., as well as his brothers, must have been by nature a remarkable man. His genius for the acquisition of languages was such, that with the little aid of his time, he is said to have mastered no less than 12; a circumstance thought indicative of a descent from literary ancestors. New Sherborn as a District had been called, having been erected into a town by the name of Douglas; and "Dr. Wm. Douglas, a Scotchman, of Boston, and large proprietor of D., having settled £500, O. T., on a free school, and £50 per annum for seven years on the first minister of D., besides other bounties;" and a chh. having been gathered there, Mr. P. received a call, and was ordained, Dec. 16, 1747, 4 years after his reception to full communion in the chh. at S., 1 year and 5 months after his graduation at H. C., and "less than 7 years after he first began grammar learning." Rev. Samuel Porter, the godly pastor of S., preached on the occasion; and in commendation of the pastor elect, said: "We of the town and chh. from whence he came do bless God who raised up one of our children with so blameless a character at home and abroad, and who we have so much reason to hope will be a rich blessing to you and to the world in his day. And indeed, if I should boast to you somewhat of his parts and acquirements, considering the very short time he has had for improvement, I should be in no fear that he would make me ashamed, having had opportunity to see the uncommon progress he made while under instruction. You must not think it hard, brethren, if I am very free and earnest with you on his account, whom I call my son for the love I bear to him and the share I have had in his education." The death of his father had lately subjected a numerous family to orphanage. Wm., as the senior child, became to them a father, and they removed, most if not all of them to D., where some of them remained until about the time of his resignation. In his life and doctrine he seems never to have disappointed the fond hopes entertained at his ordination. But he was settled too near R. I., to find an orderly, ministerial people, and in too poor a town to realize an adequate salary. He was starved into toil and trade for support; and after a ministry of about 20 years less barren than the engagements of the people, he retired to Oxford, now Auburn, with talents so improved for business as to compensate for want of salary; was appointed a magistrate; espoused the cause of freedom; acted as moderator of county conventions; wrote thrilling addresses to the people, and contributed to arouse and guide that spirit of resistance which achieved our independence. He m. Abigail ——, who d. Jly. 31, 1820, aged 92, at Oxfd., and had

I. Susanna, who m. —— Craig, r. Auburn; II. Moses, who probably d. at Oxford, Feb. 9, 1813, aged 46; Sylvester Phips, now of Oxford, Moses P., of Webster, and Calvin P., who d. 1822, aged, 32, at Oxford, are supposed to have been his descendants.

---

10. 30. Jedediah Phips had a rare sensibility to beauties in language, creation, and Providence. I visited him in 1811, then in his 94th year, when the faculties of his mind had a vigor that many lose at 60. He had never been sick in his life; could describe the constellations as easily as the fields of his farm, repeat quotations correctly from the classics, and give the names of his former acquaintance who had seen and conversed with Peregrine White. He dwelt much upon the divine goodness, past and present, and anticipated its enjoyment forever. Though professedly a laboring man, he had stored his mind by a habit of spending his minutes of relaxation in reading; and he had long been the oracle of his vicinity, and was well known in all the bordering towns.

He first settled in Douglas, from whence he removed to Sherborn, May 5, 176[illegible], with his wife and four children, and settled on the W. side of Peter's Hill, and on the E. side of the N. road to Fram. In middle life he had a good landed estate.

He became a zealous whig of '76; was moderator of town meetings '78 and '79, selectman '73 and '80, and with Pres. Lock and Hon. Daniel Whitney, chosen on a standing committee of correspondence for 1774 and '75. He was a member of the Co. convention, held at Concord, 1779; and on committees to instruct the representative of S., in '77, and to hire soldiers; and one of a committee of safety, '80. The records of the General Court at the beginning of the struggle, when the army was almost without ammunition state that, "Whereas Mr. Jedediah Phips, of Sherborn, has produced to this Court several pounds of genuine saltpetre, of his own manufacturing, and given full evidence of his knowledge in discovering earth impregnated therewith, as well as of his abilities to manufacture said commodity; and has also consented to enter into the employment of the government for improving the art and business aforesaid, and engaged to communicate his useful discoveries therein: Therefore resolved, that the said Jedediah Phips be taken into the service of this Colony, as aforesaid, until the 15th of Dec. next; and he is hereby directed to repair to Newburyport as soon as may be, and use his utmost efforts with Doct. Whiting, Mr. Baker, and Capt. John Peck, a committee of this Court for the purpose aforesaid, or either of them, to make further improvements in the art of manufacturing said commodity, and for every day which he shall be absent from home and employed agreeable to the direction of this resolve, he shall be allowed and paid out of the public Treasury, the sum of 6s. per day for his service, and 20s. per week, to defray his expenses, as already provided for said Committee."

He m. Sarah Learned, b. 1731–2, d. Mar. 6, 1810, dg. of Capt. Edward L., of S., by w. Sarah Leland, (dg. of Ens. Henry Leland, by w. Mary Morse) and grd. dg. of Dea. Benoni L., by w. Sarah Fanning, and gr. grd. dg. of Isaac L., of Woburn, by w. Mary Stearns, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Wm. L., of Ch'stown. Mr. P. and wife were received by letter from Doug. into the chh. in S., Oct., 1769. They had,

48. 31. I. John, b. at Douglas, m. Hannah Cooledge; II. Jedediah, b. at D., d. 1847, a. 88, at Digby, Me., was a teacher of music and of a grammar school; III. Jesse, who was drowned, m. Elizabeth King, r. S., and Frederick, N. B., had I. *Wm. K.*, m. Hannah Coon, rs. Fram.; II. *Rufus*, (d.), r. Chs'town, m. Elvira Copps; III. *Mary*, m. John Coon, r. Bos. IV. Sarah, May 15, 1766, m. Henry Leland, of Sherb.; V. Persis, Aug. 16, 1768, bap. Oct. 9, '68, m. Daniel Sanger, of Fram; VI. Polly, July 8, 1770, bap. Aug. 26, '70, m. Tho. Newell, son of Commis. And. N., of S., and had I. *Joseph*, '90; II. *Geo.*, '91; III. *Andrew*, '93; and was grandmother to Rev. F. R. Newell, of Brewster;

VII. Anna, bap. Nov. 29, '78, m. Hon. Calvin Sanger, of S., and now living here, giving promise of great longevity, having by her unimpaired memory greatly aided in recovering this genealogy. For her family see Sanger.

---

11. 32. Aaron, Dea., after the death of his father was apprenticed to Dea. James Russell, of Holl., as a blacksmith; and during his time, 1747–51, planted the magnificent elms in front of Col. Whiting's house, one third of a mile N. of Hol. common. He purchased, at different times, of the heirs of Aaron Morse, the farm now owned by Eli Phipps, one half m. S. W. of Hol. centre, on which he settled and spent his days. He was a superior man; distinguished for independence and strength of mind, soundness of judgment, enterprise, tact, and energy in worldly pursuits. He was rather acquisitive, yet ever just; and if he sometimes stood for his rights where others would have quailed, it was because they were rights; and he himself lawyer and

advocate enough to maintain them, as he did triumphantly. "He was a natural debater, could speak with rhetorical propriety and logical force, whether in town meetings, civil or ecclesiastical courts, or before the Gov. and Council. He often acted as draftsman, and much of his neat, unambiguous chirography exists in ancient wills, &c. He had a taste for the beautiful in nature and art, as his adorned and spacious mansion continued to testify within my own recollection. He had a high sense of character, never sought popularity, and "knew," as he said, "no distinction between inferiors and equals so long as both retained their self-respect and integrity of character."

He was chosen Dea. of the chh. in H., May 2, 1766, and also treasurer; was greatly respected for his consistent deportment, and beloved for his tender piety; a most excellent neighbor, much relied upon for advice and aid in emergencies, and given to hospitality, the abuse of which cost him his life and the community a severe loss. He d. with the small pox, contracted in receiving from a guest an infected bundle from a pest house. He m. Mar. 17, 1757, Zeruiah Haven, b. Feb. 18, 1736, d. Dec. 8, '80, dg. of John H., by w. Mary Bullard, and grd. dg. of Joseph H., by w. Martha ——, of Fram., and gr. grd. dg. of Moses H., fr. Lynn, to F., by w. Mary Ballord, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Richard Haven, fr. Eng., to Lynn, 1645. He m. 2d, wid. Deborah Day, fr. Mend., 1781, a lady of superior talents, yet subject to fits and derangement, who survived him. He had

i. Samuel, Dec. 11, 1757, m. Sarah Chamberlain, s. in Hopk., had
  i. *Aaron;* ii. *Nathan;* iii. *David;* iv. *Moses;* all r. in Hopk.;
ii. Aaron, Dec. 11, '59, d. yg.
44. 32½. iii. Aaron, Feb. 11, '61, m. Hannah Bullard;
iv. Anne, Dec. 9, '62, m. Abner Perry, of H.;
v. John, Oct. 8, '65, d. about 1820, r. a mercht. at Pomfret, Ct.;
vi. Moses, Aug. 24, '67, m. May 17, '87, Hopestill Day, at H.;
32⅞. 32⅔. vii. Joseph, June 24, '69, d. May 6, 1842, m. Mary Eames;
viii. Mary, June 24, '69, also and d. yg,; ix. Wm., Dea., Sep. 3, '71;
x. Mary, Dec. 25, '73, d. Sep. 26, '75.

32⅔. 32⅞. Joseph Phipps at his birth was less than one fourth of the size of his twin sister, a circumstance however that dwarfed neither mind nor body. On the contrary his growth, and the early development of his intellect, and a taste for books, induced the aspiring parents, like others of their time, to select him as the son destined for the college and ministry; as though God would call whom they chose; or they could read the divine purpose in the capacity and bias of an unconverted boy. But he was destined to another sphere; and the family, whom he moulded as no minister, pent-up or absent, could have done, may yet demonstrate that it was probably one of greater usefulness. The sudden death of his excellent mother, and the unfortunate 2d marriage of his father, interrupted his course, and he exchanged his books for a musket in the army that suppressed the rebellion of '87. He married very early in life the youthful and only daughter of Capt. Daniel Eames, of Hopk., the patriot soldier of 1775–83; and took charge of the farm at Phipps Hill. After the decease of his father and erratic step-mother, he sold his interest in the homestead, and removed with a handsome property to Lee, N. Y. Here fortune smiled as if she would give edge to ensuing frowns. His agricultural pursuits were successful, and brought him the

means of purchasing the unoccupied site of Utica, and but for the perfidy of the man to whom he loaned his money, it had been his, just before he saw a city piled upon it. "Bitter disappointment, unproductive seasons, and unforeseen reverses left him in a few years with a numerous young family, dependent alone upon his energies and those of his persevering wife for their support and education." Still he did not despair, nor remit his exertions to mould their minds and hearts for usefulness and honor. For years he struggled with poverty and its temptations without ever compromising his honor or integrity. At length he removed to Orleans Co., N. Y., and during the last 9 years of his life resided at the Phipps Female Seminary, in Albion, which his daughters by their enterprise and energy had established. Here he d. May 6, 1842, having lived to see all his children but one (and he since added,) walking in the truth which he had inculcated; and nobly engaged in transmitting its influence to others.

Mr. P. seems to have inherited characteristics of his father's race. He loved knowledge and was a great general reader. He reverenced and adorned religion. As a husband and father he was faithful and kind; and as a man, uniformly conscientious. He was much respected by my brethren in the ministry, one of whom, Rev. Dr. Frost, pronounced him among the best theologians of the day. "He had a very retentive memory, rare argumentative powers, an easy flow of words and a calm self-control, which secured him advantages in discussion; and though ever reluctant to engage in religious debates as unprofitable, yet when forced to do so his antagonists were sure to feel his strength." He m. Mary Eames, dg. of Capt. Daniel E., of Hopk., by w. Mary Cutler, (dg. of Jona. C., by w. Abigail Clark,) and grd. dg. of Daniel E , of H., by w. Silence Leland, and gr. grd. dg. of Nath'l E., of Fram., and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Tho. E., of Sherborn. She still survives, aged 83, r. with her dgs. They had,

I. Nancy, Nov. 4, 1788, rs. at Albion, a late assistant in Phipps Fem. Sem.
II. Zeruiah, Dec. 3, 1791, d. Aug. 21, '95;
III. Mary, Apl. 25, '94, rs. at A., a late assistant in do.
IV. Zeruiah, May 27, '96, m. Eber. Ingalsbe, Jan. 10, 1819, rs a wid. at Camillus, N. Y., has 6 sons 2 dgs.; one a teacher in Phipps Fem. Sem.
V. Sarah, Feb. 25, 1800, m. Macy Pratt, rs. Eagle Harbor, N. Y., has 2 sons and 3 dgs., one of whom is also a teacher in the same Sem.
VI. Aaron, Mar. 10, 1803, m. Oct. 23, '31, Judith Pratt, rs. on a farm in Barre, near Albion, on which he and his father s. ab. 1825, has 3 sons and 1 dg.; VII. Joseph, Oct. 14, 1805, d. June 14, 1806;
VIII. Mahala, July 10, 1807, m. June. 1836, Hon. Samuel Anderson, rs. Cassopolis, Mich., has 2 sons and 3 dgs. at school at Rochester and Albion;
IX. Caroline, Mar. 21, 1812, the founder of the Fem. Sem. at Albion, in acknowledgment of whose services the institution received its corporate name, m. Henry Achilles, Feb. 14, 1839, had a dg. who d. a. 1 yr. 3 mo.;
X. Sophonia, May 23, 1814, succeeded Caroline as Princp. of the Sem., m. James L. Hodge, D. D., Sep. 1847, rs. Brooklyn, N. Y., has 2 dgs.
XI. Wm. W., June 10, 1818, m. '50, Mary, rs. Paducah, Kg., ? has 2 chd.

---

12. 33. Jason Phipps, m. Rebecca Adams, fr. S., a descendant fr. Henry A., of Braintree, who d. Nov. 21, 1792, in "her 70th year?" 2d, wid. Sarah Palmer, Nov. 20, '98, s. in Killingly, now Thompson, Ct., had, I. Hannah, Dec. 23, 1756, at Sherborn; II. Jason, July 23, 1758, d. Sep. 5, '59;

36. 33. II½. Jason, June 23, '60; III. Moses, Nov. 29, 61; IV. David, Nov. 9, '63, d. Apl. 10, '67;
40. 35. V. David, Aug. 3, '68.

---

33. 36. Jason Phipps, jun., m. Mary ——, r. Thompson, Ct.;
I. Polly, June 11, 1788, m. Wm. Patrick, May 6, 1812;
58. 37. II. Payton Randolph, July 29, '89, m. Clarissa, r. T.; III. Salem, Nov. 25, '90; IV. Rebecca, Aug. 11, '92; V. Persis, June 18, '94;
VI. Hannah, May 28, '96; VII. Mary Ann, Jan. 28, '99;
62. 39. VIII. Jason, July 15, 1802.

---

35. 40. David Phipps, m. Betsey ——, r. T., had, I. Paraclete, Jan. 1, 1795, at Dudley, d. Oct. 27, '97, at T.; II. Paraclete Goldsmith, 1801, d. 1802; III. Helena Guthrie, May 8, 1804; IV. Elmon Cammon, Aug. 1, '06;
V. David Hartley, Oct. 7, '07; VI. Albialban, Mar. 11, '10; VII. Frances Betsey, Sep. 15, '12; VIII. Lewis Luzerne, Nov. 28, '14;

32½. 44. Aaron, m. Hannah Bullard, dg. of Asa, of H., r. H., had, I. Eli, June 16, 1785, m. Betsey Whiting, b. Dec. 28, '89, m. May 27, 1813, (d.), inherited the homestead, and had, I. *Joann W.*, Sep. 11, 1814, m. Elijah Kingsbury; II. *Aaron*, July 16, '16, m. Elouisa Fuller, and had Warren Lovering, Jan. 19, '55; III. *Wm.*, Mar. 17, '19, rs. unm. at H.; IV. *Sarah Ann W.*, Feb. 14, '23, rs. H.; V. *Martin Whiting*, May 21, '25, m. Cornelia Robinson; VI. *Cornelia A.*, Feb. 24, '30, m. Warren Lovering, Esq., A. M., of Med.;
II. Joseph, Sep. 13, '87; III. Zeruiah, Nov. 6, '90, d. July 30, '97;
IV. Aaron, Nov. 23, '93, d. aged ab. 12; V. Hannah, Dec. 10, '97, m. Benj. Rockwood, of Frank.

---

31. 48. John, m. Hannah Cooledge, dg. of Joseph C., by w. Elizth. Frost, and grd. dg. of Isaac C., Esq., of S., by w. Hannah Morse, (dg. of Capt. Jo. M.), and gr. grd. dg. of John C., of S., by w. Mary ——, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Ens. John C., of Watertown, by w. Hannah Livermore, and gr. gr. gr. grd. dg. of Hn. John C., of W., who took the freeman's oath, May 25, 1636. She was b. Nov. 18, 1761, m. Aug. 2, 1781, had, I. Betsey, Feb. 24, 1782, m. Richard Gammage, of Hopk.;
II. Sally, June 7, '83, m. Joseph Sanger, of Sh.;
52. 49. III. Sylvanus, Jan. 16, '85, m. Anna Winch, 2d, Polly Grout, and 3d, Mehetabel Cooledge; IV. Wm., Feb. 4, '87, m. —— Moulton; 2d, Harriet Cooledge, r. Frk.; V. Persis, June 2, '89, m. Moses Hill, of Med.;
VI. Polly, May 19, '91, m. Faxton Dean, r. Bos.; VII. Hannah, Sep. 26, '93, m. Lewis Holbrook, of S.; VIII. Anna, Dec. 24, '95, d. with dropsy, aged 16; IX. Martha, Jan. 16, '98, d. Nov. 8, 1805; X. Jedediah, Sep. 2, 1800, r. Wrenth.; XI. Eunice, Nov. 25, '02, m. Walter Holbrook, of Sangerville, Me.; XII. Martha, Nov. 10, '05, m. —— Walker, r. Lawrence;

---

49. 52. Silvanus, w. Anna Winch, rs. Fram., had, I. George, Apl. 13, 1802; II. Sally, Nov. 25, '03, m. Luther Metcalf, Esq., of Med; III. Charles, Feb. 6, '06, r. unm. at Cincinnati, O.; IV. Joseph, June 8, '08, m. Hellen Bell, of F., r. F.; V. Ann, m. Col. —— Hastings, r. F.; VI. Gardner, m. —— ——, r. Cincinnati; VII. Harriet, m. Geo. Richardson, r. F.; VIII. Mary, m. Horatio Read, r. N. York.

---

37. 58. Payton Randolph, w. Clarissa, r. T., had, I. Clarissa, Oct. 22, 1814; II. Benj. Fairbanks, Jan. 3, 1816, r. T.; III. Edward Davis, June 26, '17; IV. Lucretia, June 25, '19; V. Abigail Davis, June 5, 20; VI. Wm., Randolph, Aug. 24, '21; VII. Zeruiah, dg., May 3, '26; VIII. Albigence Waldo, Apl. 26, '27.

---

39. 62. Jason, "3d," m. —— Town, r. T.; I. Mary H., Nov. 27, 1831; II. Betsey C., July 1, '33.

GRADUATES.

P. 95. No. 3. Samuel Phipps, H. Col., 1671.
95. 4.? Tho. Phips, H. C., 1695.
95. Spencer Phips, H. C., 1703.
Wm. Phips, H. C., 1728.
David Phips, H. C., 1741.
96. 8. Wm. Phips, H. C. 1746.
Tho. Phips, H. C., 1757.
Danforth Phipps, H. C., 1781.
Harrison Grey Otis Phipps, H. Univ., 1832.
Jacob Monroe Phipps, B. U., 1842.

The Marquis of Normanby, of the name of Phipps, [probably a descendant of Lt. Gov. Spencer Phips alias Bennet, not of the defrauded John P.,] now represents the family of Sir Wm. Phips. On the extinction of his and collateral lines, will the estate, &c., revert to a descendant of one of Sir Wm. P.'s brothers, *if one can be found* with proof of his descent?

ROCKWOOD.*

The names Rockwood and Rocket were formerly identical, and the latter a corruption of the former. For in the mother country the Rockwoods are an ancient and somewhat numerous race, while the Rockets are almost unknown, there being lately only one in London, and he unacquainted with the existence of the name out of the circle of his relatives in the interior of the kingdom. The name of Rockwood was no doubt local, derived from Rocky Woods, the place of the exploits, or of the abode of the first who assumed it; and if "there is not an ancient town, village or hamlet in England or Normandy, that did not give name to some family in England;" if John de Hill and James of under the Hill; if Peter of the sandy Ford, and John of the lay [Plain] Land; if Nicholas of the woods, and Joseph of under the Woods derived their names from land marks, no marvel if, while the English were assuming lower or surnames, some Nicholas, Richard or John should have taken his from the Rocky Woods, once so common in the W. of England; and when the customs of another age and country are considered, none need fear for the rank or dignity of their ancestor in conceding that his name came out of the woods. In this country it was first recorded Rocket, and this orthography was generally preserved until 1728, when Dea. Nathaniel R., of Wrentham, and brothers, restored the original spelling of Rockwood. This they did 19 years before the death of their revered uncle Benjamin, who was born in 1651, and whose grandfather and perhaps father were both from England, and who must have known the true orthography of the name, and might have influenced his nephews to the contrary if they were attempting an innovation. Besides, I am inclined to believe that he, rather than his nephew, Benj., who was then jun., was the "Benj. Rockwood" who subscribed a petition to the General Court in 1737, on account of "services and sufferings in the late Indian wars;" and if so, then he joined with his nephews, or preceded them in restoring the true spelling. But this was not the first resort to the original orthography. The corruption of the name seems to have been resisted far earlier, and from the first, at the very place where they first settled: for I have recently found it spelt "Rockwood" upon a very ancient record at Braintree, from whence the entire race had removed in 1664, so that I am satisfied that in the further pursuit of their genealogy, the Rockwoods of New England must explore the history of their Puritan sire, not among the Rockets, but the Rockwoods of England, and in Dorset. and Suffolk Co's, rather than in other parts of the kingdom.†

* Tradition says that a page by the name of Rockwood, at the court of Henry VIII, in a game of chess with his king, won a manor belonging to one of the monasteries distributed in his reign; and that, in commemoration of the victory, he received from the king for his arms 6 chessrooks. Tradition, like other great liars, sometimes speaks the truth, and perhaps in this instance does so. The above estate is said to be still occupied by Rockwoods who are of the gentry.

† Further examination and reflection convince me that the name was never spelled Rocket by the family. It was so pronounced, as it still is, and so written by others, and answered to by the Rockwoods. But on no petition, deed, will, or certificate, ancient or modern, signed by either of them, have I ever found it subscribed otherwise than Rockwood; and both Nicholas[2] and John,[2] as if mindful of the importance of the true orthography, had their marriages in 1656 and 1662 recorded by the name of Rockwood. Such precaution in their day and circumstances was anomalous and *significant*. Other families yielded to innovations, adopted without resistance the misspelling of clerks, and seldom, if ever, recovered the original orthography of their names when thus publicly corrupted. But the Rockwoods (some, if not all, of the 4 first generations) withstood the corruption, [universal on Town Records until 1728.] and continued to subscribe their names Rockwood; and they seem finally to have effected the correction everywhere, though at different and wide intervals. None of the race are known to retain the more convenient spelling of Rocket, which further indicates that such was never the name. A rule, however, of antiquarians requires a literal transcript from records.

Of the number of Rockets who early arrived in New England, and of their previous history, nothing reliable can be gathered from tradition. The names of only two have been preserved, only one of whom left issue; and from whom all the Rockwoods of New England origin have sprung. Of their history prior to their arrival nothing is yet ascertained, and almost nothing but their names occurs on our records. Yet if we regard them as following the uniform custom of their times, of naming the first son after the paternal grandfather, and the second after the father, or the reverse, then one of them has told us that their father was Nicholas Rockwood. Other circumstances add more. The high and holy character of the community which attracted them, and in which they first appear; the strict morality exacted of all who entered or tarried in it, and the silence of all town, church and colonial records as to anything amiss, indicate that in conduct they were moral, and in heart, pious; while their early arrival excuses them from the sinister motives that drew later emigrants, and proves them to have been men of enterprise and moral courage. Their names were,

1. John Rocket,[1] who was enrolled as a planter in Dorchester, in 1636, indicating that he had passed a previous probation of at least one year. Nothing more is recorded of him. He either returned to England with some others from D. about this time, or more probably d. without issue.

2. Richard "Rocket,[1]" alias "Rockwood," probably the brother of John, was also a planter in Dorchester, in 1636. He and his wife the same year sold a house and 20 acres of land at Weymouth, formerly Zachary Bicknell's, ("after Bicknell's death,") which belonged to their child; [pr. Nicholas]; and the General Court, Mar. 9, 1636–7, bound the son when of age, either to ratify the sale or "allow all such costs as the Court shall think meete."

Richard[1] m. two, and perhaps three wives. His first is supposed to have been the daughter of Zachary Bicknell, to whom he must have been m. as early as 1627, three years prior to the settlement of Dorchester. This leads to the presumption that he had previously lived at Weymouth, where the marriage had taken place, or more probably at Weymouth in Dorsetshire, from whence the early planters of our Weymouth came; and that he and his brother John were among the number who removed from W. to D. after the arrival of their former neighbors, and perhaps kinsmen from Dorchester, 8 ms. from Weymouth in Dorsetshire. But however this might have been, his earliest connections and company point us to one of these towns or their vicinity, as his natal place; so that the Rockwoods of New England need not despair of further knowledge of their Puritan sire, and of their ancestors of remote antiquity.

Richard m. Agnes ——, who d. at Braintree, 9 (5), 1643; and 2d, Ann ——, who d. 1664. He d. 1660, intestate, and Dec. 15, 1660, his wid., Ann "Rockwood" and E. Kingsbury made oath to an "Inventory of the estate of Richard *Rockwood*." His wid., "Ann *Rockwood*" d. four years after, and administration on her estate was granted John Taylor, Apl. 28, 1664, [Suff. Prob.] He had,

5. 3. I. Nicholas,[2] b. as early as 1628, m. Jane ——; 2d, Margaret Holbrook;

12. 4. II. John,[2] 1, (10), 1641, after the recognition of his brother's right to land, formerly Bicknell's;

III.? Lydia, who pr. m. Edward Adams, of Medfield, and pr. other daus. who s. in Medfield and Mendon.

---

3. 5. Nicholas Rocket,[2] first located at Braintree. In 1650, the enterprise of sett'ing the new town of Medfield, drew him and the sons of Henry Adams senr., from B.; and he became one of the first settlers and proprietors of that town. He drew lots from time to time, most of which, by a division of the township in 1713, fell into Medway. In 1663, a company of 15 of his former

townsmen, with others from Weym., having undertaken the settlement of Mendon, he and the Adamses at Medfield proposed to join them; and he actually presented his request for acceptance as a proprietor; but the Adamses finally declined, and his proposal seems not to have been acted upon, he having most likely withdrawn it. He finally settled, it is presumed, about one quarter m. S. W. of Richardson's mills, in the N. E. part of Medway, and was with most of his family in the stone house, at Bogistow Pond, in 1676, when Philip and his warriors met with their "notorious repulse." He became a member of the chh. in Medfield, and took the freeman's oath, May 23, 1666. He m. 1st, Jane, pr. Adams? who d. Dec. 15, 1654; 2d, Margaret Holbrook, Jly. 16, 1656, who d. Apl. 23, 1670; and 3d, Silence ——, who d. Nov. 9, 1677. He d. Jan. 26, 1680.

His estate was inventoried 26, (11), 1680, and appraised by Edward Adams and John Harding, the husband of Elizabeth Adams. Administration was granted Mar. 18, 1680, to his son, Josiah, and his estate harmoniously settled. He owned lots at Bear Hills, in Medfield, in and adjacent to Broad Meadows, on Long Plain, and 85 acres on the New Grant, now W. Med.; and he seems to have been a husbandman in common circumstances, and a worthy and respected citizen. He had,

i. Samuel,[3] Dea., b. pr. at Braintree, m. Hannah Ellis, Dec. 15, 1671;

ii. Benj.,[3] Sep. 8, 1651, at Medfd., d. Dec. 5, 1747, at Wrenth., "in his 97th year."

20. 8. iii. Josiah,[3] a soldier in Philips' war, m. Mary Twitchell, May 9, 1677;

iv. Elizabeth,[3] b. Aprl. 3, 1657, m. John Partridge, jun., of M., '79;

21. 9. v. Joseph,[3] b., pr. ab. 1659, m. Hanh. Partridge, Apl. 2, '79, and d. at Swansey, July 21, 1693; supposed to have been a Baptist;

22. 10. vi. John,[3] Rev., b. Feb. 12, 1662, d. Dec. 16, 1746, at Medway;

29. 11. vii. Nathaniel,[3] Dea., Feb. 23, 1665, d. Sep. 24, 1721, at Wrenth;

viii. Isaac,[3] Jly. 22, 1677, d. Oct. 11, 1677, at Medfield. On the death of their father, John[3] and Natl l.[3] chose Edwd. Adams their guardian. Nicholas,[2] the father, seems to have named no child after himself, and what is *very remarkable* in that age of filial respect, none of his sons named any after him. But this may be accounted for without any distrust of his character, or of the respect of his sons. Perhaps he had adopted the principle of selecting Scriptural names according to his admiration of Scriptural characters, which excluded his own and that of his father; or, he wore the name of some oppressor whom all wished to forget; or, to call a child after a *tutelar* saint, might to them have savored of Romanism; or, to give a name identical in *use* with that of the god of the North sea, might have seemed idolatry; or, perhaps, the heralded Nicholas Rockwood, of Kirby, in Suffolk Co., (who might have been his grandfather,) or some other Nicholas R. had denied him an expected bequest, or proudly disinherited his *Puritan* father, or supplanted him in his birthright, which he had not funds to recover, and which, if it existed, may perchance on the extinction of the inheriting line, or by an earlier revival of the claim, yet be the inheritance of some of his posterity in this country.* Still, this dropping out of a patriarchal name is an anomaly not explained, but suggestive.

4. 12. "John Rockwood,[2]" m. 15, (7), 1662, Johanna Ford, at Braintree. Fifteen of his townsmen and ten others from Weymouth, were that year accepted to

* Claims in Europe 500 years old, have been legally established; but they perish in reference to those who will not recover and keep their genealogy. The claim of an American to an entailment pronounced sure 60 years ago, by legal authority upon the ground, was not prosecuted for want of funds to commence. The claimant returned, and d., leaving no records of the births of his children, or the location of his claim; and neither his grandchildren nor great-grandchildren are yet recorded. Thousands who would censure this, may be equally faulty in reference to claims that may arise or be discovered.

be settled at Mendon, before the 7th mo. 1663, and he seems to have joined them on their setting out, or as soon as the condition of his family admitted. He no doubt expected his brother Nicholas at Medfield to accompany him, who had made application to the company, and whose greater age and acquaintance with the country and people, would have rendered him peculiarly helpful. But he encountered the disappointment, and remained with the settlement at Mendon, until the destruction of that town, at the beginning of Indian hostilities, in 1675. To him, Philip's war was disastrous. Twice must he and his have fled for their lives, as appears from a petition of his, on file at Boston, and dated at Milton, 1678, praying the General Court to abate a tax of 19s., on the ground that the Indians had burnt his house, barn, corn and bedding, at Mendon, and all that he had saved afterwards at Medfield, so that he had been forced to Milton to work to support a wife and 6 children. In 1678–9, he purchased of James Albee, at Mendon, a dwelling lot of 4 acres, with 20 acres more adjacent, and bounded E. by Muddy Brook, with a ten rod highway crossing it. This shows that his 2d dwelling place in Mendon, was on the flat, a short distance S. E. of the centre of the present village. He had,

i. John,[3] 18, (6), 1663, at Braintree, and pr. d. unm.; ii.? Richard,[3]? pr. for whom Joseph named a son.

207. 14. iii. Joseph,[3] b., pr. at Mendon, inherited his father John's place, at M.; iv.? Johanna,[3]? pr., and who seems to have been commemorated in 1693; v.? Priscilla,[3] pr., who m. Robert Corbett, Feb. 23, 1682.

16. vi. Trial,[3] Feb. 28, 1677, at Medfield, and a trial he must have been, if we read 1676–7; for his existence commenced while his parents were in destitution and distress from Philips' war. He pr. d. yg.; vii. Deliverance,[3] (b. pr. after succor had arrived), d. at Medfield, Oct. 31, 1678, a few months before the father's return to Mendon.

---

6. 17. Samuel Rocket,[3] Dea., m. Dec. 15, 1671, Hanh. Ellis, b. Apl. 9, 1651, dg. of John E. of Ded. and Medfield, and was with her admitted to full communion in the chh. at M., 1697. She d. May 7, 1717. He m. 2d, Sarah ——, who survived him at his death, Dec. 17, 1728. He took the freeman's oath, Oct. 11, 1682; inherited 85 acres in W. Med., on which have since r. Dr. Wight and N. Twiss, which had been assigned to his father Nicholas in 1659, and which was at his own death assigned to his dg. Hanh., w. of John Hill, of Sherborn. Dea. Samuel had i. Hanh.,[4] Oct. 1, 1673, d. Feb. 7, 1729–30, was recd. to the chh. Nov. 21, '97; ii. Susanna,[4] Oct. 31, '75; iii. Samuel,[4] Apl. 11, '77, d. Apl. 25, '84; iv. Abigail,[4] May 17, '79, m. Nov. 30, '96, Joshua Wight, of M.; v. Eleazer,[4] Apl. 18, '81, d. May 16, '93; vi. Patience,[4] May 14, '82, d. Feb. 4, '82–3; vii. Joseph,[4] Sept. 8, '86, pr. d. yg.; viii. Deliverance,[4] Mar. 10, '86, d. Jan. 16, '92.

---

7. 19. Benj. Rocket,[3] m. Judith ——, and early settled in Wrentham, where he soon rendered a service that must have secured him during his long life the respect and gratitude of the community. "In the beginning of Philip's war, when searching in the wilderness for a stray horse, he discovered, about sunset, a trail of 42 Indians; and suspecting that they intended to attack the town the next morning after the men had dispersed to their work, he followed them until they halted for the night. He then returned to the settlement and reported the discovery; whereupon Capt. John Ware, with a company of 13 men, after securing their women and children in the garrison, went out and attacked them in the morning as soon as it was light, while they were preparing to decamp, killing from 20 to 24 of their number. The rest fled, some leaping down a precipitious rock from 10 to 20 feet high; and others

attempting to conceal themselves in Mill Brook. One of the fugitives was brought down at the distance of 80 rods, by a bullet from Woodcock's famous gun, called the Buccaneer.* This occurred at a place now called Indian Rock, about 2 m. S. E. of Franklin Depot. Benj. had at W.
I. Bethia,[4] Jly. 4, 1679, at Medfield; II. Judith,[4] Mar. 17, 1680, at Wrenth.; III. Mary,[4] Oct. 2, '83, d. Apl. 12, 1763, m. Samuel Fisher, Dec. 16, 1707; IV. Patience,[4] 20 (3), '86; V. Hezekiah,[4] Aug. 26, '88, d. '89.

---

8. 20. Josiah Rocket,[3] was a soldier in Philip's war. He m. Mary Twitchell, May 9, 1677, who d. Sep. 15, 1699. He m. 2d, Sarah Wheelock, Nov. 10, 1703, grd. dg. of Rev. Ralph W., of Medfield, and rm. with his family to Mendon. Land was assigned him by the proprietors of Mend. 1720–1, on N. side of Bear Hill. He had, I. Israel,[4] Feb. 25, 1677–8, who covenanted Aug. 22, '97, and d. June 25, 1704, at Medfd.; II. Mary,[4] Aug. 3, '81, at Medfd.; III. Bethia,[4] Feb. 21, '83, m. Daniel Lawrence, Nov. 19, 1711; IV. Mehetabel,[4] Oct. 14, '86, m. Dr. John Corbet, of Bell, and had,
I. Dr. John C.,[5] jun., 1704, who d. at B. 1794; and II. Bethia, who m. Dr. Sam. L. Scammell, of Millfd., and had Dr. John S., who inherited and settled on his grd. father, Dr. Corbett's place in N. Bell, now H. Barbour's.
V. Hanh.,[4] Aug. 24, '91; VI. Johanna,[4] Dec. 28, '93.

---

9. 21. Joseph Rocket,[3] m. Hannah Partridge, Apl. 2, 1679, who d. Mar. 8, 1680. He removed to Swansey, where he or another of the same name d. Jly. 21, 1693. He had at Medfield, I. Hannah,[4] Feb. 22, 1679–80; II. Mary,[4] (by a 2d w.), d. at Swansey, Dec. 14, 1693.

---

10. 22. John Rocket,[3] "Rev.," inherited the homestead, ¼ m. S. of the lowest water-privilege on Bogistow Brook in E. Medway. He was styled Rev. on the records, pr. from his speaking in religious assemblies, for I can find no evidence that he was ever ordained or otherwise licensed to preach than by common consent. He is presumed to have been a Separatist, and to have contributed to the final establishment of the Baptist Chh. in Medfield. He m. Bethia Twitchell, Jly. 19, 1688, dg. of Benj. T., from Dorchester, and who d. Jan. 1, 1706–7: He m. 2d, Sarah ——, who d. his wid. at Medfield, May 17, 1758. He had, I. Bethia,[4] Aug. 26, 1689, m. Wm. Burges, Aug. 25, 1712; II. John,[4] Oct. 6, '90, d. Apl. 16, 1703.
188. 24. III. Joseph,[4] Nov. 15, 1692, d. Oct. 1774, at Oxford.
66. 25. IV. Samuel,[4] Apl. 15, 1695, m. Mary White;
72. 26. V. Benj.,[4] Nov. 19, 1697, m. Rachel Morse, r. Grafton;
VI. Deborah,[4] Apl. 7, 1700;
74. 27. VII. Hezekiah,[4] Mar. 1, 1702, m. Esther ——, r. Medway;
75. 28. VIII. John,[4] Dec. 26, 1706, m. Hanh. Fisher, r. Hopk.

---

11. 29. Nathaniel Rockwood,[3] Dea., m. Dec. 7, 1698, Joanna Ellis, b. Jan. 17, 1677, dg. of Tho. E., of Medfd., by w. Mary Wight (m. 1657), s. in Wrentham, and had,
I. Margaret,[4] Sep. 4, 1699, m. Ebenr. Metcalf, Jly. 11, 1732;
35. 30. II. Nathaniel,[4] Dec. 9, 1700, m. Margaret Phipps;
36. 31. III. Benj.,[4] Mar. 28, 1702–3, d. Oct., 1774, m. Mehetabel Thompson,
IV. Abigail,[4] Jan. 2, 1703–4, d. young;
32. V. Ebenezer,[4] Nov. 2, 1705, and Nov. 13, '23, chose John Rocket, of

* Daggett's History of Attleboro'.

Medway, to be his guardian, [Suf. Prob.] pr. d. yg.; VI. Hannah,[4] Oct. 9, 1707, m. Tho. Lawrence, Nov. 11, '35; VII. Mary,[4] Oct. 17, 1709, m.—— Alexander, of Winchester, N. H.;

39. 33. VIII. Tho.,[4] Feb. 25, 1711-12, m. Abigail McCay, Mar. 15, '37--8; IX. Abigail,[4] June 8, 1714, m. Josiah Blake, who succeeded to the inheritance of the ancient Rockwood farm and Mansion, in W.;

42. 34. X. Elisha,[4] June 11, 1716, placed under the guardianship of his mother, Nov. 13, '23, [Suf. Prob.] d. Dec. 5, 1788, at Groton.

---

30. 35. Nathaniel Rockwood,[4] m. Margaret Phipps, Dec. 19, '27, pr. dg. of John P., of Wrentham, and sister of John Phips, of Sherborn, and grd. niece of Sir Wm. P., settled at Winchester, N. H. He had, I. Nathaniel,[5] Nov. 16, 1728, at Wrenth.; II. Amos,[5] Aug. 9, '30; III. Asa,[5] Feb. 5, '33; IV. Mary,[5] Sep. 3, '47, at Winchester, m. Noah Cook, Esq., of Keene.

---

31. 36. Benj. Rockwood,[4] or else his uncle, was the "Benj. Rockwood" who, in 1737, petitioned the General Court for consideration on account of his services and sufferings in the late Indian wars. He m. Mehetabel Thompson, Dec. 19, 1727, who d. June 28, '44. He m. 2d, Ruth Mann, Jan. 9, '44-5, who was b. Jan. 15, 1720, dg. of Wm. M., of W., and grd. dg. of Rev. Mr. M., of W. She d. Nov. 11, 1811. He r. W. of Minebrook Valley, 1½ m. N. W. of Franklin Meeting-house, then in W., and had, I. Keziah,[5] Nov. 13, 1729, d. May 8, '90, m. Francis Daniels, Jan. 8, '58, r. F.; II. Samuel,[5] Jly. 25, '32, d. Apl. 19, '34; III. Mehetabel,[5] Oct. 25, '34, m. Tim. Richardson, Dec. 18, '51; IV. Benj.,[5] June 1, '39, d. Aug. 24, '54; V. Lois,[5] June 4, '44, m. Eleazer Patridge, of F.; VI. Samuel,[5] May 19, '46, m. Sarah Richardson;

57. 37. VII. Timothy,[5] Mar. 14, '47–8, m. Sarah Phillips, fr. Bell.;

53. 38. VIII. Elisha,[5] Oct. 8, '50, d. Dec. 1, 1831, m. Eunice Clark; IX. Peter,[5] Mar. 19, '53, d. Jan. 30, '54; X. Rachel,[5] Apl. 26, '56, m. Elisha Bullard, of F.; XI. Eunice,[5] Jly. 31, '58, m. Samuel Blake, of F.

---

33. 39. Tho. Rockwood,[4] m. Abigail McCay, Mar. 15, 1737--8, settled in W., and removed to Oxford, had, I. Esther,[5] Feb. 24, 1738--9, at W.;

40. II. Silas,[5] Apl. 22, '41; III. Ruth,[5] Jly. 26, '43;

41. IV. Micah,[5] Feb. 17, '45-6; V. Persis,[5] Jly. 13, '47; VI. Tho.,[5] Sep. 9, '52, at Oxfd.; VII. Abigail,[5] Feb. 24, '55.

---

34. 42. Elisha Rockwood,[4] by trade a clothier, settled in Groton. He m. Aug. 18, 1738, Elizabeth Adams, b. Sep. 4, 1719, and d. May 16, 1799, the dg. of James A., of Sherborn, by w. Abigail Hill, and grd. dg. of Moses A., of S., by w. Lydia Whitney, and g. grd. dg. of Henry A., of Medfield, by w. Lydia Paine, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Henry Adams, of Braintree. She was cousin to the father of the Rev. Moses A., formerly of Acton, and distantly related to the father of Robt. Treat Paine, the signer of the Declaration. He had at Groton, I. Elizabeth,[5] May 6, 1739, d. Sep. 17, '53;

150. 43. II. Elisha,[5] Nov. 9, or 20, N. S., '40, d. Feb. 1831; III. Samuel,[5] Aug. 11, '42, d. Sep. 2, '53;

48. 44. IV. Joseph,[5] June 13, '44, d. 1816, m. Sarah Richardson;

140. 45. V. Ebenezer,[5] A. M., M. D., Aug. 13, '46, d. Feb. 10, 1830; VI. Lydia,[5] May 27, '48, d. Sep. 17, '53, or 8; VII. Abigail,[5] Aug. 13, '51, m. Ebenr. Wood, and d. 1825, without issue; VIII. Moses,[5] Jly. 11, '53, d. Sep. 7, '53;

46. IX. Samuel,[5] Dea., Dec. 6, '54, d. May 29, 1804, r., a clothier, on the homestead at G., m. Lucy Hubbard, and had 7 *children*[6];
X. Elizabeth,[5] 2d, Apl. 17, '57, d. Dec. 11, 1847, m. Dea. Amos Farnsworth, of G., had *Amos*,[6] and *Ralph*,[6] both physicians, and 3 *other children*[6]; and no deaths in their family prior to their own, at the age of 90 ys.
XI. Lydia,[5] 2d, Aug. 23, '59, m. Abijah Wood, of Westminster; XII. Sybil,[5] Aug. 11, '61, d. 1818, m. David How, of Sudbury, and had 5 children; XIII. Sarah,[5] Jly. 3, '63, m. Stephen Horsley, of Pepperell, and had 2 sons.

---

44. 48. Joseph Rockwood,[5] settled as a farmer at G., m. Sarah Richardson, and had
49. I. Joseph,[5] Dec. 17, 1766;
50. II. Moses,[5] May 11, '69; III. Susanna,[5] Sep. 27, '71; IV. John,[5] Dec. 15, '73, d. yg.;
51. V. Abel,[5] Dec. 15, '73; VI. Nabby,[5] June 13, '76;
52. VII. John,[5] Sep. 16, '78; VIII. Sarah,[5] Aug. 4, '81.

---

38. 53. Elisha Rockwood,[5] s. of Benj., m. June 3, 1778, Eunice Clark, dg. of Elijah C., of Medway, who d. Sep. 28, 1838, s. at N. Wrentham, and had,
I. Abigail,[6] Sep. 19, 1779, resides um. at N. Wrentham;
177. 54. II. Benj.,[6] Oct. 18, '83, m. Lucy Ware;
55. III. Peter,[6] Dea., Sep. 25, '87, m. —— Parnell; 2d, Roxa Stone, b. June 30, 1788, dg. of Elijah S., of Milf., by w. Sophronisba Rawson, r. Milf.; IV. Eunice,[6] Oct. 30, '91; V. Eunice,[6] June 14, '93, m. Jotham Clark, of Medway, who d. 1845, without issue; VI. Charlotte,[6] Feb. 16, '95, r. um. at N. Wrenth.;
56. VII. Jefferson,[6] Oct. 11, 1801, m., and resided at Nashua, N. H., has *Thomas J.*,[7] *Andrew J.*,[7] and *Sarah.*[7]

---

37. 57. Timothy Rockwood,[5] w. Sarah Phillips, r. Unionville, Franklin, had,
I. Sally,[6] Dec. 24, 1783, r. um. in Franklin;
60. 58. II. Asa,[6] Mar. 25, '87, m. Julia Thurston; III. Timothy,[6] Jan. 1, '94, d. yg.;
59. IV. Nathan,[6] Jan. 9, '98, m. Hanh. Miller, r. F., had *Nathan*,[7] *Hannah J.*,[7] *Sarah J.*[7]

---

58. 60. Asa Rockwood,[6] w. Julia Thurston, r. Franklin, had,
61. I. Erastus,[7] Aug. 17, 1813, w. Mary Ann Daniels, d. Apl. 7, '42; 2d w., Louisa Morse, b. Apl. 11, '18, m. Apl. 2, '45, r. F., had,
I. *Erastus D.*,[8] Apl. 7, '38; II. *Edmund J.*,[8] Apl. 2, '42; III. *Mary Louisa*,[8] Feb. 3, '46; IV. *Eugene Morse*,[8] Dec. 15, '48; V. *Elmer Lucine*,[8] Dec. 14, '53.;
62. II. Asa P.,[7] Jan. 6, 1816, d. Aug. 11, '21; III. Julia Ann, Jan. 24, '18, d. Aug. 28, '36;
63. IV. Abijah T.,[7] Mar. 24, '20, m. Sarah M. Peck, r. F., has *Lucius O.*,[8] *Julietta*[8]; *Frank.*[8];
64. V. James,[7] Nov. 6, '21, d. yg.; VI. Susan B.,[7] May 17, '24, m. Francis B. Ray, May 27, '53, r. F., has Wm. F.[8] b. Mar. 2, '54; VII. Wm.,[7] Jly. 16, '27.

---

65. Benj. Rockwood, jun., in 1769? w. Anna, had Olive, Jan. 20, 1787, at Franklin.?

---

25. 66. Samuel Rocket,[4] m. Mary White, from Mendon, and s. on the N. E. corner lot of 149 acres, of Medfield, New Grant., ½ m. S. E. of Winthrop's Pond. His land was assigned, 1659, to Geo. Barbour. He had

67. I. Samuel,[5] jun., May 3, 1724, d. Jan. 19, '54, m. Sarah Pierce, Nov. 7, 1750, who was esteemed a witch, inherited the homestead, had
I. *Obadiah*, d. yg.; II. *Amos*, Jly. 20, '51, inherited the homestead, d. without issue; III. *Molly*, d. um.;
84. 68. II. Timothy,[5] May 23, 1727, s. in Holl., m. Elizabeth Perry;
99. 69. III. Asa,[5] Dec. 28, '34, m. Sybil Littlefield, s. in W. part of Holl.;
101. 70. IV. Moses,[5] May 19, '37, m Lydia Ellis; and 2d Hanh. Ellis, sisters, and dgs. of Tim. E., of Med., by w. Hanh. Adams, who m. 2d, Wm. Richardson, and had *Amos.*;
71. V. Aaron,[5] Mar. 8, '43--4, d. um. in the army, near Ticonderoga.

---

26. 72. Benj. Rocket,[4] w. Rachel Morse, b. May 30, 1702, dg. of Benoni M., by w. Rachel Bullard, r. Grafron, and had
73. I. Benj.,[5] Nov. 18, '23; II. Rachel,[5] Jly. 5, '37, at Med.

---

27. 74. Hezekiah,[4] w. Esther, s. 100 rods. S. W. of his father, Rev. John, in E. Medway, and had, I. Josiah,[5] Apl. 7, 1733, d. Oct. 20, '62; II. Seth,[5] Apl. 10, '37, d. Sep. 15, '61; III. Amos,[5] May 22, '39, d. Feb. 26, '47.

---

28. 75. John Rocket,[4] served as a soldier in the first French war, m. Hannah Fisher, from Dedham, and s. at Bear Hill, then included in Mendon, and probably on land that had been assigned by the proprietors of Mendon, 1720--1, to Josiah Rocket (No. 15), who had no male issue. He was admitted to full communion, 1743, in the chh. in Hopk., and had
76. I. John,[5] jun., Dec. 3, 1733, m. Anne Taft, 1758, who m. 2d, Dea. Josiah Adams, of Mend., Feb. 14, 1792. He covenanted, 1758, and had
77. I. *Amos*,[6] Jan. 20, 1760, at Hopk;
240. 78. II. *Hezekiah*,[6] Feb. 9, '61, d. June 17, 1838, m. Elizabeth Wood, '84; 2d, Betsey Leland, dg. of Adam L., of Sh.; III. *Hannah*,[6] Apl. 18, '63, m. Daniel Fisk, of Upton, and d. without issue;
247. 79. IV. *Josiah*,[6] Aug. 4, '65, m. Thankful Batchelder, of U., '87;
136. 80. V. *Elisha*,[6] Sep. 8, '67, m. Hanh Leland, Apl. 10, 1800;
VI. *Moses*,[6] who was idiotic, d. in H.; VII. *Deborah*,[6] m. John Wood;
81. VIII. *Amiel Weeks*,[6] who m. the sister of Oliver Ellice, of Med., and s. 10 m. from the capitol, at Montpelier, Vt.;
256. 82. IX. *John*,[6] m. Apl. 10, 1781, m. Lydia Whitney, r. Hopk.
83. II. ? Benj. Rockwood, of Upton, m. Ruth Adams, b. 1729, dg. of Daniel Adams, of Med., had at U., I. *Abigail*, Mar. 12, 1754; II. *Ruth*, Mar. 12, '56; III. *Rhoda*, June 30, '58, d. May 16, '59;
83½. IV. *Benj.*, May 23, '60.

---

68. 84. Timothy Rockwood,[5] s. 1 m. S. W. of Holliston Meeting-house, where Isaac Kibby resides, was distinguished for energy, industry and integrity, and was much relied on as an appraiser of estates. He m. 1st, Elizabeth Perry, Jan. 24, 1750--1; 2d w., Jemima (Leland) Underwood, Mar. 12, '67; 3d, Alice Littlefield, Aug. 22, '71, and 4th, Deborah (Leland) Fairbanks, Jan. 15, '87, who d. May 21, 1805. He d. Feb. 21, 1806. He had
91. 85. I. Timothy,[6] b. in Med. Oct. 30, 1751, s. ½ m. N. of his father, in Holl.;
II. Elizabeth,[6] Dec. 23, 1753, d. May 1, 1849, m. Col. Simeon Cutler, of H.;
86. III. Samuel,[6] Oct. 30, '55, d. yg.; V. Deborah,[6] Dec. 10, '58, m. James Mellen, Esq., of Holl.; VI. Rhoda,[6] Oct. 12, '63, m. Ezra Brown, of H.;
88. VII. Aaron,[6] Jly. 6, '72, d. yg.; VIII. Miriam,[6] Dec. 13, '73, d. yg.;
IX. Lucretia,[6] Jly. 25, '75, m. Rev. Drury Fairbanks, r. Plym., N. H.,

whose descendants r. in and near St. Johnsbury, Vt.; x. Anna,[6] June 14, '77, m. Sampson Bridges, of Hopk.;

259. 89. xi. Luther,[6] Jan. 7, '80 m. Ruth Perry; 2d, Ruth (Littlefield) Temple, r. Hol.; xii. Calvin,[6] Dec. 25, '83, d. yg.

---

85. 91. Timothy Rockwood,[6] jun., w. Margaret Parker, m. Dec. 12, 1770, r. Holl.;
92. i. Nathan,[7] Aug. 8, '71, m. Sep. 20, '93, Joanna Day, and settled in Hopk.; ii. Elizabeth,[7] Apl. 10, '73, d. yg.;
260. 93. iii. Nahum,[7] Dec., 1775, m. Elizabeth Newton, s. in Leicester;
94. iv. Wm.,[7] Nov. 13, '77, m. Polly Burnet, r. H., had *Wm.* (d.) and *Mary;*
108. 95. v. Aaron,[7] Oct. 28, '79, m. Mille Watkins, r. Med., and Bell.; vi. Sophia,[7] Oct. 12, '82, m. Abner Holbrook; and 2d, Martin Cutler;
96. vii. Ezra,[7] Nov. 5, '84, m. Polly Stone; 2d, Betsey (Stone) Perry, r. H.; viii. Milla,[7] Dec. 26, '86, m. Elihu Whiting, r. Barre;
97. ix. Timothy,[7] Jan. 17, '89, m. Polly Chamberlain; 2d, Nancy Adams, r. H.;
98. x. Calvin,[7] June 3, '92, m. Lois How, r. H.

---

69. 99. Asa Rockwood,[5] w. Sybil Littlefield, r. Holliston, had
100. i. Samuel,[6] who m. Hanh. Pond, Jan. 7, '87, s. in Milford, and rm. to New Braintree and Oakham; ii. Sybil,[6] m. —— Ellis, of Med., and r. with her son, a surveyor in Hopk.; iii. Lydia,[6] m. —— Saunders, of Milfd.

---

70. 101. Moses, inherited the W. half of the homestead in Med. He was an industrious, frugal, kind and veracious man, possessed of an astonishing memory, and seemed to know the history of his vicinity and race as well as if he had lived there ever since the beginning of the settlement. Many an evening did I listen in my youth and early manhood to his narratives of the past. He was nearly 11 ys. old at the death of his grd. uncle, Benj., who was born in 1651, and well remembered him. He m. Hannah Ellis, and had only

102. i. Moses,[6] Cpt., d. Mar. 12, 1854, a ab. '82. He being an only child, settled with his father, and inherited his integrity, industry and tenacity of life. When 80 years old, his memory was unimpaired, and his active labors unremitted. In early life he embarked in trapping in the then unbroken wilderness of W. N. York, — learned the languages of the Indians; and many a long evening did the author in his boyhood, listen with delight to the history of his romantic adventures, receiving therefrom a bias for life. Capt. R. m. Lois Johnson, Jly. 1, 1798, dg. of Joseph Johnson, of Hol., by w. Mercy Cozzens, b. June 3, 1767. They had

103. i. *Simeon,*[7] Sep. 21, '99, m. Melatiah Clark; ii. *Johnson,*[7] d. yg.;
104. iii. *Hannah Ellis,*[7] Dec. 11, '02, m. Geo. Blake, of Med;
106. iv. *Calvin,*[7] m. Elizabeth Marsh, r. H.,;
v. *Eliza,*[7] m. Newell Lovering;
107. vi. *Moses,* Mar. 24, 1809, m. Adaline Johnson, r. Holl.

---

95. 108. Aaron, w. Mille Watkins, r. Med. and Bell.;
109. i. Newell,[8] Jly. 29, 1801, m. Ann S. Winter; 2d, Susan Leland; 3d, Sarah Smith; ii. Mary Ann,[8] Feb. 8, '05, m. Simeon Fisher, 1824;
110. iii. Aaron W.,[8] May 2, '07, r. Bos., m. Almira Cobb, has Angelina, Jane M.; iv. Caroline,[8] Feb. 8, '10, d. Mar. 16, '24, at Bellingham;
v. Mille P.,[8] Aug. 4, '12, d. Jly. 9, '24, at Bellingham;
111. vi. Ezra B.,[8] Dec. 29, '16, m. Hannah Sargent, r. Fitchburg;
vii. Harriot,[8] May 25, '21, m. Addison Warfield, of Holl., has Aaron R.;
viii. Sabrina Morse,[8] Mar. 25, '23.

---

93. 112. Nahum,[7] Dea., w. Elizabeth Newton, r. Leicester; I. Mary[8], Apl. 12, 1801, r. um. at L.; II. Ursula[8], (d.) m. Edwin Waite of L.; III. Elizabeth,[8] m. Elijah, and 2d, Nathan Harkness, rs. Worcester; IV. Timothy P.[8]

---

89. 113. Luther,[6] m. Ruth Perry, and 2d, Ruth (Littlefield) Temple, inherits the homestead in H., and had I. Miriam,[7] Aug. 2, 1803, d. March 10, 1814; II. Albert Perry,[7] June 9, 1805, m. Nancy Haven, r. Salt Lake City, Utah; III. Elbridge L.,[7] Oct. 3, 1808, d. Aug. 7, 1813; IV. Mary Ann,[7] June 13, '10, d. Aug. 5, '13; V. Thomas T.,[7] June 5, '16, m. Eviline Leonard, rs. Norton; VI. Eviline,[7] Sept. 4, '14, d. Feb. 17, '19; VII. Ruth,[7] June 5, '16, m. Eli H. Warren, rs. H.; VIII. Elsie L.,[7] Dec. 13, '19, rs. H.; IX. Elbridge L.,[7] Nov. 24, '24, m. Elizabeth Phipps, rs. H., has I. *Wilbur*,[8]; II. a *son*.[8]

---

109. 135. Newell,[8] w. Ann Sophia Winter, m. Apl. 20, 1823, d. Aug. 15, '24, a. 21; 2d w., Susan Leland, m. Mar. 12, '26, d. Dec. 28, '29, a. 23; 3d w., Sarah Smith, m. Oct. 6, '30, rs. Holl. had I. Ann Sophia,[9] Dec. 10, '27; II. Geo. Leland,[9] Dec. 9, '29; III. Sarah Jemima,[9] Oct. 17, '31, d. Nov. 24, '33.

---

80. 136. Elisha Rockwood,[6] w. Hannah Leland, dg. of Saml. L., the s. of Simon and Hanh. Partridge L., and grd. s. of Dea. Wm. L., by w. Mehetabel Breck, dg. of John and Mehetabel Morse B. Her mother was Mary Leland, b. Feb. 19, 1753, dg. of Henry L., by w. Keziah Bullard, and grd. dg. of Ens. Henry L., by w. Mary Morse, r. Sherborn, had I. John,[7] Feb. 27, 1801, m. Adaline Farrington, r. S. Abington; II. Clarissa,[7] July 17, 1803, d. um; III. Charles,[7] Mar. 27, 1806, m. Lois E. Farrington, dg. of Alfred F., of Wrenth., by w. Harriet Pond, sis. of Rev. Enoch P., D. D., r. Natick, had I. *Ellen Maria*,[8] Mar. 11, 1834, m. Isaac N. Travis, of N., had Emma E.,[9] Sept. 9, '54; II. *Adeline*,[8] Mar. 3, '37; III. *John*,[8] Jan. 4, '44; IV. *Chs. E.*[8] Jan. 14, '46.

IV. Joseph,[7] and V. Mary,[7] Jly. 13, 1809, both d. yg.; VI. Samuel Leland,[7] Rev., A. M., b. Nov. 16, 1810, m. Christina Gilbert, dg. of James G., of Mansfield, by w. Deborah Sprague, the dg. of Gen. George Godfrey, of Taunton, and grd. dg. of James G., of Norton, a soldier in the French war of 1755. Mr. R. grad. at Amherst Col., 1836, and was ordained at Hanson, where he still remains. He had I. *Clarissa Frances*,[8] Apl. 15, 1842, d. May 8, '42; II. *Samuel Gilbert*,[8] Mar. or May 16, '44; III. *John Edwards*,[8] May 16, '46; IV. *Christina Eliza*,[8] June 1, '50.

VII. Elizabeth Ann,[7] Apl. 1, 1814, (d.) m. James Austin, had I. *Ann*,[8] (d.) VIII. Hannah Adams,[7] Dec. 28, 1817, r. Natick.

---

45. 140. Ebenezer Rockwood,[5] A. M., M. D., possessed a "character of great worth and acknowledged excellence," which his posterity and the race would do well to emulate. The excellent spirit which dwelt first in his ancestors lived in him, and throughout his long life he adhered to sound Christian principles in all his intercourse in society, in all his relations to the Church, and in all his influence over his family. He grad. at H. Col. 1773, studied medicine, entered the army of U. S. as surgeon, and afterward settled as a physician at Wilton, became eminent in his profession, and ever had an extensive practice. On Feb. 10, 1830, then in his 84th year, he passed to his final reward, amidst the grief of friends and the regrets of the community. He m. June 10, 1779, Mary Emerson, b. Nov. 14, 1753, d. Mar. 9, 1848, (dg. of Rev. Daniel E., of Hollis, N. H., b. at Reading, May 16, 1716,) by whom he had

i. Wm. E.,[6] Mar. 22, 1780, m. Oct. 22, 1812, Abigail Conant, dg. of Dea. Josiah C., of Hollis., rs. Merrimack, N. H., has
i. *Wm. J.*,[7] rs. Yonkers, N. Y.; ii. *Elizabeth E.*

146. 142. ii. Ebenezer,[6] Esq., A. M., June 2, 1781, d. May 8, 1815;
iii. Betsey,[6] Dec. 9, 1782, d. Oct. 6, 1846, m. Timothy Abbot, Esq.;
iv. Polly,[6] Aug. 6, 1784, resides in Hollis, N. H.

145. 143. v. Lubin,[6] Apl. 6, 1786, d. May 15, 1826, in the triumphs of faith;
vi. Daniel,[6] A. M., Oct. 15, 1787, d. Jan. 31, 1821, at Cuba. He settled as a lawyer in Boston, where I knew and regarded him as a gentleman of great urbanity, and destined for eminence; vii. Hannah,[6] Feb. 19, 1790, d. Nov. 7, 1808; viii. Sally,[6] Jly. 18, 1792, m. Rev. Leonard Jewett, r. Temple and Hollis, N. H.; ix. Matilda,[6] Nov. 30, 1793, d. Apl. 21, 1823.

---

143. 145. Lubin,[6] was a Christian of sound orthodox principles and firm established character. He was a devoted child, a worthy citizen, and a kind and devoted husband and father; and his memory will long be cherished with respect and gratitude. He m. Lydia Burton, dg. of Abraham B., of Hollis, who still survives, by whom he had
i. Hannah,[7] Jly. 8, 1814, d. Apl. 13, 1832, eminent for piety and talent;
ii. L. Burton,[7] Rev., A. M., Apl. 8, 1816, who grad. at. Dar. Col. 1839, and at Union Theo. Sem., New York, 1843; was financial agent of that Sem. 1843–50, and on Jly. 10, of the latter year, he was installed as col league with the venerable and excellent Calvin Chapin, D. D., over the Congl. chh. at Rocky Hill, Ct., which delicate and important station he now fills. He m. Abby Anne Abbot, May 1, 1845, dg. of Dea. Ezra A., of Wilton, N. H., and had i. *Arthur Burton*,[8] Nov. 20, '46, d. Oct. 4, '47;
ii. *Edward Nelson*,[8] Oct. 9, '48, d. Feb. 16, '49;
iii. *Sarah Hale*,[8] Dec. 9, '49; iv. *Fanny Larcom*,[8] Aug. 23, '51;
v. *Wm. Emerson*,[8] Nov. 5, '54.
iii. L. Henritta,[7] May 24, 1819, d. June 22, '40, with strong and triumphant hopes in Christ;
iv. Mary E.,[7] May 14, '21, m. Col. I. P. Clark, Dec. 5, '39, r. N. Ipsw., N. H.,
v. Betsey D.,[7] Apl. 19, '25, m. Chs. S. Davis, Esq., Aug. 28, '45, rs. Bos ton, Mass., had i. *Henrietta R.*,[8] Aug. 28, '46, d. Sept. 10, '46;
ii. *Charles A.*,[8] Apl. 7, '47; iii. *Walter R.*,[8] Nov. 9, '49.

---

142. 146. Ebenezer Rockwood,[6] Esq., A. M. grad. at H. U., 1802, read law, s. in Bos., where he d. May 8, 1815, at the age of 34 ys. While he lived his intimate associates were of the highest circle of talent and refinement. Numbers of them, ere merit had ceased to be a passport, rose to the highest stations of honor in the gift of their fellow-citizens; and had Mr. Rockwood been spared, such were his talents and address, and such his moral worth, that he could hardly have failed of a full share of such honors. One fact illustrates the nobility of his friends, and the esteem in which he was held. When his death was announced, the members of a class club of which he was a founder while at the University, met and resolved, as one of their testimonials, "that $500 of their funds be put out on interest for the aid of the first of his children who should wish a col. education," and thus it would have been cheerfully expended had there been need. The following obituary appeared in the *Weekly Messenger* of June 2, 1815: —

The late Mr. Rockwood but a few days since, was seen in our judicial tribunals, giving proof of powers of mind destined, as was anticipated, to adorn the bar and public assemblies of our country. Without the aid of fortune, and with no friends but those attached to him by his own merit, he was advancing with undeviating step to

the first rank in his profession. His example has illustrated the truth, that patronage is not necessary to talents; but that associated with virtue, they lead, with an independent vigor, over every obstruction, to the honors and advantages of society. He came into Boston a stranger. But there was in his exterior such a recommendation of dignity and intelligence, that notice and respect were soon attracted to him. Acquaintance became esteem, and the great number of those who regarded him, are left to feel for his loss a regret much more lasting than was the period permitted to their friendship.

Mr. Rockwood's mind was naturally of a high cast. His understanding was sound and clear, and extremely rapid in its deductions. It possessed a springing energy which supplied at the same time quickness and force. He was not habituated to long trains of reasoning — while others were arranging their arguments, he threw out his bold and luminous opinions. They were received with surprise, often with incredulity — but all who reasoned justly, came at last to the same result, though by a far longer process.

Although he was young, his knowledge was abundant; for this, however, he was not much indebted to books.

He never resorted to them, when he had opportunities for observation, — and even in that profession, in which great erudition is almost a sufficient qualification, and learning often succeeds where talent alone fails, he seldom had recourse to books except as authorities, — his arrangement, his argument and his decision, were original, and apparently intuitive.

But these powers, though rare and valuable, are not all that is worthy to be described in Mr. Rockwood. Clear and true as was the glance of his mind, this was not more admirable than his noble and generous heart. The selfish man would have shrunk in his presence and felt how elevated a principle of action is disinterestedness. He was ever more active, judicious, and even cautious, when others were concerned. The energy of his understanding, and the ardor of his feelings, found their true focus in the interest of others. He was full of affection and humanity — yet he had little of that tenderness which often weakens the best resolves. He neither shrunk from pain himself when it was salutary, nor hesitated in like circumstances to inflict it on others.

He was called from amidst the most active scenes in life to the bed of death. He did indeed desire to live; for to him the prospect of life presented a scene of usefulness, of tender attachments, and of advancing reputation. Few had less to fear, and few had more to resign; yet he looked up to Heaven with that humility which fears to trust even the approbation of conscience. He could not approach the throne of his Maker without trembling; yet with that decision which uniformly accompanied him, he bent his few remaining hours to prepare for death. Religion, that principle so congenial with great and good minds, was here his first resource. By her aid, he was enabled to turn, with resignation and tranquillity, from the endearments of life, to sever the tenderest ties which bound him to this world, and to await his last moments, with a steady and confiding mind.

He m. Abigail Breese Hazard, (now the w. of Rev. Dr. Tho. E. Vermilye, of New York,) dg. of Hon. Ebenr. Hazard, of Phila., (P. M. General under Washington,) by w. Abigail Arthur, b. Aug. 5, 1759, dg. of Cpt. Joseph A., by w. Jane (Chevalier) Anderson, (b. at Phila. Nov. 3, 1723, m. at Bos. Jan. 4, '49–50.) Capt. A. (b. in Bos. July 2, 1715) was the son of Joseph A., senr., (b. st Salem, Apl. 11, 1691,) by w. Abigail A. (b. in Bos. 1696, and d. Aug. 12, 1761. Mr. Rockwood had

I. Abigail Arthur,[7] Sept. 19, 1808, resides a maiden lady in New York;

II. Ebenezer Hazard,[7] Aug. 1810, grad. M. D. at Yale Col., 1832, and rs. as a physician at Enfield, m. Juliet Bliss, fr. W. Springfield, b. Aug. 16,

1811, m. Nov. 7, '32, d. June 11, '54; and 2d, Adelia O. Wilson, dg. of Ezl. Smith, fr. Rehoboth; and had I. *Ellen Louisa*,[8] Jan. 31, 1834, at Longmeadow; II. *Ebenezer Arthur*,[8] Jan. 6, 1839, at Enfield; III. *Charlotte Elizabeth*,[8] Feb. 3, 1842, at E.; IV. *Charles Erskine*,[8] June 20, 1847.

III. Wm. Erskine,[7] June, 1812, d. um. 1835, at Havana, Cuba;

IV. Charles Green,[7] Jly. 19, 1814, rs. a banker at Mauch Chunk, Pa., m. June 23, 1840, Sarah Smith, dg. of Geo. B. S., of New York, by w. Joanna Vermilye, and had I. *Wm. Erskine*, May 21, 1841, d. Jly. '42; II. *Chs. Green*,[8] Jan. 11, '43; III. *Joanna Smith*,[8] June 13, '45; IV. *Elizabeth Vermilye*,[8] May 30, '48, d. May 6, '53.

---

43. 150. Elisha,[5] jun., m. Mary Farnsworth, Apl. 29, 1762, who d. Nov. 11, '65. He m. 2d, Abigail Stone, b. July 8, 1749, of Groton, m. June 4, '71. He rm. fr. G. to Chesterfield, N. H. He had, I. Hannah,[6] Feb. 10, 1763, d. yg.; 2d, Molly,[6] Oct. 29, '64, d. yg.; III. Elisha,[6] Apl. 16, '72, d. Sep. 9, '77; IV. Emme,[6] July 21, '73, m. Derastus Bennet, of Brattleboro', Vt., and d. Feb. 4, 1810, without issue; V. Mary,[6] Aug. 13, '75, d. July 15, 1818, m. Roswell Parker, of Putney, Vt., had *Emme*,[7] m. Josiah Aiken; VI. Abigail,[6] Sep. 10, '76, d. Sep. 7, '77;

155. 151. VII. Elisha,[6] Rev., D. D., m. May 9, '78, Susanna B. Parkman;

161. 152. VIII. Wm.,[6] July 27, '80, m. Anna Horton;

168. 153. IX. John,[6] July 7, '82, m. Sally Green, of Westmoreland;

174. 154. X. Otis,[6] Rev., A. M., May 1, '91, m. Maria Johnston.

---

151. 155. Elisha,[6] D.D., grad. at Dar. Col., 1802, and became one of its tutors for two years. He was ord. at Westboro', Mass., Oct. 28, 1808, m. Oct. 5, 1809, Susanna Brigham Parkman, dg. of Breck P., Esq., and grd. dg. of Rev. Ebenezer P., the first minister of W., and b. Apl. 13, 1782, and d. June 4, 1836. He next m. Feb. 21, 1838, Emily W. Herrick, b. Dec. 18, 1798, dg. of Abel Wilder, of Keene, N. H., and wid. of Rev. Osgood Herrick, formerly of Millbury. Mr. Rockwood continued the minister of W. for the now remarkable term of 27 years, where his labors were greatly blessed and an amount of good accomplished through his instrumentality, to be measured by no scale in an angel's hand. Long may he survive, the object of our gratitude and reverence, until we salute him as our father, where sacred ties shall be sundered no more.

He was dismissed from W., March 11, 1835, and installed at Swanzey, N.H., Nov. 16, '36, where he continues his labors with great acceptance, though now in his 77th year. He had, at W.,

I. Elisha Parkman,[7] June 19, 1811, d. Jan. 22, 1828.

157. 156. II. Wm. Otis,[7] Feb. 12, 1814; III. Susanna Brigham,[7] Oct. 1, 1815, d. May 12, '43, m. Dea. Christopher C. Denny, of Keene, Oct. 10, '37, had, *Henry Rockwood*,[8] Feb. 22, '39;

IV. Hannah Abigail,[7] Feb. 1, 1817, m. Feb. 16, '42, Dexter Brigham, jun., of Harnden & Co.'s Express, and had, I. *Susan Emily*,[8] Apl. 19, '46, d. Aug. 27, '46; II. *Rockwood*,[8] July 27, '48;

V. Robert Breck, Jan. 17, 1822, d. Jan. 17, '22.

---

156. 157. Wm. Otis,[7] m. Dec. 6, 1842, Helen-Mar More, of Quincy, Ill., previous of Auburne, N. Y., settled in Indianapolis, Ind., and had, I. Helen Mar,[8] Sep. 13, 1844; II. Susan Brigham,[8] June 8, '46, d. Apl. 7, '47; III. Wm. Elisha,[8] Oct. 26, '47; IV. Charles Brigham,[8] Nov. 7, '50; V. Breck Parkman,[8] Nov. 6, '51.

---

152. 161. Wm.,[6] m. Dec., 1804, Anna Horton, from Brattleboro', who d. May, 1806. He m. 2d, Chloe Heminway, Apl. 2, 1807, dg. of Jacob H., Esq., of Bridport, Vt., and b. Oct. 19, 1787. He rs. a respectable farmer, at Bridport, had,
I. Wm. Horton,[7] by 1st w., who m. Susan G. West, dg. of John W., Esq., of New York, and rs. in N. Yk. a merchant;
II. Elisha Heminway,[7] M. D., Jan. 6, 1808, m. Eliza Thompson, dg. of Judge Amos T., of Poultney, Vt., and rs. in Newark, N. Y., where he has a good practice and standing in society. He had,
I. *Wm. T.*,[8] Jan. 17, 1836; II. *Harriet Grace*,[8] Nov. 13, 1840;
III. Derastus Bennett,[7] Apl. 15, 1810, m. Mary Flinn, of Buffalo, r. Chicago, engaged in Lake navigation;
IV. Henry Otis,[7] Dec. 17, 1812, m. Eliza A. Martin, r. New York;
V. Daniel Parker,[7] May 27, 1815, m. Oct. 24, '48, Sarah B. Wilder, dg. of Abel W., of Keene, N. H., r. Bridport, and has *Brigham*,[8] b. Sep. 8, '49; *Elizabeth W.*,[8] b. Nov. 1, '50; *Jennie*,[8] b. Jan. 21,' 53;
VI. Charles Almeron,[7] Aug. 29, 1817, m. Emeline Barker, of Fredonia, N.Y., and r. a merchant at Cincinnati, O.; VII. Harriet Ann,[7] Mar. 27, 1821, m. Nicholas W. West, of New York, and d. without issue, Jan. 9, '41;
VIII. Susan Elizabeth,[7] Oct. 13, 1823, m. Chs. N. Hayward, of Bridport.

---

153. 168. John,[6] m. June 26, 1817, Sally Green, dg. of Cpt. Levi G., of Westmoreland, resided on the paternal farm in Chesterfield until 1835, when he rm. to Ottawa, Ill., where he now resides. He had, I. Mary Abigail,[7] Sep. 5, 1818, m. Sep. 18, '44, Rev. James Rice Dunn, of Collinsville, Ill.;
II. Elisha Green,[7] Mar. 11, 1820, d. Jan. 29, '21; III. Martha Elizabeth,[7] Nov. 8, 1821, d. Nov. 29, '29; IV. Laura Maria,[7] May 28, 1823;
V. Loring Otis,[7] May 28, '23; VI. John Adams,[7] July 3, '25, m. May 23, '50, Sarah Jane Lewis, of Berwick, Ill., dg. of John L., had,
Emily Beach,[8] June 1, '51, d. July 21, '54;
VII. Wm. Henry,[7] Nov. 21, '26; VIII. Levi Green,[7] Mar. 13, '29, d. Feb. 19, '36; IX. Elisha Earl,[7] Sep. 29, '34.

---

154. 174. Rev. Otis Rockwood, A. M., graduated at Midd. Col., Vt., 1813, and at the Theol. Sem., Andover, 1817; after which he spent six months in the 1st Cong. Socy. in Charlestown, where he had a call to settle as Colleague Pastor with the Rev. Dr. Morse, and at the same time a call from the 1st Cong. Chh. and Socy. in Lynn. After due deliberation he concluded to accept the latter, and was ordained July 1st, 1818. He found that ancient and venerable chh. in very depressed and disheartening circumstances, being reduced to 40 members, only 8 of whom were males, and the Socy. much embarrassed with debt; and their house of worship so much dilapidated as to be deemed unworthy of repair. During his ministry there of 14 years, the chh. was increased to 130 members—their pecuniary obligations discharged and their house of worship rebuilt.
In Dr. "Cooke's Centuries" in Lynn, there is an interesting notice of Mr. Rockwood's ministry in that city, from which the following is an extract:
"But the true importance of the work which he did here consisted in breaking the force of the tide which was bearing all to destruction, and beginning to set it an opposite direction. He found here a church having but two praying families, and left it with many. He found few minds evincing an attachment for the doctrines of the cross, and left a church prepared to unite in a successor who gave fearless utterance to those doctrines. He found the

church declining in life and strength, and left it in a state of thrift and rapid increase. And he has been honored of God to break the succession of an erroneous and life-depressing ministry, and head a new series of the preachers of the truth, to whose labors God will attach his blessing; and whoever comes in after generations to write the history of this church, and trace events as time will then have developed them, will trace great results to causes which had their spring under his labors.

"The honor which the providence of God put upon his ministry was this, that it was the turning point of life to an apparently expiring church. He sacrificed his own interests, and perilled his prospects of a happy settlement in the ministry, to make here what was thought to be the doubtful experiment whether this church could live. Such instances of self-sacrifice on the part of ministers are little thought of. With most it is taken as a first principle that ministers have a selfish motive for every act. And when he declined a call to one of the best churches in the State, that he might unite his fortunes here with an apparently sinking cause, he had no credit for his self-denial: it was even turned to his disadvantage; and many inferred that he must be a small affair if he would consent to labor here with such a forlorn hope of a church. So little do the world, judging others by themselves, appreciate the moral sublime in self-denial. But it matters not. He has not lost his reward. Events in after years will show—they have already begun to show—more good accomplished, that is, more honor achieved, by that self-sacrificing ministry than is ordinarily secured by a ministry in our largest churches. God has honored him by setting him at the head of a many-branching stream of life-giving influence here, where children and children's children will see cause to call him blessed."

The effect of the sea air upon Mr. R.'s health urged him to seek an inland situation, and his pastoral relation was dissolved, July 1st, 1832. He subsequently preached in Hopkinton, in Berkley, and Wayland, and in Canaan, N. Y., where he had invitations to settle. He was at length installed over the 1st Cong. Chh. in S. Woodstock, Ct., where he labored with success till 1844, when his ministerial relation was again dissolved. For several years past he with his family have had their residence in Boston.

He m. Maria Johnston, July 28, 1819, dg. of Nathaniel Johnston, Esq., of Hillsboro', N. H., by w. Catharine Clark, and had,

I. Nathaniel Johnston,[7] m. June, 1855, Emily Daniels;

II. Charlotte Clark[7]; III. Edward Otis[7];

IV. Abby Ann,[7] m. Hon. Edward Kent, r. Bangor; V. Catharine Elizabeth[7].

---

54. 177. Benj.,[6] m. Lucy Ware, b. Mar. 25, 1787, m. Jan. 17, 1810, dg. of Josiah W., s. in N. Wrentham, and had, I. Samuel,[7] Jan. 7, 1811.

181. 179. II. Benj.,[7] Nov. 8, 1812;

187. 180. III. Elisha,[7] Sep. 21, 1814; IV. Lucy M.,[7] July 12, 1820, m. Ward A. Clark, Oct. '45, r. N. Wrenth., had *Willard P.*, Dec. 4, '46.

---

179. 181. Benj.,[7] m. Sarah R. Pond, b. Jan. 15, 1815, m. Dec. 27, '35, dg. of Jacob P., by w. Rebecca ——, r. N. Wrentham, and had, I. Benj. H.,[8] Jan. 20, 1839; II. Stephen T.,[8] Jan. 18, '41; III. Sarah Maria,[8] Aug. 5, '43; IV. Nathan H.,[8] Mar. 22, '46; V. Eunice A.,[8] Oct. 27, '48;

VI. Elisha W.,[8] Mar. 16, '51; VII. Elijah C.,[8] Oct. 9, '53.

---

180. 187. Elisha,[7] m. Elizabeth Hewins, b. Jan. 6, 1815, m. Oct. 21, '41, dg. of

Ebenr. H., by w. Anna ——, r. N. Wrenth., and had, I. Edwin O.,[8] Nov. 4, 1842; II. Walter H.,[8] Aug. 23, 1850.

---

24. 188. Joseph Rocket,[4] was sent in early manhood to keep garrison at Oxford, and became enamored with the country, and resolved on settling there. After the dispersion of the French Huguenots and the acquisition of a title to O. by a second company of settlers, he was upon the ground, and on the 5th of Feb., 1715, in the first division of lands, drew 60 acres where Oxford village now stands, and in 1730, a 12 acre lot on the N. side of Great Swamp. He was unfortunate in his location, however rich might have been his soil, for the substratum was too coarse for capillary attraction, and in seasons of unfrequent showers he must have lost his crops. This was probably learned by experience, for his sons settled in other parts of the town, and particularly in the S. E. part. He must have been an acquisition to the strength of the settlement, for his mother was a Twitchell, and "if a Twitchell, strong," said the ballad of his day; and several of his grd. nephews, to my knowledge, had the strength of two common laborers, coupled with rare activity and moderation of diet. He m. Hannah ——, and had at O., Feb. 9, 1714--15, I. Sibila[5]; II. Rebecca,[5] Dec. 4, '17; III. Mary,[5] May 11, '19; IV. Joseph,[5] Dec. 11, '21, d. Dec. 11, '21;
191. 189. V. Joseph,[5] Dec. 7, '23, d. 1749; VI. Sarah,[5] Nov. 16, '26; VII. John,[5] Mar. 5, '30, d. Nov. 26, '35; VIII. Hannah,[5] Dec. 12, '33, d. Sep. 26, '40;
192. 190. IX. John,[5] Nov. 7, '35.

---

189. 191. Joseph Rocket,[5] jun., d. a husbandman at O., 1749, and his estate was appraised at £783, 19s. He m. Mary Pratt, Feb. 2, 1743–4, who m. 2d, Mr. Jedediah Barton, Apl. 27, '65. He had at O., I. Hannah,[6] Mar. 14, 1745, m. Abner Claflin, '63; II. Rebecca,[6] Feb. 21, '47–8.

---

190. 192. John Rocket,[5] m. Hannah Frost, June 14, 1753, who m. 2d, Wm. Lamb, '92. They had at Oxfd.;
197. 193. I. James Frost,[6] Nov. 24, 1754, m. Sarah Pratt;
204. 194. II. Joseph,[6] Feb. 5, '57, m. Martha Shumway; III. Samuel,[6] Dec. 1, '59, s. and d. at Fitz Wm., N. H.; IV. Salmon,[6] Mar. 15, '62; V. Sarah,[6] Aug. 25, '64, m. Theoph. Hamlin, '88, of Hallowell, Me.; VI. Mary,[6] Mar. 7, '67, m. —— Pettingale; VII. Hannah,[6] Mar. 21, '70, m. Amos Patridge, of Augusta, Me.; VIII. Salmon,[6] June 9, '72, m. Sally Marsh, rm. and d. Augusta, Me.; IX. John,[6] Dec. 27, '74, s. and d. at Belfast, Me.; X. Ruth,[6] Mar. 27, '77, m. Moses Patridge, of Augusta, Me.

---

193. 197. James Frost Rockwood,[6] m. Sarah Pratt, May 16, 1776, and had,
198. I. Frost[7]; II. Elias[7]; III. Warren[7]; IV. Rebecca,[7] June 15, 1783, at Oxf.; V. Fanny,[7] July 12, '85; VI. Samuel,[7] Aug. 24, '87, m. and had *John* and *Samuel*;
202. VII. Rufus,[7] June 27, '89;
203. VIII. John,[7] July 5, '91; IX. Sally; X. Mary.

---

194. 204. Joseph Rockwood,[6] m. Martha Shumway, Nov. 11, 1779, and had at Oxf., I. Nancy,[7] Apl. 19, 1780, d. unm. Jan. 23, 1803; II. Annise,[7] July 26, '82, m. Elisha Sibley, had 4 chd.; III. Lyman,[7] June 19, '84, m. Polly Lillie, Oct. 4, 1805, s. at Jericho, Vt., and had 11 children; IV. Lucinda, Jan. 21, '87; V. Huldah,[7] May 31, '89, m. Simeon Wood, has 3 chd.; VI. Betsey,[7] Aug. 24, '91, m. Ezra Davis, of Oxfd, Dec. 12, 1813, had,

Ezra Davis, jun., who m. Ann Harwood, r. O., has *Jane E.*[9], *Chs. H.*[9], *Frank. P.*[8]

vii. Polly,[7] Mar. 24, '94, m. Asa Wood, of Thompson, Ct., Mar. 11, 1813, has 6 chd.; viii. Josephus,[7] May 1, '97, d. unm. in Me.; ix. Ruel,[7] June 13, '99, d. Jan. 20, 1802; x. Charles,[7] July 21, 1801, m. Jane McFarland, rs. in Hopk., and has *Moses*,[8] *Robert*,[8] and *Gibbs*[8];
xi. Hannah Frost,[7] June 27, 1804, m. Learned Sears, has 8 chd.

---

14. 207. Joseph Rocket,[3] who seems to have inherited the paternal seat E. of Mendon Village, had land assigned him 1707, and subsequently on the E. side of Bear Hill, then included in M.; and in 1718 a lot E. of the village. He m. Mary ——, and had at M. i. Mary,[4] Jly. 31, 1690; ii. Johannah,[4] Aug. 15, '92, m. Eliphalet Holbrook, Nov. 7, 1716;
214. 207½. iii. Joseph,[4] Aug. 4, '94, d. Jan. 22, 1722;
216. 208. iv. John,[4] Aug. 22, '96; v. Margaret,[4] Feb. 8, '98–9;
209. vi. Samuel,[4] Dec. 29, 1700, m. Elizabeth Wood, Apl. 9, '22;
210. vii. Josiah,[4] Sept. 10, 1702; viii. Trial,[4] Jly. 31, '04;
222. 212. ix. Richard,[4] Dec. 10, '06, m. Sarah Thayer; x. Susanna,[4] Oct. 15, '09;
224. 213. xi. Benjamin,[4] May 8, '11.

207½. 214. Joseph Rocket,[4] m. Elizabeth Turner, Nov. 28, 1717, and had at M., i. Joseph,[5] Oct. 25, 1719; ii. Joseph,[5] Jly. 30, '22, posthumous.

---

208. 216. John Rocket,[4] jun., had land assigned him at Bear Hill, 1719, and afterwards. He m. Deborah ——, who d. Jly. 24, 1750. He next m. Mar. 18, '51, Elizabeth Daniels, wid. of Ephm. D. She d. '58, while he was still living. He had at M.,
227. 217. i. Ebenezer,[5] Sept. 7, 1718;
229. 218. ii. John,[5] Aug. 24, '21; iii. Simeon,[5] Aug. 23, ****;
iv. Abigail,[5] Mar. 2, ****; v. Mary,[5] Jly. 12, 1725, at Bell;
257. 220. vi. Joseph,[5] Feb. 14, '28, at Bell., "d. Nov. 10, '78, in his 51st year;"
221. vii. Reuben,[5] Jan. 26, '29--30 at Mendon, m. Lydia Green, Sept. 11, '54, and had, i. *Hanh.*, Dec. 3, '55; ii. *Lydia*, Feb. 8, '57;
viii. Margery,[5] Apl. 29, '32; ix. Deborah,[5] May, 2, '34.

---

212. 222. Richard Rocket,[4] m. Sarah Thayer, Feb. 12, 1729–30. He had,
223. i. Josiah,[5] Dec. 22, "1730–1."

---

213. 224. Benj. Rocket,[4] m. Margaret ——, who d. Oct. 9, 1739, and 2d, Mehetabel ——, and had at Mendon in 1731, land assigned him on 2d Bridge River, near his father's; i. Johannah,[5] Nov. 30, 1735; ii. Silence,[5] May 17, '45; iii. Benj.,[5] Jly. 10, '50–1; iv. Seth,[5] Jan. 17, '52, pr. '52–3.

---

217. 227. Ebenezer Rocket,[5] a cordwainer, d. Mar. 22, 1742. His estate was appraised by Saml. Hayward and Joshua Underwood, (fr. Holl.), at £36. His wid. Sarah administered. They had at M.,
228. i. Ebenezer,[6] Oct. 6, 1740.

---

218. 229. John,[5] jun., m. Deborah ——, who in 1753 administered on his estate, inventoried Aug. 22, 1753, at £122 5s. She m. 2d, Amos Gates, who became guardian to her children by her 1st husband, viz.:
i. Molly,[6] b. Dec. 22, 1750;
231. 230. ii. Simon,[6] b. Oct. 8, 1752, and d. at Green, near Erie, Pa., 1823.

---

230 231. Simeon Rockwood,[6] m. Damaris Olds, dg. of Silas Olds, of Brookfield, and resided successively at Brookfield, New Haven and Green, Pa., where his w. d. He had,

236. 232. I. John,[7] Aug. 8, 1772, d. Feb. 21, 1846; II. Wm.,[7] who sailed from New Haven unm., was never heard from afterwards; III. Simon Thayer,[7] Apl. 1795 or 6, who became a soldier in the war of 1812, and afterwards removed with his parents and sister Sarah to Pa. He m. Mary Fenno, and rs. at Green, Pa.; IV. Polly,[7] d. ab. 1824, m. —— Carter, and had a large family at Brookfield; V. Sally,[7] m. Levi Madden, fr., Hopk., and had,

I. *Asia*[8]; II. *Africa*[8] III. *Europe*[8]; IV. *America*[8] and V. *Ezekiel*[8]; and d. at Green or Erie, ab. 1832;

VI. Susan,[7] m. John Stoddard of Brookfield, and rm. N. Y.;

VII. Zeruiah,[7] d. unm. 1826, at Sturbridge; VIII. Bathsheba,[7] m. —— Newton, and r. Mass.; IX. Damaris,[7] d. 1826, m. Foster Newton, r. Brookfield; X. Deborah,[7] m. John or David Edwards, r. Rockdale, Pa.

---

232. 236. John,[7] m. Hannah Upham, dg. of Nathan U., of Brookfield, and r. successively at B., Warren and Munson, where they both deceased. They had,

I. Bathsheba,[8] Jan. 4, 1797, m. Orin Coy, r. Munson, had,

I. *Chs. F.*,[9] Mar. 7, 1821, d. Feb. 15, '52; II. *Ann Maria*,[9] Nov. 11, '23, m. James H. Beach, of Plym., Ct.; III. *Wm. Harley*,[9] Sep. 13, '25, d. Jly. 26, '49; IV. *Henry W.*,[9] Apl. 4, '29, m. Hanh. M. Cloyes.

II. Maria,[8] Jly. 30, 1799, um.;

III. Harvey,[8] Apl. 8, 1803, m. Mary Parsons, dg. of Amasa P., of Springfield; 2d, Mary C. Sargent from Brattleboro', and 3d, Susan Sargent from do., rs. as a landlord at Hartford, Ct., and has,

I. *John Thos.*; II. *Thos. H.*; III. *Fred. S.*; IV. *Franklin B.*;

IV. Caroline,[8] June 26, 1805, m. Apl. 4, '26, Amos Ellis;

V. Chester,[8] Mar. 22, 1808, d. Aug. 13, 1813;

VI. Gilbert,[8] Rev., Aug. 29, 1811, m. Avis Bowman Hooper, dg. of Isaac H., of Braintree, Oakham and Boylston, by w. Sarah Wood, and r. a Missionary among the Tuscarora Indians, N. Y. He had, I. *Sarah*,[9] Nov. 18, 1838; II. *Gilbert*,[9] Aug. 28, '40; III. *Harlan*,[9] May 11, '42; IV. *John*,[9] Apl. 24, '44; V. *Avis Maria*,[6] Apl. 3, 46;

VII. Laura,[8] Jly. 17, 1814, m. Samuel Wellington Bliss, r. Springfield.

VIII. John Thayer,[8] Oct. 2, '17, w. Caroline A. Granger, m. June 29, '42, d. May 26, '43; 2d, w. Caroline Stebbins, b. Nov. 24, 1823, m. Sep. 24, '45, r. a merchant at Springfield, had,

I. *John Granger*,[9] May 18, '43, d. Aug. 20, '43; II. *Mary E.*,[9] Apl. 25, '47; III. *Martha G.*,[9] Oct. 25, '49; IV. *John F.*,[9] May 5, '51.

---

78. 240. Hezekiah Rockwood,[6] m. Elizabeth Wood, 1784; 2d, Betsy Leland, dg. of Adam L., of Sherborn, and had at Upton, I. Ezra,[7] Nov. 30, 1785, d. unm., Jly. 27, 1804; II. Betsey,[7] Oct. 10, '87, d. unm., Mar. 23, 1808; III. Hannah,[7] Oct. 10, '87, m. Asa Haven, of Hopk.; IV. Levi,[7] Jan. 25, '92, d. unm.;

243. 242. V. Pearly,[7] Dec. 7, '93, d. June, 1839; VI. Comfort,[7] Mar. 3, '96, m. Lambert Pierce, r. U.; VII. Anna,[7] May 19, '98, d. 1854, m. Philo. Fisher, r. Frank.; VIII. Lovisa,[7] Aug. 2, 1801, d. yg.

---

242. 243. Perley,[7] m. Prudence Ward, and had at U., I. Ezra,[8] Sep. 2, 1819, m. Amanda Starkey; II. Melita W.,[8] Sep. 12, '21, m. Richard P. Harrington;

245. III. Alanson P.,[8] Aug. 2, '23, m. Betsey M. Fisk; had at U.;
I. *Regina M.*,[9] Sep. 3, '44; II. *Lelia A.*,[9] Nov. 25, '46;
246. IV. Pardius N.,[8] Aug. 26, '25, m. Susan Ann Taylor, r. U.;
V. Betsey,[8] m. Geo. A. Corbin, (d.,) r. Milfd.; VI. Melissa,[8] d. yg.;
VII. Selina A.,[8] m. Lyman Gleason; VIII. Phylira A.,[8] r. unm. U.;
IX. Winslow,[8] d. yg.

---

79. 247. Josiah,[6] s. at Bear Hill between Hopk. and Upton, and by w. Thankful Batchelder, had,
250. 248. I. Lewis,[7] m. Julia Ruggles, 2d, Sarah Monro; II. Emily,[7];
249. III. Josiah Adams,[7] m. Esther Fisk, inherits the homestead at Bear Hill, resides in Upton.

---

248. 250. Lewis Rockwood,[7] of Upton, m. Julia Ruggles, d. June 18, 1823, and 2d, Sarah Monro, and had, I. Lewis Leander,[8] Apl. 17, 1810, m. Mary A. Morse, r. U. and Hol., had,
I. *Helen Ann C.*,[9] Jly. 13, '34; II. *Oscar Leander M.*,[9] Feb. 21, '37, r. Holl.; III. *Mary Ann*,[9] r. U.; IV. *Edwin*,[9] d. yg.;
II. Charles R., Apl. 22, 1812, d. yg.
252. III. Tho. McD.,[8] Jan. 13,'15, m. Sarah Lackey, r. U.; IV. Levi R.,[8] Jly. 30, '17, m. Maria Slocum, r. U.; V. Calvin R.,[8] Mar. 15, '20, m. Ann Maria Aldrich, r. Worcester; VI. Julia Ann,[8] June 18, '23, m. Lewis Woodward, r. U.; VII. Francis A.,[8] June 14, '24, m. Julia Lackey, r. U.;
VIII. Sarah C.,[8] Apl. 17, '26, m. Tho. Aldrich, r. Worcester;
IX. James A.,[8] Aug. 13, '28, m. Jane M. Walker, r. U.; had,
I. *Clara E.*,[9] Jan. 19, '49;
X. Clarissa,[8] m. Albert Pierce, r. U.; XI. Esther,[8] m. Willard Comee.

---

82. 256. John Rockwood,[6] m. Lydia Whitney, b. Dec. 10, 1783, m. Mar. 19, 1804, r. Hopk., had, I. Emily,[7] May 27, 1805, d. Nov. 3, '40, m. Elijah Forbush, r. U.; had, *Melissa R.*,[8] Oct. 17, '27, d. May 18, '42;
II. *Deb. E.*,[8] June 7, '32, d. Apl. 12, '42;
II. Deborah,[7] Aug. 3, 1807, d. Jly. 12, '32, m. Joshua Picket, r. H., had, *John R.*,[8] Feb. 9, '33;
III. Betsey,[7] Jly. 13, 1809, d. Aug. 13, 1813; IV. Gregory S.,[7] Jly. 28, 1811, m. Silence Brown, Apl. 11, 33, r. Natick., has,
I. *Jane Maria*,[8] Feb. 14, '34; II. *Geo. E.*,[8] Oct. 3, '35;
III. *Ann E.*,[8] Sept. 16, '37; IV. *Harriet C.*,[8] Sep. 25, '40.

---

220. 257. Joseph Rocket,[5] m. Alice ——, settled in Bellingham and had,
261. 258. I. Levi,[6] Dec. 10, 1751, d. June 15, 1806, m. Deborah Lazell;
II. Deborah,[6] June 17, '54, d. Oct. 19, '79, m. Robt. Batty; III. John,[6] March 19, '56, d. Dec. 9, '86, drowned at sea; IV. Alice,[6] Mar. 2, '58, d. 1842, m. John Cook of B., had no issue; V. Joseph,[6] Apl. 14, '60, d. Oct. 6, '78, on returning from the army; VI. Melatiah,[6] Apl. 14, '62, m. Asa Holbrook, 2d, Caleb Adams, rs. Bell.; VII. Cephas,[6] May 25, '66, d. Dec. 10, '86, drowned at sea; VIII. Daniel,[6] Feb. 24, '68, m. Lovice Pond, Feb. 18, '93, had Alice, d. at Chicago, Ill.

---

258. 261. Levi Rockwood,[6] w. Deborah Lazell, b. 1750, d. 1807, r. Bell, had,
I. Rachel,[7] Jly. 31, '74, d. Apr. 6, 1852, m. Levi Thompson, r. near Lockport, N. Y.; II. Susanna,[7] May 21, '76, d. 1840, m. Nahum Holbrook, r. Adamsville, N. Y.; III. Hannah,[7] May 2, '78, d. Nov. 18, '78;
272. 262. IV. Joseph,[7] March 18, '80, d. Apl. 29, 1854, m. Anne Chilson, r. Bell.;

263. v. Levi,[7] May 24, '82, d. 1839, m. Tryphena Holbrook, r. Boston, N. Y.;
264. vi. Nathan,[7] Nov. 4, '84, r. Boston, near Buffalo, N. Y.;
267. 265. vii. Martin,[7] March 29, '87, m. Abigail Bates, 2d, Lois Hitchcock;
266. viii. Reuben,[7] Dec. 26, '90, r. Eden, N. Y., near Buffalo.

---

265. 267. Martin,[7] Dea., w. Abigail Bates, m. March 29, 1810, r. Bell;
268. i. Horace,[8] Aug. 29, 1811, m. Eliza Smith, r. Bell; ii. Caroline B.,[8] Apr. 25, '13, m. Pelatiah S. Bates, r. B.; iii. Martin,[8] Sept. 12, '14, m. Julia Cook, 2d, Lydia Phelps, r. B.; iv. Abigail Legg,[8] Sep. 25, '16, (d.) m. George Darling; v. Sena E.,[8] Dec. 2, '19, d. yg.; vi. Elizabeth,[8] Feb. 27, '22, m. Silas F. Thayer, r. Ashland; vii. Varnum B.,[8] Oct. 10, '24, m. Julia Burr, r. B.; viii. Calvin N.,[8] Aug. 12, '30, m. Jane Forristall, r. B.

---

262. 272. Joseph,[7] w. Ann Chilson, Oct. 28, 1783, r. Bell, had, i. Lucena,[8] Oct. 18, 1806, r. Bell; ii. Preston,[8] Aug. 2, '08, r. Bell; iii. Artemon,[8] Dec. 23, '10, r. Bell.; iv. Susan,[8] May 15, '13, d. Aug. 22, '43, m. E. N. Paine, Esq., of Blackstone; v. Maria,[8] Oct. 13, '15, m. do.; vi. Joseph Monro,[8] Jly. 1, '18, m. Elizabeth H. Bixby, of Newton; and had,
i. *Ann Elizabeth*,[9] May 10, '43; ii. *John*, Feb. 10, '46;
iii. *Lydia Maria*, May 31, '48; iv. *Susan Alice*, Apl. 5, '51;
v. *Mary Agnes*, Dec. 10, '53;
vii. John,[8] Jan. 25, '21, m. Mary Ray, rs. Milford; viii. Emily,[8] June 2, '23, m. Joseph Ray, of Blackstone; ix. Abby A.,[8] May 30, '26, m. L. Halsey Cook, of Milford.

GRADUATES.

No. 45. Ebenezer Rockwood, A. B., Harvard University, 1773.

142. Ebenezer Rockwood, A. B., Harvard University, 1802.

151. Elisha Rockwood, A. B., Dartmouth College, 1802.

144. Daniel Rockwood, A. B., Dartmouth College, 1811.

Joseph Rockwood, A. B., Dartmouth College, 1837.

145½. Lubin Burton Rockwood, A. B., Dartmouth College, 1839.

139. Samuel L. Rockwood, A. B., Amherst College, 1836.

154. Otis Rockwood, A. B., Middlebury College, 1813.

146½. Ebenezer Hazard Rockwood, M. D., Yale College, 1832.

Cephas L. Rockwood, A. B., Middlebury College, 1808.

SANGER.

1. **Richard Sanger,** if not a German by birth had a German name, denoting minstrel, which did not occur in England much earlier than his day, and which has not in the English world yet become common. In Germany it may be more ancient than Sangerhausen. Richard Sanger, the progenitor of the New England Sangers, embarked Apl., 1638, at South Hampton, settled as a blacksmith at Sudbury, 1646, took the oath of fidelity 1647, [Barry's His. of Fram.] removed 8, (9mo.) 1649, to Watertown, where he died, Aug. 20, 1690, leaving an estate, the inventory of which, though humble in amount, shows that he had, for his day, the ordinary comforts and conveniencies of life. To him and his two adult sons, with three others, was intrusted, during Philip's war, the charge of guarding the mill at Watertown. Richard,[1] w. Mary Rannals, 2d w., Sarah ——, r. Watertown, had,
i. Mary,[2] Sep. 26, 1650, at Watertown, m. John Harris at W., 1670;
5. 2. ii. Nath'l,[2] Feb. 14, '51--2, d. ab. 1735, m. 1st, Mary ——, 2d Ruth;
10. 3. iii. John,[2] Sep. 6, '57, m. Rebecca Park, r. a blacksmith in W.;
iv. Sary, by 2d w., b. and d. '61;
v. Sary, Mar. 31, '63, no further reported;
19. 4. vi. Richard,[2] Feb. 22, '66--7, d. Apl. 1, 1731, m. Elizabeth Morse, of Sh.;
vii. Elizabeth,[2] July 23, '68; viii. David,[2] Dec. 21, '70, d. 1695, pr. um.

---

2. 5. Nath'l,[2] 1st w. Mary ——, 2d w., Ruth ——, r. Sh., Roxb., Ms., Woodstock, Ct.; i. Mehetabel, 1680, at Sherborn, and baptized at Roxbury, 1684; ii. Mary,[3] 1681, at Roxb., and bap. 1684; iii. Jane, 1683, bap. '84; iv. a son, bap. 1684, at Roxbury; v. Nath'l,[3] 1685; vi. Benj. 1688, bp. 1688, at R.; vii. David[3]; viii. Elizabeth[3]; ix. Jona.[3]; x. Eliazar,[3] who r. Hardwick, Petersham, and d. at Keene, N. H., Mar., 1765, a. 66, leaving a widow, Mary, who d. 1783, a. 80. [Barry's His. of Fram.]

---

3. 10. John,[2] w. Rebecca Park, r. a blacksmith at Watertown; i. John,[3] Dec. 19, 1685; ii. Rebecca, Mar. 7, '88--9, m. Tho. Flagg; iii. David,[3] Mar. 21, '97, m. Patience Benjamin, 1720. and had, i. *John*[4]; ii. *David*[4]; iii. *Wm.*[4]; iv. *Nath'l*[4]; v. *Solomon*[4]; vi. *Sam'l*,[4] who m. Mary Fairbanks, 1757, 2d, Grace ——;
iv. Elizabeth,[3] born June 2, 1703, at Watertown, and no further reported.

---

4. 19. Richard,[2] came to Sherborn at the age of 21, with his brother Nath'l, to establish the business of blacksmithing. He probably built his house on the North side of the common. A few rods further north, cinders reveal the site of his shop. After passing the customary year of probation, he was approved as a good and wholesome inhabitant, and presented, by a vote of the proprietors, July 1, 1689, with "20 acres of land and town rights in future with themselves; he to bear proportionable charges with them in the town, having no power to sell, let, or give said land for the space of 7 years." He subsequently, and at different times, drew other lots. July 5, 1690, Edward West *gave* him a deed of 31 acres, i. e. 12 of meadow received by his wife from her father, Daniel Morse, (jun.,) and 19 of upland received from the town. This tract was bounded N. by West's land, which separated it from Rev. D. Gookin's; "W. by the road (from the plain), to the Meeting

house *in part:* S. by Jona. and Nath'l Morse's, and by common lands on all other parts." This includes the sight of Elbridge Sanger's buildings.—By common lands must be included the burying-ground which formed a part of the West boundary; for Eleazar Morse in 1722, deeded to "Richard Sanger,[2] 3½ acres, bounded E. by Richard's own land," and "N. with the *common* land *reserved or set apart for the burying place,*"* (see Mid. Reg. of Deeds, Lib. 32), "W. by the highway leading from the Plain to the S. part of Sher., and S. by Wm. Barron's, the said land being near the Meeting house." Richard's[2] estate at his death was inventoried at £706, not including town rights and allotments at Douglas. He seems to have been a useful and respected citizen, and an exemplary member of society. To him was committed the sacred charge of taking care of the Meeting house, to which his was much the nearest dwelling. His children were, I. Elizabeth,[3] Ap. 2 or 16, 1693, d. 1775, unm. at Sherborn; II. Mary, Apl. 11, '95, m. Andrew Morse, 1745, d. without issue; III. Hannah, Feb. 7, '97, m. Ephm. Twitchell, of Sherborn, Feb. 9, 1726–7; IV. Esther, Oct. 20, '98, d. 1732, m. John Twitchell, of S., Feb. 2, '20–21, had David and Moses;
V. Deborah, Aug. 5, 1701, d. Jan. 10, '27–8;
VI. Sarah, Feb. 10, '05, m. Nath'l Holbrook, Aug. 20, '28, r. Sherborn;
22. 20. VII. Richard,[3] Nov. 4, 1706, d. May 14, '86, recd. to chh. Jan. 23, '85; VIII. Abigail, July 3, 1709, recd. to full communion in chh. Aug. 8, '36, pr. d. unm.
63. 21. IX. David,[3] Feb. 22, 1715, m. Bathsheba Pratt, r. Framingham.

---

20. 22. Richard,[3] was a remarkable man. He inherited the combative, mirthful acquisitive, and persevering characteristics of his mother's race, and excelled them in enterprise. He was brought up to the business of his father, and continued to be styled blacksmith until thirty years of age. Soon after attaining his majority, he purchased of Rev. Daniel Baker, two acres on the west side of the road, opposite his father's land, bounded south and west by Baker, and north by James Coolidge; and the next year commenced building the north half of the *Old Sanger House*, now occupied by Mr. Joseph Sanger. At the age of 23 he m. Deborah, dg. of Hn. Wm. Rider, by w. Deborah Morse, (see "Mem. of Morses," p. 3,) and at the next town meeting received a certificate of his marriage in the customary form of an election to the office of hogreeve. About this time he seems to have come into possession of the five acre building lot of Rev. Daniel Gookin, now in the first lot on the east side of the way upon the plain north of the meeting house, and for some time to have lived in the Gookin house. This house stood upon an eminence near the north side of the lot, and about twenty rods east of the road. His shop stood between the house and highway. On the death of his father, two thirds of his real estate was assigned to him and

* Richard Sanger[2] having become the proprietor on three sides of this Reservation, probably inclosed it with his own land, as in it few interments had yet been made. The town being interested in two older graveyards, and having no record of the reservation, neglected to fence it, until it came to be regarded as private property. Capt. Samuel Sanger the 1st so regarded it, and repeatedly offered to give the land, if the town would inclose it. But they disregarded the offer, and he, for the sake of decency, inclosed the portion containing monuments, and used it as a private burying place; and it has since, in opposition to the wishes and efforts of his heirs, been sold and subjected to profane trespass. But the sale, though ordered by a Judge of Prob., will be set aside whenever the land is reclaimed, as it can be at *any* future time. Possession "for no period whatever" can give title to land set apart like this, whose bounds are ascertainable: and if the town has forfeited all moral right, then let them procure an act of the Leg., vacating the land as a cemetery, and give a quit claim to the present occupants. Regard for justice and the peace of posterity may require it.

his brother David, whom he, in 1735, bought out. He soon after took down the Gookin house, and erected and adjoined it to the south end of the tenement he commenced in 1729. This part of the house was built in 1679, and is 176 years old. Near it may still be seen, in the rear of Eldridge Sanger's house, the Old Gookin Barn, having by repeated demands for sound tenants to new sills, lost half of its lower story.

In 1733, he purchased, for £63, of Edmond Quincy and William Brattell, commissioners for the sale of lands formerly given by the town to Rev. D. Baker, seven acres south of his own land, east of the road from the meeting house to the south end, north of the farm road, and Nathaniel Holbrook's land, and west of N. Holbrook's.

In 1734–5, he bought of Rev. Wm. Cooper and Judith his wife, (the dg. of Chief Justice Sewall), 200 acres, or one half of the Hull Farm; Capt. Joseph Ware purchasing at the same time the other half.

In 1737, he opened a store, which he seems to have left in the hands of another in 1747, when he removed to Boston, and for a short time did a large and lucrative business. The climate disagreeing with the health of his lady, he returned the next year to S., and here traded extensively in merchandise and real estate. He was at that day concerned in land speculations in Maine. He accumulated a large fortune, which he divided among seven children, without reserving enough for protracted old age.

Between 1740 and '67, he served the town ten years as selectman, and often acted as moderator at town meetings. He was a good whig, served on committees to provide for the poor of Boston, in the time of the war, and to report on the services of soldiers employed by S. In 1776, he was the first man placed on the committee of safety with President Locke.

His wife, the daughter of the accomplished surveyor and clerk, Wm. Rider, and the niece of Rev. Joseph Morse, of Stoughton, was a lady of uncommon dignity and excellence. Her library consisted of such works as Willard's Divinity, Flavel's and Tillotson's works, &c.

From the markings in these volumes, I infer that she kept a theological school in the nursery, doubtless from the conviction that doctrine is the only foundation of correct practice. She d. Aug. 15, 1789, aged 79, but her influence survives to this day. Their children were, I. Zedekiah, Nov. 27, 1730, d. Jan. 23, '35–5; II. Deborah, Mar. 4, '32–3, d. Feb. 2, '35–6;

29. 23. III. Samuel, Capt., July 7, '35, bap. Apl. 4, '36, recd. to the chh. Aug. 2, 1818, d. Oct. 6, '22, m. 1st, Mary Fairbanks, of S., Jan. 6, '57, 2d, Abigail Whiting, of Dover, Apl. 7, '62, 3d, wid. Sarah Clark, of Medfd.; IV. Deborah,[4] Nov. 12, '37, m. —— Fasset, 2d, Joseph Twitchell, Esq., Jan. 5, 1786, 3d, Dea. Gideon Haven, of Fram., Sep. 25, 1792, and d. without issue; V. Daniel,[4] Feb. 13, '39–40, d. Sep. 27, 1807, m. O. Hooker, r. Fram.; VI. Mary, Sep. 30, 1742, bap. Oct. 10, '42, and d. Dec. 14, '52;

33. 25. VII. John,[4] July 24, '46, bap. July 27, '46, recd. to chh. Nov. 27, '74, d. Oct. 1, 1819, m. Anna Leland, July 23, '68;

34. 26. VIII. Zedekiah,[4] Rev., D. D., Oct. 4, '48, bap. Oct. 16, '48, d. Nov. 17, 1820, m. Irene Freeman, r. Duxbury and S. Bridgewater;

27. IX. Jedediah,[4] (judge) Feb. 17, '50, bap. Feb. 24, '50, d. 1820, m. Sarah Eames, r. Sherborn, New Hartford, N. Y.;

40. 28. X. Asa,[4] May 19, '53, bap. May 27, '53, d. Feb. 14, 1839, m. Joanna Dana, of Natick, r. Sh.

---

23. 29. Capt. Samuel Sanger,[4] senr., was distinguished for his athletic frame, personal dignity, moral integrity, courage, independence, and energy. During

a long period of active life, he bore a conspicuous part in the civil transactions of Sherborn, and was eminently serviceable during the great conflicts for our liberties and the maintenance of the constitution against the rebellion of '87. Then it was, that his appeals, from the moderator's chair, were wont to rouse his townsmen to enthusiasm in their country's cause; so that no town of its size in this patriotic commonwealth, went before S. in the number of volunteers for the public service, or in promptness in furnishing supplies. To him Pomologists owe the discovery and first cultivation of the incomparable Porter apple. He inherited the ancient Sanger house, kept a small store and tavern, and once entertained Gen. Washington. As a landlord he did much to discourage idleness and excess. No man dared roll at his ninepins between one holiday and another. Gross offenders against decency and good order would hide from his presence, and feel more terror at his rebuke, than at any fulminations from S. pulpit. On the sabbath his bar was locked, and a key of gold could not open it; yet his rooms were open and fires free during the interim of divine service, while a solemnity befitting the day, reigned throughout the house, and no discourse was entered upon which could interrupt him in his uniform practice of reading the Bible. His children, all by his 2d wife, Abigail Whiting, a lady of eminent piety, were:

I. Mary,[5] Nov. 6, 1757, bap. June 11, '58, d. Dec. 17, 1819, m. Moses Perry, 3d, of S., and had Nathaniel, of Boston;

43. 30. II. Samuel,[5] Capt., Oct. 23, '64, m. 1st, Mary Hart; 2d, Margaret (Smith) Wyer; and 3d, Elizabeth (Richardson) Coolidge, from Medway, and for 20 years a merchant in Boston;

46. 31. III. Calvin,[5] Esq., Oct. 10, '68, d. Nov. 5, 1835, m. Anna Phipps, dg. of Jed. P., (gr. grd. nephew of Sir Wm. P.) by w. Sarah Learned, dg. of Capt. Edward L., by w. Sarah Leland, dg. of Ens. Henry L. by w. Mary Morse;

50. 32. IV. Joseph,[5] June 24, '81, bap. July 1, '81, m. Sally Phipps, b. Jul. 7, 1783, grd. dg. of Jed. Phipps and Sarah Learned, and dg. of John P., by w. Hanh. Coolidge, dg. of Jo. C., by Elizth. Frost; and grd. dg. of Isaac C., Esq., and Hannah Morse.

---

25. 33. John,[4] Lt., s. with his father n. the ancient Phipps House, kept a store and tavern; sold that place to Samuel Sanger, the late occupant, rm. to N. part of S., where he d. He was a man of integrity, a member of the chh., and ften one of the selectmen of Sh. He had by 1st w.,

I. Anne,[5] Dec. 17, 1769, bap. Dec. 25, '74, m. Josiah Perry; II. Abigail, Aug. 6, '72, bap. Dec. 25, '74; III. John,[5] Ap. 5, '77, d. '89; IV. Benj.,[5] Dec. 6, '81, m. ——, had Thankful,[6] w. of Lowell Babcock; V. Louisa,[5] Mar. 24 1800, (by his 2d wife); VI. Evalina,[5] Feb. 20, '02, m. Joseph Sanger, of Sherborn; VII. Jedediah, June 27, '05, d. Oct. 13, '25, um., at Sherborn.

---

26. 34. Zedekiah,[4] Rev. D. D., grad. H. U., 1771, settled in the ministry at Duxbury. From D. he rm. 1788 to S. Bridgewater, where he performed the laborious duties of pastor until about 1820; and instructed a private classical school. He was highly esteemed for genius and learning, reverenced as a minister, and sought for as a counsellor. He had, I. Richard, Mar. 25 1778, d. Jan. 1st, 1831. He grad. at H. U. 1800, where he became tutor m. Sally Tisdale, 1807; II. Deborah, Sep. 26, 1779, m. John Ames, jun. of Easton, 1799; III. Jos., Mar. 17, 1781, m. Hannah Marcy, of Plymo. r. Sullivan, N. Y.; IV. Caroline, Sep. 5, 1782, m. Rev. Samuel Clark 2d, Hon. Alvah Foot, of Burlington, Vt.; V. Zedekiah, June 5, 1784 grad. at B. U., m. Sarah Kissam, r. merchant, Oneida Co., N. Y.;

55. 38. VI. Ralph, Rev. A. M., June 22, 1786, m. Charlotte Kingman, of East Bridgewater; VII. Samuel F., Feb. 3, 1788, m. Susan Alden, r. S. Bridgewater; VIII. Irene, Oct. 19, 1789, died Oct. 2, 1789, at South Bridgewater; IX. Olivia, Oct. 8, 1790, m. George Moore, of Burlington, Vt., 1815; X. George P., Sep. 30, 1792, d. Aug. 24, 1818; XI. Sarah, Nov. 22, 1795, m. Wm. Henry Allen, of Providence, R. I., Nov. 3, 1833, and had Franklin Sterling, Apl. 4, '36; XII. Eliza, Mar. 16, 1797, d. um. Jan. 28, 1847; XIII. John, and XIV. Martin, (twins) Nov. 22, 1798, d. Apl. 25, 1799; XV. John M., June 3, 1800, m. Mary Fuller, who d. Oct. '48, r. Sharon.

---

28. 40. Asa,[4] received a deed of half his father's home farm, and in 1775, commenced the house in which his s. David resides, and had, I. Deborah,[5] Oct. 16, '73, m. Willard Hart, of Sherborn; II. Rebecca,[5] Feb. 18, '76, m.
60. Eli Leland, of S.; 41. III. David,[5] Feb. 19, '78, m. Susannah Johnson of S.; IV. Polly,[5] May 26, '80, m. Alpheus Ware of S.; V. Calvin,[5] Sep. 2, '82, d. Aug. 9, 1831, m. Mary Goulding; VI. Nancy,[5] Apl. 27, '85, m. Col. Alpheus Ware for 2d wife, r. Sherborn; VII. Richard,[5] May 23, '90, m. Ruth Wood, had no children, r. Sherborn; VIII. Experience,[5] June 20, '92, m. Tho. Brick, of S.; IX. Sally,[5] Feb. 27, '95, m. Lewis Brick, of S.

---

30. 43. Samuel,[5] Capt., formerly a merchant in Boston; r. Sherborn, had
I. Avery,[6] Jan. 1, 1788, became master of a vessel and d. at sea without issue; II. Ambrose,[6] Oct. 31, '89, died at sea, unmarried, aged 26 years; III. Lucy,[6] May 28, '92, d. June 22, 1843, m. Joshua Crane, r. Boston; IV. Abigail,[6] Dec. 17, '94, m. Geo. Howard of S., has only *Chas. Henry*[7]; V. Mary,[6] Mar. 23, '97, m. John Park of Boston, had, I. *Mary C.*,[7] d.; II. *Abigail S.*[7]; III. *John B.*[7]; IV. *Lydia Ann*[7]; V. *Mary C.*[7];
VI. Samuel Heart,[6] Jan. 16, 1800, m. Eliza Weston, r. Sh., had *Samuel A.*,[7] *Ann M.*,[7] *Ambrose*,[7] *Abigail*,[7] *Wm. H.*,[7] *Eliza*,[7] *Mary*[7];
VII. Elizabeth,[6] Aug. 19, 1804, m. Joel Powers, r. Lowell, has Ellen M.,[7] Mary A.,[7] Wm.,[7] Grant[7];
VIII. Wm. P. S.,[6] May 26, 1810, m. Martha Webb., Feb. 20, '34, r. Washington city, had, I. *Wm. Alex.*,[7] Nov. 3, '34; II. *Geo. D.*,[7] Feb. 9, '37;
IX. Sarah C.,[6] Oct., 1808, at Boston, and d. Aug., 1848, unm., at Sh.

---

31. 46. Hon. Calvin Sanger,[5] of Sherborn, one of the most distinguished citizens who ever lived in this ancient town, was not born to an independency, nor favored with academical advantages above the youth of his day in the country. His constitution was naturally feeble, and his health too precarious to justify hopes of success in the toilsome pursuits of agriculture, then the only pursuit towards which the emulation of his associates was directed. Under circumstances thus adverse, he passed his minority without any regular initiation for either mechanical, mercantile, or professional employments. But not more wisely adapted to beneficent ends, are nature's irregularities in the physical world, than are the dispensations of Providence to develop talent when and where it is needed. Sherborn would soon want a leader. Her aged counsellor and guide, Daniel Whitney, Esq., was advanced in years. Her social and civil order, which had been preserved with scarcely a temporary interruption, from the arrival of Nicholas Wood and his colony in 1652, would be in danger. Her inhabitants, being an intelligent, strong-minded, and independent yeomanry, would furnish numerous aspirants, with equal claims to office; the political sophistries, and base appeals of Jefferson's pen, to the vilest passions

and prejudices, were being circulated ; men were taking sides ; the political conflict was coming on ; and some man of master spirit would soon be needed for the good of all. Such a man could not be expected from abroad. There was nothing to allure him. One must be raised up among them,—a man of patriotism, honesty, and responsibility, of intelligence, modesty, and good address ; and above all, one who could give the strongest reasons.

Young Sanger was endowed with the natural gifts, and, in consequence of feeble health, subjected to the right discipline, to fit him for the service which his fellow citizens would require. Besides possessing the rare gift of an uncommon share of common sense, he had an active and discriminating mind, a tenacious memory, and a remarkably sound judgment. He was fond of books. He treasured up facts in history and political economy, and investigated the political questions of the day, which enabled to form and defend correct opinions. He acquired so much knowledge of law, as made him the Lawyer and draftsman of his community : and had he devoted himself to the legal profession, his judgment was so good, and his memory so capacious and ready, he could hardly have failed of eminence.

As his health was improved by travelling, he was much abroad in distant States, and often in cultivated society, to which he owed, among other acquisitions, easy and polished manners, and the happy use of language. By intercourse with senior and maturer minds, he escaped every symptom of that vanity which is so liable to sprout in situations admitting few comparisons. Thus was he formed ; and in 1806, as soon as Sherborn had need, they almost by acclamation placed him at the head of her public affairs.

When a company of cavalry was first raised in S. and vicinity, he was elected Capt., and subsequently Col. of cavalry.

In 1806, he was chosen to represent S. in the General Court, and for 30 years after, re-elected almost without opposition, as often as he would consent to be a candidate, until he was advanced to the Senate ; and the records of the Legislature attest the high and continued confidence of that body in his wisdom and fidelity.

He was appointed a magistrate about 1806, and acted in that capacity until his death.

For more than 40 years he served the town in various minor offices, freely devoting a large amount of time and labor. He was Town Clerk in 1800, and for 25 years he kept her books in a model style. The plainness of his chirography, considering its range, will enroll him as a favorite with antiquarians. In his care for the public he was vigilant, self-denying, and persevering, consulting the interest of the future as well as of the present. His earliest efforts at trade were directed to the purchase of soldiers' rights, choice tracts of land in Western N. Y., and the township of Sangerville, and a part of Garland in Maine. In 1805, he opened a store in Sherborn, and for a series of years, did an extensive business, and established a high reputation for honesty, fairness, and responsibility. During this period, above 20 farms in S., beside others in conterminous towns, passed through his hands ; and never, during this time, nor, on inquiry, since, have I been able to hear of those who ever charged him with fraud, or any act inconsistent with fair and honorable traffic.

With him originated the first cotton manufactory in Framingham ; and other enterprises, in the benefits of which, individuals and the public have largely participated. In all business transactions his honesty and judgment were universally acknowledged. Such confidence was reposed in him, that he was wont to be the first chosen to arbitrate differences at home and abroad, and he was sometimes associated in such courts with the most eminent lawyers in Mass., where immense sums were in dispute.

Col. Sanger possessed a large and liberal spirit. He never forgot the imperfect rights of the unfortunate, nor waited for their cries to pain him to action. He anticipated their wants, sympathized with their feelings, and gave without ostentation, not

in stinted measures, but heaped, and in proportion at least to his ample means. His history supplies no argument for agrarianism. All had reason to rejoice that he was rich, and all, honorably dismissed from his employ, were his fast friends. The old adage that familiarity breeds disgust is founded in the fact, that human nature is so corrupt, that it loses more than it gains by inspection. But in reference to Col. Sanger, it is evident that those who knew him best, esteemed him most; and none but an envious man can deny him great benevolence and extensive usefulness. In his domestic relations, he was true, affectionate, indulgent, and kind. He left a widow still living, and eight children, six of whom survive in honorable prosperity, testifying by their refinement and beneficence to the wisdom and care of a father in their nature and education. He had,

I. Calvin Phipps,[6] Jan. 8, 1779, m. Mary H. Ingersoll, of Charlestown, N. H., had *Geo. T.*,[7] grad. H. U. 1855, *Chs. F.*,[7] *Edmond P.*,[7] *James H.*,[7] *Wm. H. M.*, *Calvin P.* and r. a merchant, New York;

II. Mary Ann,[6] Nov. 7, 1805, m. 1st, Eugene Bell; 2d, James Lord, r. Fram., had *Emily F.*,[7] and *Henry G.*[7] *Bell; Chs. L.*,[7] and *Mary Agnes*,[7] and *Isaac Sanger*[7] *Lord;*

III. Maria, Oct. 2, '07, d. Oct. 14, '07; IV. Hamlet,[6] Nov. 13, '08, m. Sarah Ann Paul, had, I. *George Henry*,[7] who r. New York; II. *Anna*, m. Nathl. H. Dowse, r. Sherborn;

V. Hellen,[6] July 14, 1810, m. Wm. Mellen, merchant, r. New York, and had *Ellen*, d. agd. 2 years;

VI. Ophelia,[6] Jan. 7, '13, m. Elbridge Sanger, of S.;

VII. Agnes, Apl. 9, '15, m. Horace B. Claflin, merchant, r. New York, and had *Horace B.*, *Wm. B.*, and *John Claflin;*

VIII. Anna Phipps,[6] Sept. 8, '17, d. 1847, at Sherb.; IX. Whiting Phipps, Aug. 14, '19, m. Lucy Tomlinson, had *Anna P. S.*, *Francis W.*, r. California; X. Infant son, b. Mar. 4, '23, and d. unnamed.

---

32. 50. Joseph,[5] long and honorably associated with his brothers in trade, r. Sh., had, I. Elbridge,[6] June 8, 1805, m. Ophelia Sanger, had *Agnes C.* (d.), *John Francis*[7] (d.), *Frederick Whiting*[7] (d.), *Agnes Claflin*, (d.), *infant*, r. Sherborn;

II. William Whiting, November 19, 1807, resides unm. in Sherborn;

III. Maria,[6] May 9, '09, m. Oliver Everett, A. M., M. D., of S.;

IV. Rufus,[6] June 14, '12, m. Marie Louise Debost, had, *Eugene*, *Orlando*, *Rufus*, r. New York;

V. Eleanor,[6] June 11, '15, m. Samuel O. Daniels, of Framingham, and had, I. *Albert*[7]; II. *Eleanor S.*[7]; III. *Samuel Olney;* IV. *Infant son;*

VI. Sarah Eliza, Mar. 3, '18, m. Geo. F. Sanford (d.), had *Martha F.*, *Geo. S.*, *Edna J.;*

VII. Abigail Whiting, July 16, '23, d. Sep. 19, '45;

VIII. Joseph Eugene, Feb. 18, '27.

---

38. 55. Ralph, Rev., grad. at H. U., 1808, where he became tutor, '11, studied divinity with his revered father, was ordained at Dover, 1813, where he has served as pastor until the present time, and repeatedly represented D. in the Leg. of Mass. By w. Charlotte Kingman, b. July 5, 1792, m. 1817, he had

I. Ralph,[6] Mar. 31, 1818, m. Mary Maywood, r. trader, at New Orleans, where he d. without issue, Mar. 31, '50;

II. Geo. Partridge,[6] Nov. 27, '19, grad. H. U., 1840, m. Elizabeth S. Thompson, of Portsm., N. H., Sep. 15, '46, has 2 *sons*,[7] and r. a lawyer, in Boston;

III. Charlotte K.,[6] Aug. 17, '22, m. Wm. W. Gannett, has *Thomas Brattle*; IV. John W.,[6] Mar. 14, '24, is a mariner; V. Simon Greenleaf,[6] Mar. 9, '27, grad. at H. U., and is a teacher; VI. Irene F.,[6] Aug. 13, '30.

---

41. 60. David,[5] inherits the homestead, a part of the Phipps farm in Sh. He had I. Rebecca,[6] Feb. 8, 1799, m. Benj. Capen, had *Benj.*,[7] r. Holl.; *Ellen*,[7] m. Jona. Morse; *Elizabeth*,[7] m. Ben. Ware, of S.; II. Joseph,[6] Feb. 25, 1801, d. ab. 1837; III. David,[6] Jan. 13, '03, m. Anna Sawin, r. S., had *Geo.*,[7] *Sarah*, *Mary* (d.), *Maria*, *Fanny*, *Justin*, *Horatio*, *Mary*[7]; IV. Nathl.,[6] Apl. 1, '05, r. unm. in Sherborn; V. Horatio,[6] Mar. 12, '07, m. Sophia Harrison, had *Ann M.*, *Susan E.*, *Sophia*, *Horatio*, r. New York; VI. Joan,[6] Aug. 17, '09, m. Ira Mann, had *Eliza J.*, Sep. 6, '32 (d.), r. Sher.; VII. Susan,[6] Oct. 26, '20, m. Charles Whitney, had *Isabel C.*,[7] *Susan E.*

21. 63. David,[3] s. in Fram., m. Bathsheba Pratt, May 27, 1736, had for his 2d son and 6th child,

64. VI. David,[4] May 9, '51, d. 1820, m. Rheuhama Nutt, fr. Hopk., rm. Littleton, N. H., had

I. James, ab. 1776, d. ab. 1801; II. Sarah, m. Phin. S. Bennett, r. Troy, Me.; III. David, ab. '80, rs. a merch. at Ottawa, Ill.; IV. Mary, m. Jas. Applebee, r. Franconia, N. H.;

65. V. Increase S., Oct. 26, '88, (d.), m. Ann Fales, r. Hampd., Me.;

66. VI. Zebulon, Oct. 26, '94, m. Mary Farrer, Jan. 27, 1823, who d. Jan. 10, '24, 2d, Charlotte Wayne, dg. Edw. W., of Vassalboro', and grd. dg. of Edw. W., of Bos.; rs. Waterville, Me., had

I. Mary F., Nov. 3, '28, (d.), m. Wm. C. Dow, of W.;

67. II. Eugene Francis, Oct. 18, '29, gd. at D. Col., r. Westmoreland Co., Va.;

68. III. George Henry, Mar. 8, '32, grd. at Wat. Col.; IV. Chs. Wayne, Jly. 25, '36.

GRADUATES.

No. 26. Zedekiah, A. B., 1771, H. C., D. D., 1807, B. U.

" 35. Richard, A. B., 1800, H. U.

" 37. Zedekiah, A. B., 1807, B. U.

" 38. Ralph, A. B., 1808, H. U.

" 57. George Partridge, A. B., 1840, H. U.

" 58. Simon Greenleaf, A. B., 1848, H. U.

" 67. Eugene Francis, A. B., 1849, D. C.

" 68. George Henry, A. B., ab. 1852, W. C.

" 47. Charles F., A. B., 1855, H. U.

WOOD.

Nicholas Wood. In the early forest of Woods in New England, appeared
1. Nicholas, of Concord, where he had Abigail, 10 (2), 1642;
2. Nicholas, of Dorchester, in 1640, who, in company with And. Pitcher, took the freeman's oath, June 2, 1641, and for a series of years occupied as tenant, the extensive farm of Hon. John Glover, in what is now Milton.

Here a gross insult was offered to his wife by an Indian, from about Providence, which the Government noticed, by sending to Meantanomo, Sep. 8, 1642, a demand that the offender should be sent to them to be punished, "not with death, but some other punishment."

The Sachems, Sacanonoco, of Pawtuxet, and Pumhom of Shawomock (now Warwick, R. I.) having, on 22 (4mo.) 1643, formally placed themselves and country under the jurisdiction of Mass., Nicholas Wood, with Henry Adams, senr., of Braintree, Henry Adams, junr., and Tho. Samuel, John and Christopher Adams, and above twenty others, were induced to petition the General Court, who, Oct. 1, 1645, granted them 10,000 acres West of Narragansett Bay, to be "set out for their town," and resolved that the number of 7 actual settlers should have power to admit or *keep out* whom they should think good; that the General Court should write letters to Benedict Arnold to compound with Pumhom at the easiest rate he could, for his right in any improved ground; and that the petitioners should dispose of the houses built upon said ground [by the persecuted Gortonites], and pay to such as built them, what the Court shall hereafter appoint, adding for their encouragement, "if they shall see cause so to do." [Col. Rec. and Drake's Book of Indians.]

The iniquity of this enterprise, which no doubt originated with the intolerant and grasping Winthrop & Co., was probably discovered, and voluntarily relinquished; or the prior sale of Shawomock, by Miantonomo to the Earl of Warwick, and by the Earl to Rev. Samuel Gorton and associates, compelled the Government to revoke their grant, and yield to Gorton his prior rights; for neither Nicholas W. nor his associate grantees ever took permanent possession; nor does it appear that they ever received indemnification for the relinquishment of the grant.

On 8 (3mo.) 1652, Nicholas W., with Tho. Holbrook and Andrew Pitcher, all of D., received of Richard Parker, of Boston, a deed for 535 acres of meadow and upland, "lying in the woods on the W. side of Charles River, 3 ms. from Natick, lying between the land of Capt. Robert Kayne on the S. side, and Mr. Richard Browne, of Watertown, in some part on the S. side, also; by Charles R. on the E., [and a rocky point, now called the neck, running into the R.]; and by common woods on the W."

This tract now includes most of the farms of Mj. John Goulding, Jona. Holbrook, Martin Barbour, Walter Barbour, David Daniels, Joseph and Jedh. Leland, Dexter Amsden, and Charles How. It seems probable that Goodman Wood had taken possession, and made improvements prior to the date of this deed, for an act of the Gen. Court, passed three weeks after, directing the laying out of Natick, ordered the Eastern line to be extended up the river as far as his house; and he had a child, b. pr. at Milton, recorded at Medfield, the nearest incorporated town, as early as Jan. 3, 1651. He erected his house 13 rods S. of Holbrook's mills, where the road now runs, and founded it upon a rock; as if he would say to succeeding generations of the town he first planted, *build upon the rock of ages.* He seems to have been a very responsible and enterprising man. He signed the first petition for the incorporation of S.; was a member of the chh., and for his day, possessed of a large property. He left no male posterity, who perpetuated his name, but his blood has mingled

extensively with families of other names; and from him have descended many ornaments of literature, science and religion. His grave, marked by a mound, more than that of any other founder of S., merits an imperishable monument.

WILL OF NICHOLAS WOOD.

In the year of our Lord, 1669, on the 16th day of January, I, Nicholas Wood, living at my farme in Natick Bounds, having been for some considerable time under the afflicting hand of God, and thereby very weak and low in body, but of perfect remembrance, thanks be to God, and considering that the end of man's life is very uncertain, and forasmuch as I am persuaded that it is my duty to provide for death, that I be not unprovided when I shall approach [my Judge] I have thought it good for the quiet of my mind, to ordain and make this my last will and testament, in manner and form as followeth:—*First*, I having most and chiefest care of my soule, do humbly commend the same into the hands of Almighty God, from whom I first received [it], trusting in and through the mercy of Jesus Christ, my Saviour, that my said soule, after it be departed out of this my body, shall immediately inherit life and glory; and as for my body, I commit it to the earth from whence it was taken to be Christianly buried at the discretion of my Executors. And as concerning my worldly goods, which God of his mercy have given me, I do dispose of them as followeth:—*First*, I will and bequeath unto Anna, my now loving wife, the thirds of all my houses and lands at my farm, which I formerly bought of Mr. Parker, with all her wearing clothes and linen, and £17 a year out of the produce of the farm and my other lands, until my son, Jona., come to one-and-twenty years of age, for the bringing up of my two younger children. Item, I will and bequeath unto my son, Jona. Wood, all those lands, both upland and meadow, which I formerly bought of Mr. Parker, being the farme which I now live upon, with all the buildings upon it; 4 acres of English pasture, lying on the N. side of the brooke, that runneth by my house, excepted; allsoe I give unto the above said Jona., ten acres of meadow land out of that parcell of meadow, which I formerly bought of Lt. Fisher, of Dedham, as it shall be set out to him by my executors, at the south line of the said meadow next unto Mr. Jno. Hull's farm: allsoe I give unto the said Jona., one pair of oxen, one cow, one young horse, two ewes, one-half of all my tackling belonging to my teame, one-half of all my wearing clothes, and one-fifth part of all my household stuff. Item, I will and bequeath unto my son, Eleazer Wood, all those lands, meadow and upland, which I formerly bought of Lt. Fisher, of Dedham, adjoining to my other farme above said, the ten acres of meadow land given to my son, Jona., above said, only excepted. Allsoe I give unto the said Eleazer, four acres of English pasture, which lyeth on the North side of the Brook above excepted: allsoe I give unto the said Eleazer, one pair of oxen, one cow, one young horse, three ewes, one-half of all my tackling belonging to my teame, one-half of all my wearing clothes, and one-fifth part of my household stuff. Item, I will and bequeath unto my daughter, Mehetabel Wood, all that my meadow land, lying in the town of Milton, in the salt marsh, provided that what it shall amount to more than £60, upon a just and due valuation by indifferent men, shall be returned into the hands of my executors. Moreover, I give unto the said Mehetabel, two cows, two ewes, and one-fifth part of all my household stuff.

Item, I will and bequeath unto my daughter, Abigail Wood, all those my lands lying and being in the town of Roxbury, both upland and meadow, and what it shall fall short of £60, upon a just and due valuation by indifferent men, it shall be made up by [my] executors out of my other estate. Moreover, I give unto the said Abigail two cows, two ewes, and one-fifth part of all my household stuff.

Item, I give unto my daughter, Bethya, all those houses and lands that I have in Watertowne, which I had with my last wife, after her decease, provided that what

they shall amount to more than £60, upon a just and due valuation by indifferent men, shall be returned to my executors. Moreover, I give unto the said Bethya, two cows, three sheep, and one-fifth part of all my household stuff. And further, my will is, that if it should please the Lord to take away my son Jona. before he come to one-and-twenty years of age, being in a single condition, that then my son Eleazer shall be sole heir to his portion, paying out to all his sisters then living, ten pounds apiece, which said payments shall be made as followeth, viz., ten pounds to his sister Mary Thurston within one year after the decease of ye said Jona., and so annually until he have paid to each of them ten pounds; or if it should please God to take away my son Eleazer by death, before he shall come to the age of one-and-twenty years of age, that then my son Jona. shall be sole heir to his estate, paying out thereof six pounds apiece to all his sisters then living, which said payments shall be as followeth, viz., £6 to his sister, Mary Thurston, within one year after the decease of his brother, and so annually until such time as he have paid each of them £6; or if it should please God to take away any of my three daughters, now in their minority, before they be of age to dispose of what I have left, then being in a single condition, that then their portions shall be equally divided between their brothers and sisters then living.

Item, I will to my grandchild, Abraham Harding, the son of my dear daughter, Hannah Harding, now deceased, the sum of £5, to be paid him by my son Jona. when the said Abraham shall be one-and-twenty years of age.

And as for the residue of my estate, bills, bonds, debts, or moveables, with the produce of my farme, and my other lands, the £17 a year above mentioned, for the bringing up of my two younger children, except unbequeathed, and not given in this my last will and testament, my debts being paid, and funeral expenses, with all other necessary charges defraid, my mind and will is, that it should be equally divided between my two sons and my six daughters, when my son, Jona. Wood come to one-and-twenty years of age. And considering that the future as well as the present good of my family consists as much in their peace and love, as in what I have done for them; and therefore as it have been so, at present is, as my duty, so my care, God assisting, so to leave things as might most conduce to the end, and therefore my will is, that if any of my children, one or other, son or daughter, shall be discontented with what I have here done, and shall thereby occasion any uncomfortable agitations or distractions, or suits at law, thereby to trouble my executors, notwithstanding their faithful endeavors to perform the trust committed to them, according to my true intent and purpose, their so doing shall stand as a just plea and bar against them, whosoever they be, for having any right to any part of my estate left, and the portion above willed them, shall be equally divided between the rest of my children.

Item, I constitute, appoint and ordain Anna, my now loving wife, and John Thurston, jun., and Tho. Bass, both my sons-in-law, all executors of this my last will and testament, to ye intent that they shall see the same effectually performed, according to my true intent and meaning in the same.

Item, I nominate and appoint my loving friend, George Barbour, of "Medfield," suprouisar of this my last will and testament, desiring him, that he would be aiding and assisting to my executors in the execution thereof; and I do hereby utterly revoke all other wills made by me at any time, with all gifts, legacies, whatever, by me at any time made; and in token that this is my last will and testament, I have hereunto put my hand and seal this 18 of ye 4, 1669, in the presence of

HENRY LAYLAND,
HOPESTILL LAYLAND.

NICHOLAS X WOOD, his mark, and seal.*

* He wrote when in health a fair hand, as did other Puritans whose wills were signed by a mark. The same could not be anciently said of all the nobility of England.

Nicholas W. d. Feb. 7 1669–70 and his estate was inventoried 1. (12) 1669–70 at £1,049, consisting of réal estate, 88 bus. of wheat at 4s. 6d. per bus., 60 do. of Indian corn at 4s. 4d. per bus.; 12 oxen at £60; 4 horses and a colt at £15; 11 cows at £36; 12 young cattle at £24; 12 swine at £7 10s.; 13 sheep and 3 lambs at £6; 2 carts and 2 tumbrels; 7 sickles; 6 scythes, hempbrake, &c. By Robert Badcock and Wm. Daniell of Milton, by Robert and Samuel Williams of Roxbury, and by others of Medfd. All debts, including £50 due to his wid. "by agreement upon marriage," and his funeral expenses, &c., amounted to £72 2s., leaving £978 18s., a large estate for his day.

He m. Mary (pr. Williams, ? and elder dg. of Dea. Robert W., of Roxb.), who seems to have returned from D. to Roxb., for her first confinement, and whose reputed father and brother, Dea. Robert and Samuel Williams, were appointed appraisers of lands in R., acquired by her. She d. Feb. 19, 1662--3. He m. 2d, Anna ——, pr. sis. or sister-in-law to Robert Badcock, of Milton, and do. to the wife of Henry Layland, of Sherborn. He had,

i. Mary, Dec. 25, 1642, at Roxb., m. John Thurston, of Medfd.;

ii. Sarah, b. also Dec. 25, 1642, m. Tho. Bass, Dea., Oct. 4, 1660, and d. Dec. 29, 1678, at Braintree;

iii. Hannah, m. Dea. John Harding, of Medfield, Nov. 28, 1665;

iv. Jona., Jan. 3, 1651, d. Feb. 21, 1675--6, killed by Indians on the 2d bank of Charles R., opposite Death's bridge, m. ——, and had only Silence, posthumous, b. in Bullard's fort the day after the massacre of her father; and her mother expired a few hours after giving her birth. She m. John Holbrook, of S.;

v. Mehetabel, Jly. 22, '55, the first Anglo-American child ascertained to have been born in S., m. Oct. 17, 1671, Capt. Joseph Morse, from Medfd., who settled upon a part of the farm left by her father, and built where Welter Barbour rs. She d. Nov. 12, 1681;

vi. Abigail, Sep. 13, 1657; vii. Bethiah, Jly. 28, 1660;

viii. Eleazer, May. 14, 1662, d. May 20, 1704, m. Dorotha ——, pr. Badcock, fr. Milton, dg. of Geo. B. He fell beneath the tomahawk, by the side of his brother, in '75--6; was scalped and left for dead, yet recovered. He was ever after depressed in mind, and "strange." He inherited a large landed estate, and lived near Maj. Goulding's. He had

i. Dorotha, who m. Capt. John Ware, senr., of Wrenth., Dec. 21, 1709, and d. pr. without issue;

ii. Hannah, b. Feb. 11, 1688, m. Cpt. Joseph Ware, fr. W., Jan. 5, 1708, who first settled on the place left by her father; was grd. mother of Henry Ware, sen., D. D., Harv. U., and gr. grd. do. of Hon. Asher W., of Me.

iii. Abigail, Nov. 25, 1692, who m. Feb. 4, 1719--20, Samuel Williams, of S., the s. of Isaac Williams, of Newton, b. 1692, and grd. s. of Isaac W., of Roxb. and N., and gr. grd s. of Dea. Robt. W., of R., her reputed 2d, or rather 3d cousin, and rm. to Marlboro'. She had,

i. Eleazer Wood, Jan. 5, 1720--1, at S.;

ii. Dorotha, Jly. 8, 1722, at S., and pr. others at Marlb.

GROUTT

GROUT.

Had the Grouts possessed an inspired record of the origin of their name, the Genealogist would have escaped an ordeal of his patience, and every convert to the conclusions arrived at, the need of whetting his logic for the defence of his faith. Still, if the following statements are attentively considered, the inferences may not be pronounced altogether conjectural or inconclusive. Grout is not a Welsh name, nor is it Irish or Scotch: and England is not to be regarded as its birth-place. After a long, if not careful search, I have arrived at the conclusion that Grout, alias Groot and Gros, the parents of various modern names, were originally identical, and of continental origin; for they have the same literal meaning, viz., great; and seem to have originated in the same country and about the same age; and to have needed no other variation from a common orthography than was required by the different dialects that sprung up in ancient Germany, where the original name must have previously spread. Fifty-three years B. C., Cæsar reports among the warlike and daring tribes of Belgic Gaul, the Grudii, which signifies the Great, a name easily derived from form and stature, or martial exploits. Such of their warriors as survived a terrible defeat by the Romans, must have retreated North, and no doubt joined the indomitable tribes of Germany, then including the Netherlands, carrying their name with them, and defying the further progress of Roman arms in that direction. Here they naturally became incorporated with the Gothic tribes, in whose subsequent dialects their name appears variously spelled. In Central Germany it became Grote, from whence, "out of an ancient family," came, about 1740, the ancestor of the distinguished Grotes of London, one of whom is presumed to be the author of "that masterpiece of historical literature, the History of Greece." In Northern Germany, in the Saxon and German dialects, it became Gros, from which have sprung Gross and Growse in England, and Graus in Prussia, of which latter name is the inventor of the Magnetic Telegraph, if a discovery of the age, to which thirty minds contributed, can be called the invention of one man.* In other countries the name received a prefix.

Such of the Grudii as were forced to take the Roman yoke were no doubt suffered to occupy their country now in Flanders, and still reported as "la terre de Groude." Here, as the Dutch and Belgic dialects were formed, De was placed before the name, to denote one of the Grudii, the usual sound of u expressed by oo in Dutch and ou in Belgic and French, the d changed into t, and the Latin termination rejected; and thus originated the name of De Groot, now common, with little variation, in Belgium, France and Holland; a name which "the ancestors of Hugo De Groot," [Grotius], who was born in 1583, "had borne for many ages."

But whence came the name of Grout in England? It was supposed to have been brought by the Flemish weavers, in the reign of Henry II., 1154–89. But nothing has been discovered to prove it. The silence of Doomsday Book, of Rheimer's Foedera, of the earliest Journals of Parliament, of Camden's Remains, of the histories of heraldry and of the peerage, and of many vast catalogues of ancient English officers and subjects, affords no clue to a Norman

* Baron Gros, minister to Napoleon III., is probably from the N. E., the German part of France, and retains the original German name.

origin, nor to the occurrence of the name between Land's End and Jonne o'Grote's house,* prior to 1513, when "Will's Grote, sen." was a member of Parliament from Cornwall. In 1587, Richard Groutte of Walton, in the Co. of Derby, was knighted, and certified to be a descendant of an ancient family of that name in the West of England. Such a reference to his family in the 16th century implied an elevated standing. Will's Grote had a dignified rank, and, as Parliament was then constituted, sat in the House of Lords, of which the king was then considered an acting member. Now as none but knights were anciently allowed a seat there, it is certain that Will's Grote had a coat of arms. Yet none by this name are reported, with evidence of any such antiquity as 1513. His arms then must have borne, in the Herald Office, a name of a different orthography, and what name so probable as Gros, borne by arms of evidently higher antiquity. The name of Grote does not occur in the early history of the Western Counties. Camden's history of Somerset and of other Counties, written in the latter part of the same century, containing lists of their land owners, does not report it; but he gives the name of Gros as the proprietor of an estate in Cornwall, copying, no doubt, some ancient list of the grantees made prior to the time of Will's Grote, and supplying a hint that the name had become altered, or leaving the reader of his history and of the Rolls of Parliament to infer it.

Was not Cornwall then, in the West of England, the earliest seat, and Gros the original name, of the family of Sir Richard Groutte, and did not one of his immediate ancestors change the name? He might have known the identity of the meaning and perhaps origin of Gros and Groot, and regarded them as convertible names; or, he might have aspired to become the Rodolph of his family, and been ambitious of a Norman origin, as is inferred from the adoption by Sir Richard of the French mode of spelling the name.† If so, then he was not improbably descended from the brilliant Raymond Le Gros, (see Hist. of Ireland, A. D. 1172–75,) who seems to have been from the West of England; for here he evidently enlisted with Strongbow and others in the service of the ex-king of Leinster. While in Ireland, Le Gros, although a Saxon, made his way to preferment, and obtained from the proud Norman Governor, the son-in-law of the late king and now the proprietor of Leinster, the command of the English army, the constableship of Leinster, and the hand of his beautiful sister Basilia of the house of Clare, that afterwards influenced the succession to the English throne. On the death of his patron in 1175, and the arrival of a new Governor of Ireland, Raymond Le Gros was doubtless removed from his office, and returned with Lady Basilia to the West of England, probably her former home as well as his, for here her brother Strongbow, the Earl of Strigul, seems to have been found before his first embarkation for Ireland. Le Gros, for his valor and success in the field of battle and great service to the Crown, was undoubtedly knighted. Several coats of arms by the name of Gros, all very simple and therefore ancient, appear; but I have found no Peer or Baron of this name. It however repeatedly occurs in the history of ensuing reigns. Hamo le Gros, in 1257, was of those qui profecti sunt cum Richardo in Regem Romanorum electo in Alemanniam (Germany) et habuit protectionem Regis for three years; and in 1442, Sir Oliver le Grosse of Crostwich, Norfolk Co., is mentioned. After this, the name disappears in the history of heraldry, as it would do if changed; but it is sustained in another name; and by Will's Grote in 1513; by Richard

* He was probably a John De Groot from Holland, a fisherman, who built on the Northern extremity of Scotland.

† Gros, being in French pronounced Grō, he would naturally drop s in adding the French termination, and insert in its place u rather than e for euphony, and the preservation of one syllable.

Groutte in 1587; and next by Sir Joseph Grout of Hackney, Co. of Middlesex; and recently by George Grote, Esq., late M. P. for London.

Now if none of Sir Richard Groutte's ancestors, with a Saxon name, reached the Peerage, and he thought to improve his prospects by changing it completely, if not already done, into Norman French, as others certainly did their Saxon names, it is probable that his brothers, if he had any, imitated the example; and that from this family have sprung the Grouts of England and America. But all of the name might have descended from him. If knighted at the age of 25, he might have been the grandfather, and if at the age of 46, the great-grandfather of John and William Grout, the first two of the name mentioned in our records.* The non-occurrence of the name of Richard in the family register is no objection, because it was a non-scriptural name, and therefore, in the estimation of Puritans, deserved exclusion. For the same probable reason, John Grout named no son for his brother William, who evidently named one for John. That these brothers were the descendants of Sir Richard G. is inferred from circumstances.

1st. The arms confirmed to Richard Groutte, Esq. of Walton, in the Co. of Derby, the 28 of May, 1587, and in the 29 year of the reign of Elizabeth, viz. Azure on a bend Or; between two mullets argent; three Leopards' faces Gules, have been in the family, I am confident, from the first generation who arrived in New England, and have descended with "the gun that was brought over," from Capt. John Grout of Sudbury, to his son Jonathan, the inheritor of his homestead and executor of his will, who left them to his widow, who left them to her only surviving son John, Esq., of Lunenburg, who left the gun to his son Hilkiah, and the arms to another, from whom Col. Jonathan Grout of Petersham obtained them, after expressing fears that they were lost, and offering his nephew in New Hampshire a reward if he would find them. Col. Grout left them to his widow, whose grand-daughter, Rev. Mrs. Sophia W. Grosvenor, of Clarendon, Vt., now holds them, or, more probably, a copy of the original, as e final in the name has been dropped. That these arms existed thus early in the family is rendered still more probable by the circumstance that no book of heraldry can be found in Harvard University and other principal and antique libraries giving any description from which these arms could have been depicted; and it is improbable that any of the race anciently incurred an *expense* which so very few can now afford, of procuring a copy from the Herald Office in London; or left his rural home, went abroad, and accidentally found one.†

2d. Capt. John Grout was brought to this country in his youth, and he informs us that he was well acquainted with Gov. Winthrop from the time he came into the country, implying that on his arrival he was introduced, and that an acquaintance then commenced, a very probable occurrence, if his father was a man of quality and he the grandson of an English knight; but rather improbable, considering his youth and the manners of those times, if he had none of the claims of rank.

Of the arrival of the Grouts in New England no record is presumed to exist. John was of Watertown in 1640, and William of Charlestown in 1665. These dates have little to do in determining the time of their arrival. A tradition has descended in the line of John's descendants, with a copy of his will, through Jonathan his executor and an uninterrupted succession of five Jonathans, all men of intelligence and respectability, that a father by the name of Grout, with two sons, fled to this country from Wales, [or the borders of Wales, i. e. Cornwall],

* There was a Captain Growte(?) named in a letter from ——, Eng., 20 (7) 1640, to Mr. Samuel Maverie, as being expected in New England the next spring to pay a certain bond.

† The silence of Burke and others renders it almost certain that these arms have never been published.

on the breaking out of the plague, and died soon afterwards, leaving his sons in their minority, with claims to an estate in England which were never prosecuted. From this it has been calculated that they came in 1634, when his son John was 17 or 18 years of age, and William perhaps older. The name of the father if not Richard was probably John. Where and with whom these orphans completed their minority is uncertain. The following deposition, attentively considered, renders it probable that John was either taken into the family of Gov. Winthrop or resided with his neighbor, where he attracted the attention and secured the confidence of the Governor and family. It also shows for what trusts of difficulty and danger he was early qualified:—

"John Grout of Sudbury, aged about sixty-eight years, testifies upon oath that ye Depont was well acquainted with Gov. J. Winthrop from the time he came into the Country till his death, & knows that about two & forty years since Tacomus an Indian Sagamore or Chief man of the Indians at Chapnacunco coming to Boston with his sons & receiving sundry gifts & favours from Gov. J. Winthrop, the sd. Tacomus expressed great obligation & desire to give some testimony of his thankfulness invited sd. Mr. J. Winthrop to goe or send up into his country & to accept some lands from him, & that the sd. Mr. J. Winthrop upon sd. invitation imployed Stephen Day of Cambridge, Wm. Knap of Watertown & the depont. to goe with a written deed to Chapnaconco to the sd. Tacomus & from him to receive possession of certain lands, & that the sd. Tacomus in the deponents sight & presence very freely and with memorable ceremonys signed a deed of gift & delivered the same to the sd. Stephen Day for the use of sd. Mr. J. Winthrop wherein he convayed to him & his heirs forever his land lying all along & from end to end upon the Westerly side of Chapnocongoe pond towards Connecticot & in the same length or breadth to run up into the Country towards Connecticott till the extent or quantity should be as large as Watertown bounds & which according to the best of Deponts. judgment was not less than seven or eight miles square, & at the same time possession was given of the sd. land by earth & grass [&] delivered sd. Stephen Day, the sd. Tacomus at the same time speaking to the Deponent who understood something of the Indian language, to speak to Mr. J. Winthrop to charge his children to give his sons more fish hooks. The ceremony Tacomus used in signing sd. Deed was viz. he caused his eldest son to lye or kneele down upon the ground & himself made his marke or signe on the Deed upon his son's back & then he put himself in the same posture & caused his sd. son to signe the same Deed upon his back & also caused his other sons successively to do the like upon one anothers backs, the meaning whereof the deponent understood was that none of them might have any pretence of right by succession to disturb or molest sd. Mr. Winthrop or his children, & further saith not. Deposed by John Grout this 14th of May 1684 before

Simon Bradstreet, Govr. = Sam. Sewall, Assist.

Robert Sanderson Sen. E. Goldsmith testifys that he together with John "*Groot*,"* Stephen Day & Wm Knap went into the Nipmug Country at ye time & upon the occasion above mentioned. But supposing he was at the time of signing the Deed & delivering possession imploied to gather some mineral stones not far distant, he remembers not that he saw the ceremonies above mentioned performed, but well remembers he heard ye said Day & "*Groot*," when they met again, pleasantly & particularly relate the same & other passages upon the

* The French pronunciation, so much more euphonius than the English, continued long after the curtailing of the name. Taste, fashion, and the pleasure if not relief of others plead for its restoration.

Indians delivering the Deed & saith not.
Entered 29 June, 1685.
Attes^e. Jsa Addington, Cl^re.

Land to them for M^r. Winthrop's use & further Jur. cor. nos
8 June, 1685.
S. Bradstreet, Gov.
Sam. Sewall, Ass^t.
[*Suff. Deeds, L.* 13, *p.* 344.]

Of William Grout less is known. He is supposed to have been a mariner, and, if the elder brother, might have been the Captain Growte referred to on p. 137. He and his wife Sarah disappeared at Charlestown soon after the acquisition of New York and New Jersey by the English, and are believed, on evidence that may be hereafter given, to have removed to New Jersey, where his family, still probably pronouncing their name Groot, accepted from their neighbors the then *revered* name of De Groot, and became absorbed by the Dutch, forgetting their English origin, but not, in 1833, their *certain* relationship to the "Groots of New England." William or his son John owned and entailed a splendid domain on Raritan River, upon which the town of Boundbrook is built. From him a respectable branch of the American De Groots have descended, who believe themselves to be of Dutch or French extraction. Of this branch was that fair and lovely one who gave me in earlier life her heart and hand, and whose premature death drew me into communion with the departed, and prompted these efforts to allure others to the same fountain of solace and instruction.

John Grout, afterwards Captain and Chirurgeon, in 1640 purchased a homestall of twelve acres in Watertown, of Capt. Tho. Cakebread, on which he, with his wife Mary, settled the same year. This lot was west of the Common, on which a meeting-house had been erected, and near the centre of the present township. In 1642 he married Sarah (Busby) Cakebread, the widow of the renowned Capt. Tho. C. and the daughter of Nicholas Busby of Wat. and Boston. By this marriage he came into possession of more lots in Wat., and on the decease of her father he received, May 26, 1659, a deed of "housing and lands in W. formerly her father's, and valued at £65, and also £10 for his daughter Sarah, for which he gave the executrix, Wid. Bridget B., his receipt." [Suff. Prob. 13, 344.] In 1643, without disposing of his estate in W., he removed to Sudbury, and built his house in that part of the town which is now Wayland, and on the north side of the road nearly opposite the dwelling of the late Wid. Hayward. Here he became one of the principal proprietors and citizens of the town, and received the first year a grant of Cranberry swamp. As the new towns were not allowed commissioned officers, he, with the title of Sergeant, took the command of her training band and retained it until disqualified by age, rising, in the mean time, in dignity, but not in authority, through all the intervening grades up to that of Captain. In 1651 he was placed on a committee for determining the division line between Sudbury and Watertown. May 15, 1656, he, with others, addressed a communication to the General Court expressive of their "consent and ownage" of the action of the Court, deciding a disagreement among the inhabitants of Sudbury about their titles to certain lands.

Oct. 7, 1662, a petition, numerously signed by the people of S., including the principal citizens, was presented to the Court of Sessions, praying "that John Grout be allowed to practise the mystery of Chirurgery," which seems to have been granted. March 29, 1668, Ens. Grout sold four acres in Watertown to John Livermore; and Sept. 4, 1668, he purchased for £50, of John Brigham of Marlboro', fifteen acres in Sudbury. [Suff. Deeds, 2. 175, and 4. 169.] On 26. (7) 1676, he was despatched with a letter to the Gov. and Council in Boston, to acquaint them with the appearance of hostile Indians about Sudbury, and recommended as able to give further verbal information. He was then 60 years

old, and his military talents so appreciated that to him seems to have been mainly confided the service of defending the exposed settlement of Sudbury.

On the morning of April 20, 1676, the town was assaulted by about 500 Indians and several houses set on fire; but the inhabitants, under Capt. then Ens. Grout, "made a brave stand" of probably two or three hours in duration, until the arrival of Capt. Mason from Watertown, when they drove the Indians over Concord River and saved the rest of the town. Ensign Grout, says a record, "was courageous in repelling these assaults." In the bloody fights that ensued in the vicinity, Dr. Grout was doubtless called to dress the wounds of many, and to face dangers and hardships of which it is now difficult to conceive. He was not in the employ of the Government and entitled to pay. His services were voluntary and yet not unrewarded. He was soon presented with a captaincy, then a substitute in the Colony for knighthood in England; and the General Court, who made their last grant to the Narragansett soldiers about seventy years after the war, in townships called Narragansett No. 1, No. 2, &c., near N. H., as if more mindful of the services of Capt. Grout, passed an act, Oct. 13, 1680, allowing him to purchase of Indians 80 acres of a tract between Sudbury, Watertown and Wm. Jennings' grant, "if it belonged to Natick." Of this land, for a valuable sum in money and Indian corn, he received a deed, March 16, 1680–1, from Master Waban and John Magus. [Suff. D. 7. 349.] And when a dispute arose between Sudbury and Natick involving the validity of his purchase, the Gen. Court, after an investigation, enacted, June 4, 1685, that he "should lay out the 80 acres which he had purchased and possessed." [G. C. Rec.] This tract, Oct. 13, 1695, he sold for a valuable sum to ——. [M. Deeds, 12. 249.]

From the offices which he held we may infer his early reception into the church and admission to the freeman's oath, although records of the facts may not exist. Capt. Grout, like a legitimate son of an ancient knight, was of a military turn. He had probably served in 1637 as a soldier in the Pequod war, and taken lessons of his neighbor, Prof. Cakebread. These qualified him for the post to which, on a sudden, he was evidently called, and in which he rendered services worthy of grateful commemoration.

"Capt. Grout was a worthy and prominent man, and of commanding influence in managing town affairs." Besides the care of the military of Sudbury for nearly forty years, he served the town thirty years as selectman, and seven years as town clerk; and from the frequency of his appearance as a witness on various trials before the Court of Sessions it is evident that he transacted much business, and that his testimony was highly valued. Capt. G. died ——, 1697, aged 81.

Copy of the Will of John Grout, Senior.

In the name of God, Amen. I John Grout Senr of the town of Sudbury being Sick & weake in Body, but in Sound disposing memorie praise be given to God for the Same do make this my Last will and Testament in manner and form as followeth That is to say first and principally I resign my Soul to ye Almighty God my Creator assuredly hoping to obtaine a blessed Ressurection in Christ Jesus my Lord and my Body I commit to the Earth to be descently buried by the discretion of my Executors herein after named. And all my worldly goods which the Lord hath Lent me I do dispose hereof as followeth

Imprimis: I do give and bequeath unto my Eldest Son John Grout all the Upland Swampland and Medow ground lying in Sudbury which I bought of John Brigham and Sarah his wife, (Exepting Six acres of Medow which lyeth in the great River Meadow towards Concord) with all ye Town Rights priviledges and appurtenances therunto blonging and appertaining. And also my will is that my Son the afforesaid Shall have all that my Upland and Meadow wch lyeth upon

the Brook which leads from James Rosses to ye widow Knapps. beginning on the South Side of ye Brook at Rosses Bridge and so running Eastward being bounded on the North by ye Brooke aforesaid and on the South by ye County Road, and so of the ditch in Phebehole, and all my Land & Medow from the gutter wch Comes out of Cramberry Lott to ye going over at Mary Knapps, Excepting the Ridge at Beaver Damm of upland. And my son Shall have half ye commonage belonging to ye sd medow, and Ten acres of medow at West Medow by Estimation adjoining to ye Medow of ye widow Lokir with ye Comonage therunto belonging and the half part of my forty acre Lott next to Ephram as ye full of all his part and portion from my Estate to have and to Hold to him and his heirs forever—— Item—My will is that my Son Jonathan Grout Shall have all that part of my homestall which lyeth on the North and ye West of ye Brooke which leads from Rosses Bridge to Widow Knapps both Land and Meadow together with the Land and Medow ground on the East side of the Brooke against the Mill from Whales Bridge to ye North end of the Ditch in Phebe Hole with all ye houses Ediffices buildings Barns Mill houses Town Rights and priviledges and appurtanances thereunto belonging and appertaining. And also Ten acres of West Medow next to the Spring, from the Upland to the Brooke and also the half part of my Forty acre Lott at ye North end of the Lott as the full of his part of my Lands To Have and to Hold to Him and his heirs forever. Item—I give to my Son Joseph Grout of Watertown all my houseing Lands and Medows & rights which to me did belong and appertain in the Town of Watertown, Excepting a farm which I have neer to Medup ; only my Son Joseph Grout Shall pay unto my Son in Law Joseph Curtis ye summ of Twelve pounds in money within the space of three years after my decease. My Will is yt if my Son Joseph Grout die without heirs, Male, then the halfe of ye Said Land Shall return to the Grouts—the other half to his own Daughters, which Shall be his full portion, To Have and to Hold to him and his heirs forever— Item—My Will is yt my Son in Law John Livermore Shall have all that my farm of Seventy acres which lyeth by Medups in Watertown, he paying to my five grandchildren, which My Daughter Elisabeth bore to Samll Allen as the Children Shall Come of age ye Sum of forty Shillings apeice, To John Livermore and his heirs To Have and To Hold forever. Item—I give to my Daughter Susannah ye six acres of Medow which I bought of John Brigham lying at the River Medow towards Concord and ye half part of my New Grant Lott as her full pt and portion to her and her heirs forever. Item—I give to my Daughter Abigail Curtis my six acres of Medow lying at Pantry and Twelve pounds in Money to be paid as abovesd as her full portion. Item—I give to my Daughter Mary Knapp forty shillings in Money, to be paid by the Executors as her full portion. Item—I give to my Son Jonathan Grout one pair of oxen & his Choice of my Books & my Chest and Rapier and part of my wearing Clothes as his part and portion—Item—I give to my dear and Loving Wife Sarah Grout Ten acres of Medow and six of Upland at West Medow to be at her own disposing And as for all ye rest of my Estate goods & Chattels which ye Lord hath Lent me, after my Debts paid, & funeral Charges defrayed I do bequeath unto my Dear & Loving wife Sarah Grout whom I Do make joint executrix with my Son Jonathan whom I do appoint to be Joint Executor with her of this my Last will & Testament Revoking all other wills by me heretofore made In witness where of I have here unto set my hand and ye seal of ye sd office this 24th day of January year of our Lord 1697 JOHN GROUT Senr.

and a seal. Signed Sealed and published
in ye presence of us
Joseph Noyes Peter King Frances Fullam. Examined pr. Saml Phipps Regr.

His estate was prized Aug. 10, 1697, at £690.12, a large estate for his time.

CAPT. JOHN GROUT,[1] chirurgeon, r. Watertown and Sudbury; married 1st, Mary ——, who died about 1641; and 2d, Sarah (Busby) Cakebread, about 1642, who survived him. She was the daughter of Nicholas Busby from Norwich, Norfolk Co., England, who became one of the proprietors of Watertown. Capt. Grout had by his first wife only—

I. John,[2] born 8d. (6mo.) 1641; d. 1707. See Chap. I.

II. Sarah,[2] b. 11 (10) 1643, (by 2d wife), d. 1702; m. John Locker of Sudbury.

III. Joseph,[2] b. July 21, 1649; d. Sept. 1720. See Chap. II.

IV. Abigail,[2] b. Oct. 14, 1655; m. Feb. 5, 1677–8, Joseph Curtis of Sudbury; had, 1. Ephraim,[3] 1680; 2. Abigail,[3] who m. 1705, Capt. John Goulding of Holliston—had Curtis,[4] Aug. 3, 1710, the father of 1. Joseph,[5] b. 1747, r. Eaton, N. Y.; 2. John,[5] b. 1752, r. Sherborn; 3. Eleazer,[5] b. 1757, r. S.

V. Jonathan,[2] Aug. 1, 1658, d. 1730. See Chap. III.

VI. Mary,[2] Aug. 1, 1661; m. Sept. 19, 1688, Thomas Knap of Sudbury, who "d. beyond sea prior to 1703," and had, 1. Sarah,[3] b. 1689, m. Oct. 20, 1715, Richard Orgels of Medford; 2. Mary,[3] b. about 1691, m. March 20, 1719–20, Aaron Cutting, r. S. and Attleboro'.

VII. Susanna,[2] b. 1664, m. 1693, John Woodard of Sudbury, and had John,[3] and Daniel.[3] [See Bond's Genealogies.]

VIII. Elizabeth,[2] b. ———, m. Dec. 16, 1683, Samuel Allen, b. at Lancaster, April 17, 1664, by whom she had five children; she m. 2d, John Livermore of Watertown.

CHAPT. I.

1. John Grout,[2] jun. m. April 15, 1667, Rebecca Toll, b. Dec. 8, 1643, dg. of John T. of Sud. by wf. Catherine. He had been previously married to the daughter of his stepmother, unless, in prosecuting a claim derived through her, he calls her former husband father-in-law; for, Mar. 22, 1670, he brought an action against Isaac Stearns and John Cadie of Watertown, for the detention of a farm "formerly belonging to his father-in-law, Tho. Cakebread." He seems to have resided for a time in Cambridge, and took the freeman's oath ——, 1680. He returned to Sud. where he d. intestate, and his son John became his administrator. His estate was appraised Mar. 4, 1707–8, and completely settled Mar. 25, 1710. Edward took the homestead in S. and John his other lands, and gave bonds for the support of the wid. Rebecca. [M. P. 11, 204.] He had at S.:
   i. Sarah,[3] Jan. 21, 1667–8, who was um. in 1710.
2. ii. Rebecca,[3] June 4, 1670; m. John Buck.
3. iii. Elizabeth,[3] Nov. 8, 1673; m. Dea. James Brewer, of S. 1703.
   iv. Abigail,[3] June 19, 1676, pr. d. yg.
   v. John,[3] July 5, 1682, d. Feb. 14, '83. vi. John,[3] 1684, d. yg.
6. 4. vii. John,[3] March 15, 1685–6; m. Margaret Adams.
15. 5. viii. Edward,[3] June 6, 1688, d. Nov. 29, 1753 or '43; m. 1, Eleanor ——, and 2d, Martha Flagg or Clapp.

---

4. 6. John,[3] s. in Sudbury, where, March 1, 1722, he sold to Wm. Cook, for £250, two lots of upland, [S. D. 23, 312], and in 1725, with his brother Edward, conveyed another lot to Joseph Morse. Aug. 12, 1751, he was appointed guardian to his sons Joseph and Daniel, and d. Feb. 17, or April 4, 1763, intestate. His widow Margaret [Adams] and Richard Hurd, were appointed, April 12, '63, to administer on his estate; and Joseph Curtis, Wm. Bulward and Richard Hurd to act as appraisers. [M. Prob.] He m. 2d, Margaret Adams, (pub. at Bos., Sep. 3, 1724), dg. of Joseph Adams of Concord, by wf. Margaret Eames, b. July 8, 1666, dg. of Tho. E. of Sherborn, by wf. Mary (Blanford) Paddleford, who, with her youngest children, was massacred by Indians Feb. 1, 1675–6, and the others carried into captivity. He had,
22. 7. i. John,[4] April 6, 1720, (by a former wife), "d. March 7, 1796, aged 77," minus 1 mo.; m. Sarah Mason.
8. ii. Sarah,[4] Nov. 2, 1725; by wf. Margaret.
58. 9. iii. Thomas,[4] Feb. 6, 1728, m. Abigail Parmenter.
10. iv. Elizabeth,[4] Oct. 14, 1729; m. Jan. 15, '55, Joel Winship of Lex.
11. v. Hannah,[4] Aug. 15, 1732; m. Zeb. Allen of Barre, Oct. 1, 1761.
12. vi. Abigail,[4] March 16, 1735.
143. 13. vii. Joseph,[4] Jan. 20, 1737, d. 1775; m. Lydia Rice.
14. viii. Daniel,[4] Jan. 29, 1740; m. Dec. 28, 1763, Abigail Learned, b. Sep. 22, '45, and rm. to N. H.

5. 15. Edward,[3] s. at Sud. and afterwards rm. to Rutland, where he died. He m. 1st, Eleanor ——, and 2d, April 25, 1717, Martha Flagg or Clapp, and had at S.,
   i. Hannah,[4] Nov. 21, 1712, d. June 15, 1730.
144. 16. ii. Edward,[4] Feb. 20, 1718, by 2d wf. M.; m. Lydia Read.
17. iii. Martha,[4] pr. by 2d wf.
   iv. Samuel,[4] May 20, 1724, by 2d wf.; d. Feb. 2, '56, um. and intestate, and Hopestill Bent was appointed to administer on his est.
152. 18. v. William,[4] Aug. 12, 1728, m. Eunice Cutting.
19. vi. Martha,[4] Dec. 17, 1730; m. Jan. 22, '67, Joseph Moore.
20. vii. Kezia,[4] Nov. 1, 1733.
21. viii. Micha,[4] Aug. 1739.

---

7. 22. John,[4] m. 1st, Mary Addison, at Boston, Aug. 20, 1747, and 2d, Sarah Mason, 1752, dg. of Ebenezer M. of Medfield, by wf. Dorothy Morse, [see my Memorial of the Morses, p. 20], and grd. dg. of Ebenezer Mason, and pr. gr. grd. dg. of Tho. M. of Medfd., who d. Sep. 23, 1765, a. 36 yrs. He m. 3d, —— Sawin, and 4th, Widow Elizabeth Chamberlain, Dec. 9, 1779. He was a blacksmith, and r. at Medfield, 1750–60, and at Sherborn, 1760, until his death, March 7, 1796. He had by 2d wf.,
23. i. Nathan,[5] Aug. 2, 1753, d. July 14, 1821, who served 2 ys. and 10 m. as a soldier in the revolutionary army, and was in the battle of Bunker hill. He m. Polly Blake, fr. Wrentham; s. in Medway as a blacksmith, and had,
   1. Royal,[6] April 21, 1787; d. Jan. 11, 1825.
   2. Laura,[6] Jan. 16, 1790; d. April 1, 1819.
24. 3. Polly,[6] July 17, 1796, d. Jan. 8, 1840; m. Silvanus Phipps of Fram.
25. 4. Nathan,[6] Sep. 25, 1798; m. Ruthy Daniels, April 11, 1822, who d. Sep. 30, 1834; and 2d, Laura Ann Fay, fr. Southboro', April 11, '37, and had at Sherborn,
      1. *Joseph D.*[7] May 6, 1823; d. April 17, '43.
      2. *Nathan*,[7] Jan. 25, 1826; d. Sep. 25, '27.
      3. *Nathan*,[7] June 24, '28; d. April 14, '44.
26. 4. *Alfred*,[7] A. M., Sep. 3, '30; rs. in Wis.
      5. *Infant son*,[7] July 4; d. July 5, '33.
27. 6. *Franklin*,[7] Dec. 26, '39.
      7. *Lucius*,[7] Feb. 8, d. Sep. 8, '43.
28. ii. Silas,[5] b. March 31, 1755; d. April 26, 1820. He served five yrs. in the army of the revolution; s. as a blacksmith in Sud., now Wayland; m. Susanna Clapp, Aug. 21, 1788, dg. of Dea. Joseph C., and b. March 16, 1760, d. March 8, 1842, and had,
29. 1. Charles,[6] June 3, 1789; m. April 24, 1818, Lucinda Adams, b. Aug. 23, '94, dg. of Benj. A., and had,
      1. *Clarissa A.*[7] Sep. 5, 1819; d. May 23, 1836.
30. 2. *Eliza P.*[7] Feb. 4, 1826.
31. 3. *Geo. Henry*,[7] Dec. 23, 1828.
32. 4. *Charles*,[7] Oct. 14, 1832.
33. 2. Sally,[6] Sep. 23, 1793, d. April 18, 1851; m. Jan. 1, 1818, Rev. John Burt Wight of Sud., and had,
34. 1. *Martha Bridge*[7], Oct. 30, 1819.

35. 2. *Henry*,[7] Jan. 16, '20; m. May 29, '48, Jabella Mann, dg. of Jared M. of Orford, N. H., b. May 2, '27.
36. 3. *Sarah*,[7] Dec. 11, '22; m. Jan. 11, '52, Rev. Edward P. Bond of Honolulu, Sand. Isl., b. Aug. 10, '22; had, Amos Lawrence,[8] Feb. 4, '53.
4. *John*,[7] Jan. 6, '25; d. Aug. 29, '41.
38. 3. Jerusha,[6] Feb. 26, 1795; m. April 30, '22, Newell Heard, b. Dec. 15, 1788, of Wayland; had,
39. 1. *Abby*,[7] April 22, '25; m. June 15, '47, Ellis Packard fr. N. Bridgewater, b. July 30, '20, and had Clara G.[8] Sep. 28, '49; Warren N.[8], April 12, '52; Elmer C.[8] March 8, '54; Marrion H.[8], July 9, '55.
40. 2. *John A.*[7] June 22, 1828; m. Nov. 6, 1851, Sarah E. Hawkes, b. Nov. 17, '32, dg. of Tho. B. H. of Bos.
41. 4. Susan,[6] Dec. 26, 1796, rs. um. at Way.
42. 5. Wm. Clapp,[6] Jan. 29, 1804, rs. um. at W.
43. III. Elias,[5] Feb. 28, 1757, d. April, 1835; m. Esther Clapp fr. Ded., 2d, Rhoda Jackson, and 3d, Eleanor Dadmum; s. in Fram. and had,
44. 1. Sophia,[6] Aug 14, 1791, d. ——; m. Joseph Rice of Hopk.
45. 2. Esther,[6] July 27, 1795; m. Lewis Bullen of Sherb.
46. 3. John,[6] by 1st wf., April 10, 1793; 4. Maria,[6] by 2d wf.; 5. Mary,[6] Nov. 9, 1799; 6. Elias[6]; 7. Elias,[6] d. yg.
47. 8. Eleanor J.[6], Nov. 7, 1809, by 3d wf.; m. Granville Bowditch, and has *Galen*,[7] *Ellen*,[7] *George*,[7] and *Nathaniel*.[7]
48. 9. Olivia,[6] June 13, 1811; rs. um. in Fram.
49. 10. Royal,[6] Oct. 10, 1811; m. Marcia K. Eames, rs. F. and has *Sarah*,[7] *Frederic*,[7] and *Lucilla*,[7] (d.)
50. 11. Elias,[6] June 3, 1816; m. Nov. 21, 1839, Harriet Fisk fr. F., rs. in Ashland, which town he has represented in G. C. and served long as school commissioner, &c. He was sent to England by the Jennings family to inquire after their reported claims to an estate left by a Jenning; had, 1. *Chandler Muzzy*,[7] Oct. 24, 1840; 2. *Channing Fisk*,[7] July 24, '48; 3. *Edgar Follen*,[7] Dec. 25, '44; 4. *Mary Soulard*,[7] May 7, '50.
55. IV. Sarah,[5] March 6, 1759; d. at Medfield, 1808.
V. Olive,[5] Aug. 28, 1761; d. 1844.
56. VI. Royal,[5] April 8, 1763; d. 1786, from shipwreck in Boston harbor.
57. VII. Bela,[5] July 29, 1765; d. Dec. 19, 1800.

---

9. 58. Thomas,[4] m. Jan. 19, 1756, Abigail Parmenter, and 2d, Dolly Woodward, 1796; s. first at Sud. and rm. to Worcester and next to Spencer. Had,
59. I. Isaac,[5] April 13, 1757; m. 1st and 2d w. ——; r. Winchendon; had, 1. John,[6]; 2. Phebe,[6] &c. by 1st wf.; and by 2d wf. 1. Amasa,[6] and 2. Lewis,[6] who d. from a casualty.
II. Hannah,[5] Feb. 21, 1759, at Sud.; d. young.
64. III. Jonathan,[8] June 2, 1762, at Worcester; d. July 13, 1849, at Spencer; m. April 20, 1786, Olive Jones, b. Feb. 5, 1762, d. Feb. 16, 1848; had at S.
65. 1. Hannah,[6] Feb. 24, 1788; m. March 19, 1812, Zerubbabel Baldwin, s. of Jos. B. fr. Malden, and 2d, Dea. Luke Stone of Oxford, and d. without issue.

66. 2. Joel,[6] Dea., Aug. 11, 1789; m. March 31, 1813, Nancy Crackbone, b. March 9, 1791, dg. of Joseph C. of Sherborn, by wf. Abigail Clapp, and grd. dg. of Jos. C. by wf. Lucy Cooledge, dg. of Isaac C. Esq. of S. by wf. Hannah Morse, dg. of Capt. Joseph M., s. of Jos. M. by wf. Hannah Phillips, and grd. s. of Samuel Morse the Puritan; and had,

1. *Joseph*,[7] Feb. 17, 1814, d. March 2, '14.
2. *Mary S.*[7] March 21, '15; d. July 4, '36, um.

67. 3. *Harriet*,[7] July 26, '17, d. March 31, '39; m. Chs. F. Rierel.

68. 4. *Ann M.*[7] March 8, '19; m. Dec. 3, '38, Wm. Henry; has George,[8] Charles,[8] Mary,[8] Albert,[8] Lewis.[8]

69. 5. *Sarah*,[7] Jan. 16, '23; m. June 25, '44, Stephen B. Witherell, rs. Ware; has Henry P.[8], Harriet L.[8] Ella M.[8]

70. 6. *Hannah*,[7] Nov. 27, '25; m. Nov. 4, '45, Roswell S. Watson; has Mary A.[8], Emmaette.[8]

71. 7. *Adeline*,[7] Jan. 3, '28; m. Jan. 13, '53, Sanford Snow, rs. Ware; has George S.[8]

72. 8. *John Newton*,[7] June 30, '30; m. Nov. 14, '52, Eliza Bond, rs. Leicester.

73. 9. *Joseph C.*[7] Dec. 30, '32.

74. 3. Abigail,[6] Aug. 14, 1791; m. Rufus Rich, rs. S.; had, 1. *Rufus*,[7] 2. *Tamerson*,[7] 3. *Edwin*,[7] 4. *Alfred*.[7]

75. 4. John,[6] Feb. 11, 1793; d. March 17, 1820, at Dorch., um.

76. 5. Sarah,[6] Oct. 5, 1794; m. John Rich of Charlton; had, 1. *John*,[7] 2. *Daniel*,[7] 3. *George*,[7] 4. *Sarah*,[7] 5. *Olive*,[7] 6. *Braman*,[7] 7. *Marshall*.[7]

82. 6. Jeremiah,[6] Esq., June 7, 1796, rs. a trader at S.; m. Hannah Nye, dg. of John N. of New Braintree; had,

83. 1. *John N.*[7] March 8, 1822, rs. Chicago; m. Martha L. Kibby fr. Somers, Ct.; has Alston E.[8]

84. 2. *Eleanor P.*[7] April 17, 1823; m. John L. Bush of N. Brookfield; had Ella F.[8] (d.), Clary M.[8] Oct. 14, '51.

3. *George*,[7] July 13, '24, d. Jan. 13, '25.

85. 4. *Geo. Frederic*,[7] Aug. 25, '25; m. Mary E. Livermore, rs. S.; had Edward L.[8] Nov. 14, '55.

86. 5. *Frances J.*[7] Feb. 15, 1827; m. Phineas Spargue, rs. Malden; had John,[8] Charles S.[8], Ella F.[8] (d.)

89. 6. *Horace A.*[7] Mar. 20, '29; m. Elvira A. Haywood, rs. S.

90. 7. Otis,[6] Feb. 20, 1798, rs. S.; m. Sally Guilford, and 2d, Sally Wheat; had, 1. *Eliza*,[7] m. —— Parker; 2. *Otis*[7]; 3. *William*,[7] rs. Worcester; 4. *Charles*[7]; 5. *Emeline*[7]; 6. *Russell*[7]; 7. *Hiram*.[7]

98. 8. Silas,[6] June 7, 1800, rs. S.; m. Roxana Draper, and 2d, Eliza Draper; had, 1. *Silas*,[7] (d.); 2. *Nancy*,[7] m. Warren Wilson, rs. Albany; 3. *Ellen*,[7] m. —— Smith, rs. Worcester; 4. *Edwin*,[7] rs. S. um.; 5. *Sarah*,[7] m. John Livingston, rs. W.; 6. *Marshall*,[7] (d.); 7. *Hannah*,[7] m. —— Wtherell, rs. Doug., and by 2d wf., 8. *Roxana*.[7]

105. 9. Lory,[6] Dec. 21, 1804; m. Laura Luther, rs. S.; had, 1. *Geo.*[7] m. Ellen Scott, rs. Leicester; 2. *Hiram*,[7] rs. W.; 3. *Braman*,[7] rs. Leices.; 4. *Laura Ann*[7]; 5. *Martin*; 6. *Olive*.[7]

112. IV. John,[5] b. Mar. 14, 1765, served as a soldier in the war of the revolution; m. in early life Elizabeth Upham, b. at Spencer, Mar. 21, 1769, dg. of Jacob U. by his 2d wf. Zeruiah (Hubbard) Smith, wid. of James S. of Worcester, who d. in the French war of 1755. He s. at Westminster, Vt., where he d. Nov. 11, 1843, and his widow Elizabeth d. July 8, 1847. They had,

113. 1. Hannah,[6] Dec. 8, 1786, d. Jan. 27, 1808; m. Israel Keyes of Putney, Vt.

114. 2. John,[6] Aug. 17, 1788, s. at Newfane, d. Oct. 16, 1851, at Brattleboro', Vt.; m. Azubah Dunklee of B.; had,

115. 1. *Lewis*,[7] Jan. 28, 1815, grad. at Yale Col. and Theo. Sem. And.; m. Lydia Bates of Springfield, Vt., rs. a missionary of A. B. of C. F. M. at Umsunduzi, in S. Africa.

116. 2. *Admatha*,[7] A. M., b. Feb. 19, 1817; grad. at Dart. Col., studied Theology at Un. Theo. Sem. New York, and d. in Kansas, Sep. 6, '55.

117. 3. *Hannah*,[7] May 9, '19, rs. at Brattleboro'.

118. 4. *Sylvester Bishop*,[7] Feb. 7, '22; m. Nancy R. Montague of Guilford, Vt.; rs. B.

119. 5. *Paulinus Scott*,[7] Nov. 18, '23; d. Mar. 14, '47, at B.

120. 6. *Isaac Augus*,[7] March 2, '26, rs. Putney.

121. 7. *Chester Gilbert*,[7] April 3, '28; m. Emeline Washburn of Springfield, Vt.; rs. Ill.

122. 8. *Henry Martyn*,[7] A. M., b. May 14, '31, grad. at Wms. Col.; m. Frances Jane Foster of Ludlow, Vt.; was licensed to preach by Wind. Assoc., Oct. '56, and is Prin. of the Acad. at W. Brattleboro'.

123. 9. *John Milo*,[7] April 13, '35, rs. at Putney.

124. 3. Zeruiah,[6] July 9, 1790, d. March 13, 1830, at Putney, Vt.; m. Horace Bliss of Springfield, Mass.

125. 4. Daniel,[6] Oct. 23, 1792, d. Aug. 6, 1852, at Richland, N. Y.; m. Lovina Willard of Westminster.

126. 5. Isaac,[6] Aug. 9, 1794, m. Luseba Webb of Rockingham; rs. a merchant at Putney.

127. 6. Abigail,[6] July 12, 1796, d. Jan. 1, 1856; m. Harvey Bliss of Springfield, Mass.; had *Edwin*,[7] and *Isaac*,[7] missionaries in Turkey; and a *dg.* m. Rev. —— Van Lennep, a missionary also in T., and a *dg.* m. Rev. A. Montgomery, missionary in the Western country.

132. 7. Joseph,[6] July 25, 1798; m. Roxana Richardson of Walpole, N. H.; rs. at Guilford, Vt.

133. 8. Lewis,[6] Aug. 18, 1800, d. Sep. 1, 1802.

9. Eliza,[6] Aug. 21, 1802, d. Sep. 1, 1804.

134. 10. Betsey,[6] Jan. 15, 1805, m. Chs. White, rs. at Westmoreland, N. H.

135. 11. Sylvester,[6] April 14, 1807; m. Nov. 30, 1830, Cassandra Hunt, b. March 9, 1803, rs. at Westminster, Vt.; had, 1. *Mary E.*[7] May 12, 1834; 2. *Henry*,[7] Feb. 6, '37, d. Sep. 25, '38; 3. *Fannie M.*[7] Nov. 18, '38; 4. *George H.*[7] June 14, '40, d. Aug. 10, '40; 5. *Lydia A.*[7] Aug. 11, '41; 6. *Eleanora*,[7] July 4, '43; 7. *Catherine E.*[7] Sep. 12, '48.

141. 12. Sally,[6] Nov. 8, 1809; m. May 27, '30, John H. Lovejoy, rs. Bradford, Mass.; had, 1. *Samuel*,[7] July 17, '31; 2. *Tho. H.*[7] May 14, '33; 3. *Geo. E.*[7] June 30, '43; 4. *Lucy E.*[7] Nov. 29, '47.

142. 13. Nancy,[6] Feb. 24, 1812, m. Dwight Holton; rs. Rocking'm, Vt.

---

13. 143. Joseph,[4] r. in Spencer, m. Lydia Rice, Oct. 18, 1765, and d. intestate, 1775. She administered on his estate, which was appraised at £405. Tho. Grout acted as her attorney, April 8, 1777, in completing the settlement, when the estate was reduced to 12s. No children are mentioned on Spencer or Worc. Co. Records.

---

16. 144. Edward,[4] jun., m. 1737, Lydia Read, s. first at Sud. and afterwards at Rutland. May 26, 1739, he bought for £250, of Benj. Woods of Marlb., 99 acres in Rutland, laid to the rights of Lots Nos. 55 and 57; and April 20, 1743, (he then of R.) purchased for £130, of Wm. Harper of R., 115 acres in the same town. [W. D. 15, 548, and 18, 7.] He had at S.

144. I. Lydia,[5] March, 1745, pr. '45–6, m. June 1, 1775, Daniel Jennings of Holliston, and rm.

145. II. Joseph,[5] Aug. 19, 1748.

146. III. Mary,[5] March 9, 1756, m. July 15, 1777, Abner Fisk of Holliston, (b. 1754), and rm. to N. Y.

147. IV. Lois,[5] March 19, 1758, m. Daniel Morse, Esq., r. Brookfield, Ms., and Herkimer, N. Y.; had,

1. Nancy,[6] Sep. 16, 1783; m. Mr. Bridge, rs. Brooklyn, N. Y., the mother of *George Bridge*,[7] Esq., of New York, and *Charles*,[7] A. M. do.

2. Daniel,[6] Nov. '85; 3. Horace,[6] Jan. 5, '87, r. Norwalk, O.

4. Harvey Grout,[6] Nov. 17, '88; d. Sep. 17, 1828, r. N.; was the father of Phebe, wf. of Hon. Myron H. Tilden of Cincin. O., and of Daniel Morse, M. D., of Lockport, N. Y. He was a principal projector of the Ohio Canal, in relation to which he exchanged ab. 300 letters with Dewitt Clinton.

V. Samuel,[5] July 10, 1760, (a Samuel bought 30 acres in Rutland, of John Grout,) and pr. others born at Rut.

---

18. 152. William,[4] s. at Sud., m. Jan. 8, 1754, Eunice Cutting, b. May 5, 1728, dg. of Geo. C. of Watertown, by wf. Mary Brown; entered the army and was reported among the missing at the battle near Lake George, July 20, 1758. He had, 1. Wm.[5] June 25, 1755; m. March 7, '77, Hannah Jennison, and 2d, April, '79, Sarah Jennison of Natick.

N. B.—For any additions hereafter reported for the above or ensuing Chapters, see Supplement.

CHAPT. II.

[Reported principally by Miss Eliza Grout Gale.]

1. Joseph Grout,[2] No. III., settled in Watertown, was styled cooper and carpenter, and became one of a mining co. with Hez. Usher of Bos. and Jacob Bullard of W. and others, who bought of Christopher Hall the right to all mines and minerals found and to be found on his land near Cold Spring in Groton. This suggests the origin of a tunnel, shown me as the work of Spaniards,? excavated under a hill near a brook west of G., which yields iron pyrites and yellow mica. He settled on the original homestead of 12 acres in W., which he sold Dec. 10, 1695. [M. D. 12, 145.] He made his will Sep. 1, 1720, which was proved Nov. 4, 1720, providing for his wid. Susanna, and giving to his dg. Susanna Smith £25, to dg. Mehetabel Grout £50, to be paid them in eight years after his decease. He made Joseph his executor and residuary legatee. [M. P. 16, 162.] He m. about 1680, Susanna Hagar, dg. of Wm. H. of W. by wf. Mary Bemis, and had at W.,

2. i. Susanna,[3] March 31, 1681; m. March 23, 1710, Zach. Smith.
5. 3. ii. Joseph,[3] Feb. 6, 1682–3; m. Mary Rogers.
4. iii. Mehetabel,[3] who was unm. 1720.

---

3. 5. Joseph,[3] m. Jan. 3, 1716–17, Mary (Harrington) Rogers, wid. of Daniel R., and dg. of Edward Harrington of W. by wf. Mary Ocington. He resided at W. until 1733. March 3, 1732–3, he purchased of Oliver Ward, for £890, a house, barn, and 75 acres at Westboro', [W. D. 7, 530], and d. there intestate 1759. His son Jona. as adm. presented an inventory of his estate, April 9, 1759, which had been reduced to £49.18.5. [W. P. 6, 127.] He had by wf. Mary at Wat.

13. 6. i. Mindwell,[4] Nov. 17, 1718, d. June 8, '41; m. Nov. 11, 1735–6, Silas Brigham, s. of David and Mary of Westboro'.
16. 7. ii. Susanna,[4] Mar. 27, 1720, d. Mar. 17, 1816; m. Col. Levi Brigham, (bro. of Silas), June 6, 1745.
21. 8. iii. Mehitabel,[4] Feb. 5, 1726, d. Aug. 30, '95; m. 1749, Moses Brigham, s. of Nathan of Southboro'.
29. 9. iv. Joseph,[4] Nov. 2, 1727, d. Aug. 1, '98; m. Sarah Rice, dg. of Seth R. of Northboro'.
38. 10. v. Jonathan,[4] June 2, 1730, d. Dec. 3, 1801; m. Dec. 4, '61, Hannah Merriam, dg. of Dea. M. of Grafton.
11. vi. Sarah,[4] bap. Sept. 24, 1732; d. in infancy.
46. 12. vii. Daniel,[4] March 30, 1736–7, at Westboro'; m. Eliz. Adams of G.

---

6. 13. Mindwell,[4] m. Silas Brigham, who d. Mar. 11, 1791, r. Shrewsb.; had

59. 14. i. Jemima,[5] March 23, 1736; m. 1766, Constantine Hardy.
ii. Mary,[5] April 19, 1739, d. Jan. 14, 1740.
64. 15. iii. David,[5] —— 1740, d. Sep. 27, 1824; m. Mar 21, 1766, Mercy Maynard, who d. Nov. 10, 1766.

---

7. 16. Susanna (Grout) Brigham, distinguished for pleasing and dignified manners and energy of character, was highly respected through a

long life of 96 yrs. She m. Col. Levi Brigham, b. Aug. 21, 1717, d. Feb. 1, 1787, r. Westboro'; had,

72. 17. I. Levi,[5] Aug. 26, 1741, d. 1821; m. Tabitha Hardy.
II. Joseph,[5] Dec. 21, 1747, d. Feb. 15, 1760.
III. Elijah,[5] Jan. 14, 1750, d. 1750.
82. 18. IV. Elijah,[5] Hon., July 7, 1751, d. Feb. 22, 1818; m. Sept. 21, 1780, Anna Sophia Parkman.
88. 19. V. Susanna,[5] Jan. 29, 1754, d. Nov. 10, 1834; m. Jan. 9, 1777, Breck Parkman.
93. 20. VI. Winslow,[5] June 18, 1756, d. Sep. 4, 1837; m. 1782, Alice Cushing.
VII. Josiah,[5] Aug. 12, 1758, d. unm. Jan. 9, 1788. An eminent physician in Westboro'.
VIII. Mindwell,[5] Aug. 10, 1760, d. unm. Feb. 1, 1784.
IX. Anna,[5] May 28, 1763, d. May 30, 1790.

---

8. 21. Mehitabel,[4] m. Moses Brigham, b. 1722, d. Dec. 3, '69, r. Westbo.; had
102. 22. I. Sarah,[5] April 18, 1750, d. Aug. 20, 1827; m. July 2, 1772, Jonathan Forbes or Forbush.
112. 23. II. Moses,[5] May 31, 1753; m. Wealthy Johnson of Lebanon, Ct.
120. 24. III. Phinehas,[5] July 23, 1755; m. April 29, 1779, Lydia Batherick.
125. 25. IV. Mehitabel,[5] Jan. 31, 1758, d. Dec. 11, 1844; m. 1775, John Fay of Westboro'.
134. 26. V. Ebenezer,[5] March 3, 1761; m. Judith Hasseltine of Westboro'.
140. 27. VI. Mary,[5] July 2, 1764; m. abt. 1792, Dr. Amasa Braman of Sutton.
142¾. 28. VII. Joseph,[5] A. M., Sep. 23, 1766, d. Sep. 10, 1821; m. Sarah Woods.

---

9. 29. Joseph,[4] m. 1754, Sarah Rice, b. July 3, 1734; d. June 10, 1808; r. Westboro'; had
143. 30. I. Joseph,[5] M. D., Dec. 3, 1755; m. '81, Phebe, dau. of Job Puffer.
II. Benjamin,[5] M. D., April 22, 1757; d. unm. Feb. 3, 1783.
149. 31. III. William,[5] April 18, 1758; m. Rebecca Woodbury.
155. 32. IV. Sarah,[5] Mar. 24, 1760, d. June 29, 1841; m. about 1783, Frederick Keyes of Acworth, N. H.
162. 33. V. Ebenezer,[5] Col., Jan. 6, 1762, d. July 9, 1850; m. 1793, Polly Houston of Acworth.
168. 34. VI. Seth,[5] Esq., Jan. 16, 1764, d. March 1823; m. Oct. 21, 1794, Susanna, dg. of Phinehas Haskel of Westboro'.
171. 35. VII. Samuel,[5] Dec. 8, 1765, d. July 30, 1827; m. June 7, 1795, Elizabeth, dg. of Phin. Gleason of Westb.; 2d, Wid. Susan (Elliot) Morse of Spencer.
VIII. Mindwell,[5] Dec. 1, 1768, d. unm. 1788.
181. 36. IX. Elizabeth,[5] Aug. 6, 1770; m. June 8, 1850, Jonas Gale of Sut.
X. Dorothy,[5] May 19, 1772, d. Nov. 30, '76.
XI. Lucy,[5] July 6, 1774; d. Sep. 17, '75.
182. 37. XII. Lucy,[5] June 30, 1776; m. July 30, 1795, Benj. Clark of Westb.

---

10. 38. Jonathan,[4] m. Hannah Merriam, who d. his wid., March 24, 1811, r. Westboro'; had
185. 39. I. Jonathan,[5] Rev., A. M., April 11, 1763, d. June 6, 1835; m. Sep. 27, 1796, Polly Taylor.
186. 40. II. Hannah,[5] Jan. 8, 1765; m. 1790, Dea. Nath'l Newton of Hawley

187. 41. III. Mary,[5] Feb. 16, 1767; m. Mar., 1803, Zebedee Reading of Graf.
IV. Sarah,[5] Oct. 25, 1769; d. unm.
188. 42. V. Ruth,[5] Sept. 30, 1770; m. Sept. 25, 1794, Edward Glover.
189. 43. VI. Moses,[5] Feb. 1, 1773; m. Oct. 14, 1804, Catharine Warren.
44. VII. Sarah,[5] March 19, 1775; m. Moses Hall of Spencer. No chil.
VIII. Nancy or Anna,[5] 1798, d. Aug. 1, 1807.
190. 45. IX. Susan,[5] 1780, d. Dec. 27, 1837; m. Oct. 14, 1804, John Warren of Grafton.

---

12. 46. Daniel,[4] m. Elizabeth Adams, b. March 18, 1744, d. Aug. 15, 1822, dg. of Nath'l A. of Grafton; s. on a farm bet. Westbo. and G. and rm. 1777, to Acworth, where he d. July 15, 1809; had,
191. 47. I. Daniel,[5] M. D., Feb. 29, 1763, d. Oct. 2, 1802; m. Feb. 1, 1789, Azubah Rockwood; had only Nancy, m. Dr. Tho. Barrett of Chester, Vt.
192. 48. II. Andrew,[5] Oct. 24, 1764, d. Oct. 12, 1836; m. Huldah Keyes.
193. 49. III. Elizabeth,[5] Oct. 23, 1766; m. Tho. Dodge of Acworth.
194. 50. IV. Polly,[5] Aug. 26, 1768, d. June 8, 1807; m. Amos Keyes.
195. 51. V. Lucy,[5] Aug. 3, 1770, d. Jan. 8, 1819; m. Edwd. Slader of Ac.
196. 52. VI. Alexander,[5] June 6, 1772, d. Oct. 3, 1841; m. Esther Fisher, r. Francistown.
53. VII. Nathaniel,[5] July 1, 1774, d. Feb. 14, 1844, sine prole; m. Lucinda Slader, who d. 1806, and 2d, Mary Davis.
198. 54. VIII. Sally,[5] Aug. 9, '76, d. June 17, 1807; m. Gowen Gilmore, Esq.
199. 55. IX. John,[5] May 27, '78, at Ac., d. July 4, '38; m. Hannah Stebbins.
200. 56. X. Mindwell,[5] Aug. 2, 1780, d. March 27, 1812; m. Elisha Park, manufacturer, r. Ac.
201. 57. XI. Martha,[5] Dec. 3, '82; m. James M. Warner, r. A.
202. 58. XII. Linda,[5] Dec. 28, '85; m. Bezaleel Beckwith; 2d, —— Prouty of Royalston.
XIII. Leonard,[5] Feb. 29, 1787, d. Dec. 19, 1790.

---

14. 59. Jemima,[5] m. Constantine Hardy, d. 1777, s. of Phineas H., r. Westboro'; had,
60. I. Mindwell,[6] Nov. 27, 1763; m. May, '85, Elijah Whitney of W.
61. II. Constantine,[6] Jan. 10, 1767; m. Sally Flagg.
III. Rachel,[6] April 21, 1769; d. unm.
62. IV. Silas,[6] May 17, 1771; m. Beulah Forbush.
63. V. Mary,[6] April 30, 1773; m. —— Goldthwaite of Northbridge.
VI. Tabitha,[6] March 26, 1775; d. unm. Dec. 15, 1841.
VII. Prudence,[6] Oct. 18, 1777; d. unm. Dec. 12, 1841.

---

15. 64. David Brigham,[5] m. Mercy Maynard, who d. Nov. 10, 1766, and 2d, '68, Martha Chamberlain of Westboro', who d. Aug. 9, 1807; and 3d, 1809, Hannah Marcy of Brooklyn, Ct.; r. Shrewsbury; had,
65. I. Nathaniel,[6] July 27, 1769.
66. II. Edmund T.[6], March 9, 1771.
III. Mercy,[6] June 10, 1773, d. Aug. 28, 1776.
IV. Prescott,[6] June 24, 1775, d. Sept. 22, 1776.
V. David,[6] Aug. 6, 1777, d. Aug. 26, 1780.
67. VI. Prescott,[6] 1780.
68. VII. Martha,[6] March 6, 1782; m. Balch Dean.

69. VIII. Mercy,[6] March 21, 1784; m. 1806, John Rider.
70. IX. David,[6] Aug. 15, 1786; m. a dg. of David Ripley, grad. at H. U. 1810, practised law in Greenfield and Fitchburg, and died in Iowa, 1843.
71. X. Ebenezer,[6] 1789.
XI. Luther,[6] 1791, d. Aug. 27, 1793.

---

17. 72. Levi Brigham,[5] m. July 9, 1771, Tabitha Hardy, r. Fitzwilliam; had,
73. I. Lydia,[6] Aug. 24, 1772; m. Ephraim Phillips of Fitzw.
74. II. Joseph,[6] June 2, 1774; m. —— Fullam.
75. III. Hannah,[6] March 12, 1777; m. —— Perry.
76. IV. Levi,[6] Dec. 19, 1778; m. Mary Ayer.
77. V. Tabitha,[6] Sept. 30, 1780; m. Capt. —— Wright.
78. VI. Anna,[6] April 26, 1782; m. Capt. —— Kendall.
79. VII. Rufus,[6] Nov. 2, 1783, d. May 27, 1802.
80. VIII. Mindwell,[6] April 11, 1785; m. —— Scott.
81. IX. Susannah,[6] April 30, 1790; m. —— Potter.

---

18. 82. Elijah Brigham,[5] Hon., grad. at Dart. Col., s. in Westboro' as a merchant; was 12 years a member of the Senate, 2 do. of the Ex. Council, 16 yrs. Judge of the C. C. P., and a mem. of Congress fr. 1810 until his death at Washington, Feb. 22, 1818. He m., Sep. 21, 1780, Anna Sophia Parkman, dg. of Rev. Eben'r P. of W., who d. Nov. 26, '83; and 2d, Apr. 20, '86, Wid. Sarah Hammock, who d. March 22, '87; and 3d, Dec. 16, '92, Sarah, b. July 28, 1756, d. Feb. 5, 1838, the dg. of the sage and sainted Patriot, Gen. Ward; had,
83. I. Anna Sophia,[6] July 26, 1781; m. Mar. 9, 1813, Joseph F. Boardman of Hopkinton.
84. II. Elijah,[6] April 21, 1783; m. March, 1806, Nancy, dg. of Col. Nathan Fisher of Westboro'.
85. III. Sally,[6] Jan. 27, 1787; m. Oct. 1821, John Gregory of Charlest.
86. IV. Anna Maria,[6] July 14, 1794, by 3d wf.; m. Oct. 12, 1818, Ebenezer Morgan Phillips, Esq. from Charlton, rs. Westboro'; had *Sarah Brigham*,[7] Sep. 1, 1822; *John G.*[7] d. '53.
V. Sally Sophronia,[6] Dec. 22, 1795; d. Dec. 3, 1810.
VI. Dana Ward,[6] March 9, 1797; d. unm. Nov. 23, 1830.
VII. Susanna Walter,[6] May 4, 1798; d. Dec. 24, 1825.
87. VIII. Catharine Martha,[6] Jan. 21, 1801; m. Feb. 18, 1830, George H. Lowe of Ashburnham.

---

19. 88. Susanna,[5] m. Breck Parkman, Esq., an excellent man and highly respected merchant of Westboro', b. Jan. 27, 1748–9, the s. of Rev. Eben'r P., the 1st minister of W., and d. Feb. 3, 1825; had,
89. I. Hannah Breck,[6] Oct. 22, 1778, d. Sep. 6, 1834; m. June 25, 1801, Dr. John E. Tyler of Boston.
90. II. Susan Brigham,[6] April 13, 1781; m. Oct. 5, 1809, Rev. Elisha Rockwood, D. D. (No. 155.)
91. III. Charles,[6] May 26, 1785, d. Sep. 13, 1834; m. 1811, Joanna P. Fay, dg. of Jona. Fay of Concord.
IV. Robert Breck,[6] Sep. 29, 1789, d. unm. April 30, 1855.
V. Nancy,[6] Dec. 31, 1792, d. Jan. 1, 1807.

vi. Mary A.[6], May 12, 1796, d. Dec. 23, 1812.
92. vii. Charlotte Sophia,[6] Feb. 5, 1800; m. May 13, 1824, George Denny, merchant of Boston.

---

20. 93. Winslow[5] Brigham, m. Alice Cushing, b. July 23, 1757, d. Feb. 7, 1847, dg. of Col. Job C. of Shrewsbury, r. Northboro'; had,
i. Emory,[6] Sep. 22, 1782, d. '83; ii. Emory,[6] Jan. 5, '84, d. '85.
94. iii. Nathaniel,[6] Oct. 7, 1785; m. Dorothy Ball, b. April 11, 1786.
95. iv. Alice,[6] March 11, 1787; m. April 22, 1812, Seth Rice, son of Deacon Seth of Northboro'.
96. v. Josiah,[6] Sep. 1, 1788; m. Nov. 23, 1814, Elizabeth, dg. of John Fiske of Northboro'.
97. vi. Lucy C.[6], Sep. 27, 1789; m. 1, Jesse Morse of Spencer; 2d, May 3, 1847, Nathan White.
vii. Nancy,[6] Oct. 1, 1791, d. May 1, 1792.
98. viii. Nancy,[6] Dec. 2, 1792; m. 1839, Maj. Eli Prouty of Spencer.
99. ix. Emory,[6] April 16, 1794; m. Lucy Corbett.
100. x. Mindwell,[6] May 5, 1796; m. Abram Brigham, s. of Dr. Daniel [of Berlin.
xi. Winslow,[6] Dec. 11, 1797, d. 1818.
101. xii. Lydia,[6] Aug. 11, 1799; m. Thos. T. Farnsworth of Groton.

---

22. 102. Sarah,[5] m. Dea Jonathan Forbes or Forbush, who d. June 15, 1805; r. Westboro'; had,
103. i. Moses,[6] April 18, 1773; m. 1797, Abigail Baker.
104. ii. Jonathan,[6] Dec. 6, 1775; m. Jan. 17, 1802, Esther Chamberlain.
105. iii. Holland,[6] July 7, 1777; m. Nov. 7, 1803, Polly, dg. Col. Moses Wheelock of Westboro'.
106. iv. Ephraim,[6] Sep. 17, 1779; m. Mary, dg. of Maj. Goddard of And.
107. v. Sarah,[6] Oct. 13, 1782; m. May, 1815, John Sanborn of Westb.
108. vi. Hannah,[6] April 18, 1785; m. 1819, Silas Maynard of Westb.
109. vii. Elias,[6] Aug. 10, 1789; m. Sep. 1811, Mary Wadsworth of Graf.
110. viii. Nancy,[6] May 24, 1790; m. 1812, Sam'l Chamberlain of Westb.
111. ix. Achsah,[6] June 22, 1794; m. Nov. 30, 1815, Eli Chamberlain, son of Daniel of Westb.

---

23. 112. Moses[5] Brigham, r. Hanover, N. H., where he d.; m. Wealthy Johnson, and 2d, Lucinda Tiffany of Warren, N. H.; had,
113. i. Wealthy C.[6], m. John Ham.
114. ii. Bela B.[6], m. 1, Hannah Davenport; 2, Abby Whitney.
115. iii. Susan L.[6], m. John Munroe; iv. John H., d. unm.
116. v. Fanny,[6] by 2d wf.; m. Seneca Allen.
117. vi. Lucy M.[6], m. Abram Twax.
118. vii. George D.[6], d. 1837; viii. Maria,[6] d. unm.
119. ix. Sophia A.[6], m. Carlos Colton.

---

24. 120. Phinehas[5] Brigham, r. Westboro'; m. Lydia Batherick, dg. of David B. of Westboro', r. W.; had,
121. i. Eli,[6] May 3, 1780; m. Asenath Warren of Westb.
122. ii. Phinehas,[6] March 28, 1782; m. Mar. 19, 1805, Lydia Wilkins.
123. iii. Willard,[6] Sep. 20, 1784; m. Nov. 21, 1810, Betsey Sherman.
iv. Lydia,[6] Sep. 23, 1787, d. '91; v. Nahum,[6] Feb. 10, 1790, d. '92.
vi. Stephen,[6] June 3, 1792, d. unm. in Upton.
124. vii. Lambert,[6] June 7, 1794, m.

25. 125. Mehitabel,[5] m. John Fay, who d. June 9, 1837, r. Westboro'; had,
126. I. Polly,[6] Dec. 22, 1778; m. Elias Miller.
II. Mehitable,[6] Feb. 20, 1781, d. March 5, '81.
III. Mehitable,[6] March 19, 1782, d. unm. '54.
127. IV. John,[6] April 19, 1784; m. March 13, 1808, Elizabeth, dg. of Daniel Noyes.
128. V. Joseph,[6] Sep. 27, 1786; m. 1815, Eunice, dg. Peter Fay, Southb.
129. VI. Lucy,[6] Jan. 26, 1789; m. Willard Gates of Worcester.
130. VII. Edward,[6] July 19, 1791; m. Priscilla Price of Albany.
131. VIII. Sukey, Sep. 30, 1794; m. April 11, 1821, Jonas Stone.
132. IX. Josiah,[6] Dec. 29, 1797; m. 1839, Mary, dg. David Warren of W.
133. X. Charles M.[6], Sep. 24, 1803; m. Mrs. Althea R. Waters of Charl.
XI. Nancy M.[6], b. April 15, 1805, d. unm. March 28, 1839.

---

26. 134. Ebenezer,[5] m. Judith Hasseltine, r. Townsend; had,
135. I. John,[6] m. Orpha Hasseltine. 136. II. Moses.[6] 137. III. Lyman.[6] 138. IV. Judith,[6] m. Judson Murdock. 139. V. Wealthy,[6] m. Elijah Allen.

---

27. 140. Mary,[5] m. Dr. Amasa Braman, r. Millbury; had,
141. I. Dana Augustus,[6] Aug. 1794, A. B., Brown Univ. 1815, m. Eliza, dg. of Elijah Burbank, Millbury.
142. II. Mary,[6] m. Dr. William Benedict of M.
142½. III. Ann,[6] m. Le Barron Putnam of Sutton.

---

28. 142¾. Joseph Brigham,[5] A. M. Dart. Col., a lawyer, m. Sarah Woods, b. June 9, 1776, d. Feb. 21, 1806, r. Marlboro' where he d.; had,
I. Eliza C.[6], Jan. 27, 1795; m. May 15, 1823, Martin Stone, a lawyer of Concord.
II. Lydia V.[6], April 19, 1796, d. unm.
III. Sally C.[6], Jan. 29, 1798; m. Oct. 17, 1820, John Cotting, Marlb.
IV. Joseph C.[6], Dec. 20, 1800; m. 1829, Hannah Lincoln, Taunton.
V. Moses W.[6], Dec. 18, 1802, d. unm. in Texas, stabbed with dirk.
VI. Frances L.[6], July 21, 1803, d. unm. Sep. 18, '45; a dentist.
VII. Caroline M.[6], Feb. 20, 1805; m. Jan. '25, Rich'd Farwell, Marlb.

---

30. 143. Joseph Grout,[5] M. D., d. May 28, 1820; m. Phebe Puffer, who d. Nov. 28, 1839. He s. in Grafton, and 1794 rm. to Monson; had,
144. I. Nahum,[6] April 4, 1782; m. Sally, dg. of Daniel Carpenter of M., r. M., Whitingham, Vt., now rs. Leon, Cattaraugus Co. N. Y.; had 1. *Elijah B.*[7]; 2. *Joseph*[7]; 3. *Annis*[7]; 4. *Chloe*[7]; 5. *Rathbun*[7]; 6. *Seth*,[7] m. Sarah Taggart, 1846, rs. Bos., had George Henry,[8] June 14, 1849; 7. *James*,[7] m. 1845, Emmeline Elwood, rs. Bos., had James Henry,[8] b. Nov. 1, '46, d. Oct. '48; 8. *Daniel*,[7] d. Oct. 1851, a. 23, m. 1850, Harriet Elwood, r. Bos., had Georgiana,[8] April 1, 1853; 9. *Samuel*[7].
145. II. Joseph,[6] May 19, 1785; m. Nov. 12, 1807, Nancy Cotton, b. Dec. 12, 1783, of Monson, r. M.; had 1. *Joseph B.*[7], Sep. 2, 1808, m. 1839, Sarah Pritchard of Brookfield, had 1. Charles,[8] Jan. '41; 2. a dg. 2. *Elizabeth C.*[7], Sep. 22, 1816, m. Daniel Carpenter, rs. Monson. Nancy C. d. June 25, '25, and Joseph[6] m. 2d, June 29, '36, Miriam Groves of Monson, b. Sep.

39, 1802. 3. *Samuel F.*[7], Feb. 12, 1841, d. Feb. 16, '41; 4. *Miriam N.*[7], Aug. 2, 1842. Miriam (Groves) d. Sep. 25, 1848, and Joseph[6] m. May 30, 1849, Wid. Parma Fuller, of Ludlow, Vt.

146. III. Phebe,[6] July 7, 1787, (d.); m. Col. John Hoar of Monson, rs. M.; had 1. *Phebe*,[7] m. Orsamus White, rs. Monson; 2. *Rice*,[7] m. Mary Ann Smith; 3. *Susan*,[7] m. Parsons Cady; 4. *Caroline*,[7] m. —— Bradway; 5. *Emily*,[7] m. Almus White; 6. *Mercy*,[7] m. Lucius Shaw; 7. *Harriet*,[7] m. —— Ruby.

IV. Benjamin,[6] b. 1790, d. 1790.

147. V. Chloe,[6] March 31, 1792; m. Dec. 20, 1809, Charles Gardner, who d. Dec. 9, '48, r. Monson; and 2d, April, 1851, Noah Stimson of Palmer, r. Monson, Enfield and Brookfield; had 1. *Mary*,[7] July 11, 1810, m. Nov. 20, 1833, Darius Chace of Harwich; 2. *Eliza*,[7] Aug. 18, 1813, m. May 3, 1837, James Learned; 3. *Charles P.*[7], Dec. 19, 1817, m. Oct. 30, 1839, Lydia Crocker of S. Wilbraham; 4. *Alexander H.*[7], Dec. 28, 1824, d. June 14, 1839.

148. VI. Benjamin,[6] March 31, 1795, d. April 28, 1841; m. Lucy Shaw, d. Nov. 6, 1839, r. Munson; had 1. *Eliza*,[7] m. Harrison Green; 2. *Benjamin W.*[7], m. Laura Bugbee; 3. *John H.*[7]; 4. *Maria*,[7] m.; 5. *Mindwell*,[7] m. —— Woodworth; 6. *Edwin*[7]; 7. *Mary*[7]; 8. *Lucy*.[7]

---

31. 149. William Grout,[5] Esq., enlisted in the American army a few months before he was 18; and at the battle of Monmouth he was overcome by the heat, ("melted") taken to the hospital, and six months afterwards carried on a litter to Westboro', where he nearly recovered; m. Rebecca Woodbury, dg. of Zach. W. of Beverly, and 2d, Amey Campbell, May 20, 1799, s. at Acworth, N. H., where he acted as a magistrate for 30 years, and often as rep. in the Leg. of N. H. At the age of 50 he united with the Bap. Chh., and was a man of uncommon abilities and hopeful piety. In 1828 he rm. to Rushford, N. Y., where he d. Jan. 9, 1836, aged 78. He had,

I. Hannah,[6] b. 1793, d. aged 5 yrs.

150. II. Mindwell,[6] b. 1795, d. aged 49; m. John C. McKean of Acw., rm. to Genesee, N. Y.; had 1. *John C.*[7]; 2. *Mary*[7]; 3. *Wm. Grout*[7]; 4. *Rebecca*,[7] all r. in Pa. and Ill.

151. III. Rebecca,[6] April 22, 1802, d. 1821; m. Reuben Gates of Acw., drowned 1823; had *Reuben*,[7] 1821, m. Esther, dg. of James de Golier of Bradford, Pa., and was killed by a tree in 1849, leaving 4 children.[8]

152. IV. Amey,[6] April 20, 1804, d. Dec. '56, sine prole; m. Sam'l Herrick, r. Lindon.

153. V. Wm. Grout,[6] M. D., b. Nov. 7, 1805, studied medicine; m. Sep. 27, '29, Minerva Stevens from Stockbridge, Mass.; practised with good success 6 yrs. in N. Y., rm. ab. 1843 to N. Camden, Lorain Co., O., of which he remains the only phys.; had

1. *Nancy L.*[7], Oct. 22, 1830, m. Harvey Butler, rs. C.; had, 1. Lois Maria,[8] Nov. 17, 1852, d. Oct. 20, '54; 2. Emma,[8] Oct. 31, '54.

2. *Seth*,[7] Oct. 20, '32, rs. Chicago, Ill.; 3. *Wm. H.*[7], Aug.

21, 1835, rs. Mansfield, O.; 4. *Minerva*,[7] Jan. 8, 1838; 5. *Rebecca*,[7] March 8, 1840; 6. *Amy*,[7] Oct. 12, 1842; 7. *Mary J.*[7], March 25, '45.

vi. Hannah,[6] 1808, rs. unm. in O. vii. Lucy,[6] Sep. 10, 1810, d. July 6, 1811.

---

32. 155. Sarah,[5] m. Frederic Keyes, who d. April 30, 1785; and 2d, Eusebius Silsby, d. Sep. 12, 1831, r. Ac.; had,

i. Frederick,[6] b. 1784, d. 1785.

156. ii. Frederick,[6] by 2d hus., m. Amanda Abel of Ac., rs. Erie, Pa.; had 1. *Alfred*[7]; 2. *Frederick*[7]; 3. *Harriet*[7]; 4. *Maria*[7]; 5. *Sylvester.*[7]

iii. Sally,[6] d. 1813.

157. iv. Eusebius,[6] m. Rebecca Priest.

158. v. Mindwell,[6] April, 1790, d. Oct. 12, 1851; m. Issachar Mayo, r. Acw.; had, 1. *Theron*,[7] 1811; 2. *Watson*,[7] 1812; 3. *Sarah Ann*[7]; 4. *Mary*[7]; 5. *Mindwell*[7]; 6. *Harriet.*[7]

159. vi. Philinda,[6] m. Nahum Orcutt; 2d, —— Harwood, r. Lynn; had 1. *Wm.*[7]; 2. *Sophia.*[7]

160. vii. Sophia,[6] m. Robert Clark, r. Lempster; had 1. *Eusebius*[7]; 2. *John*[7]; 3. *Bradley*[7]; 4. *Emily*[7], 5. *Sally*[7]; 6. *Mindwell.*[7]

161. viii. Joseph,[6] Nov. 10, 1799, m. 1824, Mary Keyes of Acworth, b. Aug. 19, 1802, dg. of Amos K. by wf. Polly Grout, dg. of Daniel; had 1. *Pamelia*,[7] Sep. 15, 1826, m. Oct. 23, '49, Gardner Durant, r. Newport, N. H.; 2. *Julia*,[7] Aug. 31, '28, m. March 11, '52, Milton P. Thornton.

---

33. 162. Ebenezer Grout,[5] Col. of 16th Reg. of N. H., 4 yrs. rep. in her Leg. and greatly respected for his integrity and beloved for his deep piety, m. Polly Houston, r. Acworth; had,

163. i. Benjamin,[6] May 4, 1794; m. 1819, Orra, dg. of David Cummings; served as Lieut. in the war of 1812, r. Acw.; had 1. *Laura Russel*,[7] Nov. 20, 1820, m. June 16, '48, Lewis B. Tibbets of Lowell, and 2d, Rev. Eleazer Smith, of Salmon Falls, N. H.; 2. *Carlos Benj.*[7] Oct. 14, 1823, m. April, '48, Elizabeth, dg. of James Johnson, Chelsea, Vt.; 3. *Sarah J.*[7] Aug. 3, 1825, m. '52, Lorenzo D. Coggeshall of N. York; 4. *Ebenezer*,[7] June 28, '28; 5. *Alonzo*,[7] Jan. 25, '31, d. '31; 6. *Alonzo C.*[7] Nov. 18, 1832; 7. *Solon*,[7] April 2, 1835; 8. *Fanny*,[7] Sep. 15, 1837; 9. *Chauncey L.*[7], Jan. 30, '40; 10. *Frank R.*[7] Dec. 11, 1842.

ii. Nancy,[6] Oct. 8, 1795, d. March 1, 1803.

164. iii. Sally,[6] Jan. 2, 1798; m. March 30, 1825, Horace Campbell of Ac.; had 1. *Mary Grout*,[7] Feb. 18, '26, m. Charles B. Cummings; 2. *Sarah*,[7] June 4, '28, m. Henry Lorenzo Silsby, (son of Henry); 3. *Nancy*,[7] Dec. 27, 1830; 4. *Horace F.*[7] Feb. 6, '31; 5. *Sylvester*,[7] Feb. 9, '33; 6. *Ebenezer Grout*,[7] April 30, 1841.

iv. Polly,[6] May 3, 1801; d. Aug. 9, 1802.

165. v. Polly,[6] Nov. 17, 1802; m. Nov. 10, '25, Alvah, son of Daniel Cummings of Acw.; had 1. *Alvah R.*[7] Aug. 27, '26, m. Mary, dg. of Cotton Davis, Ac.; 2. *Eben. Grout*,[7] Nov. 13, '28,

m. May 6, '55, Jane Woodbury; 3. *Oscar*,[7] March 6, '31, m. March 1, '54, Abby Noyes; 4. *George A.*[7], June 13, '33, m. May, '54, Elizabeth Smith; 5. *Mary Jane*,[7] Apr. 17, '35; 6. *Sarah Ann*,[7] Nov. 10, '37; 7. *Laura*,[7] June 18, '40, d. July 30, '40; 8. *Laura L.*[7], Nov. 19, '41; 9. *David M.*[7] March 5, '44.

166 VI. Nancy,[6] March 12, 1804, d. Nov. 4, '56; m. Feb, 7, '28, Winslow, son of Galen Allen, rs. Ac.; had 1. *Nancy Grout*,[7] Jan. 27, '29; 2. *George W.*[7], April 26, '30; 3. *Ebenezer Grout*,[7] Nov. 30, '31; 4. *Galen*,[7] Aug. 2, '33; 5. *Mary Grout*,[7] Feb. 2, '35; 6. *Lyman C.*[7], Sep. 12, '36; 7. *Chauncy L.*[7], June 3, '38; 8. *Carlos*,[7] April 25, '40; 9. *Julia Ann*,[7] Jan. 23, '44; 10. *Harlan P.*[7], April 25, '46; 11. *Harriet N.*[7], Aug. 16, '44.

VII. Ebenezer,[6] Feb. 20, 1806, d. March 21, '08.

VIII. Mindwell,[6] Aug. 10, 1808, d. March 8, '12.

167. IX. Ebenezer,[6] Nov. 23, 1810, m. Dec. '39, Zama, dg. of Mezeldi Keyes, r. Ac.; had 1. *Ebenezer S.*[7], June 2, '47; 2. *Carlos L.*[7], '49; 3. *Seth*,[7] Sep. 13, '53, d. Aug. 6, '56.

X. Mindwell,[6] July 7, 1812, d. unm. Dec. 29, '56.

---

34. 168. Seth,[5] Esq., m. Susanna Haskell, who d. Dec. 23, 1839, r. Winchendon, Falmouth, Me., and Northboro'; had,

I. Phinehas,[6] Aug. 4, 1795, d. Jan. 5, '96.

169. II. Susan,[6] Dec. 14, 1797, m. April 17, 1821, Daniel Holbrook, (p. 88), who d. Oct. 17, '35; and 2d, Capt. Cyrus Gale, Feb. 18, '52, rs. Northboro'; had by 1st hus., *Charles Grout*,[7] 1821, m. Aug. '47, Sarah Nason, from Berwick, Me.

170. III. Eliza,[6] Oct. 20, 1807, d. Feb. 23, '37; m. May, '27, Levi Holbrook (p. 88); had *Levi*,[7] March 7, '36, grad. Yale Col. '57, with the highest honors in his class.

---

35. 171. Samuel,[5] m. Elizabeth Gleason, who d. May 12, 1808; and 2d, April 5, 1811, Susanna Morse, widow of Jos. M. of Spencer, who d. Sep. 22, 1821; r. Westboro'; had,

172. I. Mindwell,[6] Nov. 20, 1795; m. Dec. 1, 1821, Abijah Nourse, who d. Feb. 25, 1850, r. Shrewsbury; had 1. *Amos Davis*,[7] July 27, 1824; 2. *Albert G.*[7], July 9, 1827; 3. *Sarah R.*[7], Nov. '31, d. July 5, '32; 4. *Lucy F.*[7], Nov. 9, '33, m. Aaron Cutler of Shrewsbury.

173. II. Betsey,[6] July 23, 1797, d. Sep. 3, 1844; m. April 4, '21, Eli, s. of Benj. Harrington of W.; had 1. *Benj.*[7], March 9, '23, m. Elizabeth, dg. of John Stowe of Graf.; 2. *Elizabeth*,[7] Sep. 17, 1825, m. May, '53, Calvin Anger of Worcester; 3. *Henry*,[7] Sep. 9, '28, m. March 22, '53, Eliza, dg. of Samuel Payson of Holliston; 4. *Daniel*,[7] May 17, 1832.

174. III. Melinda,[6] June 18, 1799; m. Oct. 10, 1820, Jonathan Whipple, who d. Nov. 10, '51, r. Graf. and Bos.; had 1. *John Adams*,[7] Sep. 10, 1822, m. May 12, '47, Elizabeth Mann, rs. Bos., had i. Martha Elizabeth,[8] June 22, '48; ii. Sarah Kimball,[8] March 13, 1850; iii. Ella Melinda,[8] Dec. 22, '51; iv. Annie Adams,[8] July 12, '53; v. Mary Frances,[8] April 12, '55; vi.

a dg., May 8, '57. 2. *Lucy E.*[7], Jan. 20, 1825, d. unm. Jan. 18, 1843. 3. *Jona. Francis*,[7] Oct. 11, 1829, m. Oct. 11, '53, Sarah Ann Bradford, Graf. Vt., rs. New York, had Helen,[8] Aug. 1, '54, d. '56. 4. *Melinda Grout*,[7] March 5, 1831, m. April 27, '53, John S. Walker of Medway; had Helen Melinda,[8] June 3, '54. 5. *Charles Henry*,[7] Jan. 2, '35, d. '35.

175. iv. Sarah Rice,[6] March 25, 1802; m. Oct. 23, '27, Aaron Kimball of Grafton, rs. Bos.; had *Augustus H.*[7], March 17, 1829, m. May 29, '51, Louisa A. Daniels, had Louisa D. (d.)

v. Samuel,[6] March 3, 1804, d. unm. Jan. 11, '39.

176. vi. Nancy,[6] April 24, 1806, m. Nov. 15, '30, Joshua B. Kimball of Grafton; had 1. *Charles W.*[7], Aug. 17, '31, m. May 15, '54, Mary E. Town of Fitchburg, rs. Bos., had Alice Nancy,[8] April 21, '55. 2. *George H.*[7], Feb. 25, '39.

177. vii. Susan D.[6], Dec. 27, 1812, by 2d wf.; m. Sep. 6, '37, Ebenezer Upham, b. May 24, 1806, from Windham, Vt., rs. Chesterfield, Ill.; had 1. *Mary A.*[7], May 9, 1840; 2. *Frances A.*[7], March 21, '42; 3. *Herbert E.*[7], b. '46, d. '50.

178. viii. Catherine E.[6], March 1, 1815; m. Oct. 11, '36, Daniel Clapp, b. Feb. 12, 1811, r. Gardner; had 1. *Susan Grout*,[7] Oct. 22, '37, m. May 19, '57, Artemas Coolidge; 2. *Joseph W.*[7], Dec. 14, '39; 3. *Samuel B.*[7], June 9, '41; 4. *Sarah M.*[7], Nov. 15, '43; 5. *Daniel E.*[7], July 26, '48; 6. *Edward K.*[7], Oc. 7, '53.

179. ix. Joseph Putnam,[6] Aug. 31, 1816; m. Dec. 25, '46, Senia Ann Thompson, r. Agency City, Ia.

180. x. Benjamin Buckley,[6] Jan. 12, 1820; m. April, 1851, Mary Ann Read of Rutland, b. Jan. 31, '25, rs. Chesterfield, Ill.; had 1. *Susan E.*[7], July 29, '54; 2. *Samuel R.*[7], Jan. 9, '57.

---

36. 181. Elizabeth Grout,[5] m. Nov. 1, 1795, Jonas Gale, b. March 6, 1765, s. of Nehemiah G. of Sutton, s. in S., now Millbury, where he died Nov. 21, 1814. She d. in Washington, D. C., June 8, 1850. Mrs. Gale united with a kind and benevolent spirit great energy and strength of character. For 58 years she walked with the Baptist church, exhibiting in her daily deportment unequivocal signs of deep and fervent piety. Truly might she be called a mother in Israel. The close of her long and useful life was serene; and, to the last, she utterly discarded her own goodness as a ground of justification, and placed all her trust in the merits of Christ. Her last words were, "Let me go, let me go to my Saviour." She had,

i. Nancy,[6] b. Aug. 11, 1796, d. unm. Nov. 22, 1814.

ii. Lucy,[6] May 3, 1798, d. Feb. 3, 1830; m. Oct. 8, 1820, Benj. Pond, M. D. of Westboro', who d. June 7, 1857, a man of professional eminence and great moral worth; had 1. *Joseph C.*[7], April 20, '29, d. Jan. 25, '30.

iii. Leonard D. Gale,[6] A. M., M. D., b. July 25, 1800, at Sutton, now Millbury. At the age of 14 he lost his father, and his training thereafter devolved upon his mother, who was a woman of great decision and energy and uncommon piety. Her first desire was to see her children Christians; the next that they should be well educated. Soon after the death of his father he was sent to school, and was placed first under

L. Grozelier Lith. Boston.

Truly Yours
S. L. Gale

the care of Rev. Dr. Going of Worcester, and afterwards at Leicester Academy. Here he acquired a taste for study, and decided upon a collegiate course. His mother, meantime, had removed to her native town, where she would have a better opportunity to educate her children. Here he pursued his studies, teaching a district school in winter; and in 1821, entered Brown University, Providence, where he remained three years. He then removed to Union College at Schenectady, where he graduated in 1825. The small patrimony left him by his father was now exhausted; he must henceforth make his way in the world by his own energies. He was not a man of brilliant genius, but he had that which is more necessary to success in life—a fixed purpose, untiring industry, and a patient, persevering spirit.

Having decided upon the medical profession, he entered the office of his cousin, Dr. E. G. Dunnel of New York, as a pupil, in the autumn of 1825. Here he continued through the winter; but his health failing, he was unable to procure the means of support and continue his studies; so, after having attended one course of lectures, he gave up the study of medicine for the present and engaged in teaching. During the two years he was thus engaged, he applied himself to the study of the natural sciences, particularly chemistry, and commenced lecturing, delivering his first course in Peale's Museum.

He now resumed the study of medicine, and in 1830 received his M. D. from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of the city of New York. The same year he connected himself with the Presbyterian Church, under the care of Rev. Dr. Cox, but has since removed his relation to the Episcopal Church. The nine years following, he remained in New York, struggling against reverses, but patiently persevering notwithstanding repeated losses and disappointments. During this period he was employed first as Assistant Prof. of Chemistry in the New York College of Physicians and Surgeons, and afterwards as Prof. of Chemistry in the New York College of Pharmacy, (which latter place he held four years,) Prof. of Chemistry, Geology and Mineralogy in the University of New York, and Lecturer and Teacher of Chemistry in Madame Okiel's school, where he was engaged ten years.

In 1832 he was resident physician in one of the cholera hospitals, during the prevalence of the epidemic in that city, continuing meantime, with great ardor, the study of chemistry, and lecturing. In 1833 he was employed to make a Geological survey of the Island of New York, and the same year assisted Prof. Morse in constructing the Electro Magnetic Telegraph. In 1834 he published a Chemistry for Schools, the whole edition of which was destroyed by fire. A second edition was published in 1837, which met a better fate, and was well received.

Aug. 21, 1835, he was married to Anna E., a daughter of Capt. Lewis Smith, who commanded a vessel in the war of 1812. In the winter of 1839–40, he left New York, having been appointed Prof. of Chemistry in Jefferson College, Washington, (Mi.) where he remained two years, performing the duties of the President as well as his own. At the end of that period, he returned to New

York; difficulties growing out of the commercial crisis at that time having so affected the pecuniary interests of the College it was necessary to suspend operations. The four years following, he was chiefly employed in manufacturing chemicals. In 1843, Prof. Morse commenced laying the wires for the Electric Telegraph between Washington and Baltimore, and Dr. Gale was employed to assist him.

In 1846 he received the appointment of Assistant Examiner in the Patent Office at Washington. In removing thither, the vessel which contained his effects, among which were a very valuable library of seven or eight hundred volumes and his chemical apparatus, was wrecked, and the whole lost without insurance. His family, among whom was his aged mother, barely escaped with their lives.

His life had been hitherto a succession of losses and disappointments, such as few, without the aid of God's grace, would have endured without faltering. Twice he had been robbed of everything, twice lost his property by fire, and now the wreck had nearly completed the work. But grateful to God, who had carried him through so many difficulties and had now spared to him the lives of his family, he applied himself with renewed energy to his new employment, and, by good management and economy, succeeded in a few years in retrieving his fortunes. Two years after he was promoted to a chief Examinership, which place he still retains, and is now the oldest Examiner in the office. His department is the Chair of Chemistry. He is an active member of Trinity Church in Washington City, and has maintained throughout his life an unblemished moral character, is a sincere and consistent christian, liberal to the poor, and a ready and cheerful contributor to every christian object. In the social relations of life, those who know him best appreciate him most highly. He had 1. *Clara Augusta*,[7] b. Aug. 21, 1837; 2. *Wm. Lewis*,[7] March 14, 1841, d. March 18, 1842.

IV. Philenea,[6] b. Aug. 3, 1802, d. March 2, '04.

V. Philenea,[6] March 6, 1804, d. Jan. 23, '15.

VI. Benjamin A.[6], April 3, 1806, d. Jan. 29, '08.

VII. Jonas R.[6], March 30, 1808; m. Sep. 29, 1829, Cynthia M., dg. of Jasper Adams of Southboro,' who d. Feb. 23, '55; and 2d, April 16, '56, Rosina Latham, dg. of Dr. L. of Ill., rs. Delavan, Ill.; had 1. *Charles Leonard*,[7] b. Aug. 30, 1830; m. Sep. 1853, Caroline Cheever of D.; 2. *Henry Russel*,[7] Jan. 19, 1834; 3. *Cyrus Adams*,[7] Nov. 9, 1838, d. '38.

VIII. Elizabeth Grout,[6] b. July 29, 1810, resides unm. at Washington, D. C. and unites with other useful pursuits that of genealogy. The contents of this Chapter are only an abridgment of the collections she has disinterestedly made and gratuitously reported, and imperfectly show what may be accomplished by female hands in this department of useful historical research. May her labors be continued in perfecting and enlarging this Genealogy, in anticipation of a demand for a volume of Grout and De Groot history by the next generation.

37. 182. Lucy,[5] m. Benjamin Clark, b. Feb. 14, 1772, d. Aug. 17, 1751, r. Westboro', Cambridge, Boston and Bellingham; had,

i. Benj. Grout,[6] Aug. 31, 1797, d. Sep. 1, '97.

ii. Benj. F.[6], April 22, 1805, d. unm. Oct. 18, '33.

iii. Lucy Ann,[6] April 24, 1807; m. Dec. 13, 1827, Whitman Bates of Belling., who d. Dec. 12, '49, r. Mendon and Pawtucket; had 1. *Caroline L.*[7], Oct. 10, '28, m. May 9, '55, Dexter Chilson of Bel.; 2. *Frederick*,[7] Aug. 22, '31, m. June 11, '56, Harriet N. Reed of Pawtucket.

iv. Joseph Grout,[6] July 14, 1811, was connected with the Exploring Expedition under Col. Wilkes, and subsequently in the employ of the Bethel Society of New York, possessed fine talents; d. Aug. 26, '50, at sea; m. July 4, '45, Elizabeth Stukey of New York, r. ditto; had 1. *Lutilla Amelia*,[7] June 28, 1846; 2. *Emma Augusta*,[7] Jan. 13, 1850.

v. Charles,[6] Jan. 2, 1816, d. Jan. 20, '16.

vi. Mary Sophia,[6] Nov. 3, 1820, m. 1844, Albert Slocum of Bellingham, rs. Delavan, Ill.

---

39. 185. Jonathan,[5] Rev., A. M., grad. Harv. Col. July 21, 1790, studied Theology with Rev. Dr. Lyman of Hatfield, was licensed Aug. 7, 1793. preached first at Hawley, where the church voted him a call Aug. 20, and he was ord. Oct. 23 ensuing, in a barn yet standing, which had been converted into a place of worship. "Mr. G." says a Rev. cotemporary, "was a peacemaker and a man of an excellent spirit;" "he was a diligent, laborious, and successful minister; he loved his people and they loved him." He remained sole pastor of this chh. about 40 ys., and nominally 42, until his death. He seems to have been excused some portion of his time for missionary labors; for another of his brethren says of him, "he was a bright, noble, generous, sociable, and free hearted man; not a Calvinist of the highest grade, yet a good man and popular preacher. He had a loud and commanding voice, and was one of the most popular missionaries in Maine." As an expression of their respect and gratitude, the people of H. after his decease, June 2, 1835, erected him a monument, with an inscription just and honorable to both. Mr. G. m. Sep. 27. 1796, Polly Taylor, dg. of Samuel T. Esq. of Rutland or Buckland. N. H., who survives at the age of 87 years. They had,

i. A son,[6] b. April 6 and d. April 7, 1797.

ii. Polly,[6] May 22, 1798, m. Thaxter Pool, Dec. 3, 1821, r. Hamilton [Village, N. Y.

iii. Sophronia,[6] July 12, 1800.

iv. Jonathan,[6] March 26, 1802, d. Aug. 5, 1814.

v. Samuel Taylor,[6] April 14, 1804; m. May 9, '26, Laura Joy, rs. H.; had 1. *Laura A.*[7], April 13, 1827, m. Aug. '48, Dr. Justin B. Warriner, who d. July, 1849, by whom she had a son, b. at the interment of his father; and 2d, Christopher A. Stebbins. Oct. '53, rs. Deerfield; 2. *Thaxter Pool*,[7] Dec. 2, '29, d. Aug. '53; 3. *Hannah Joy*,[7] March 20, '32, m. Nov. '53, George S. Clark, rs. E. Hampton, had a son, Dec. '56; 4. *Mary Pool*,[7] Aug. 13, '34; 5. *Jonathan*,[7] Feb. 22, 1837, d. March 10, '37: 6. *Lucy E.*[7], Feb. 3, '39; 7. *Jonathan*,[7] Dec. 21, '42; 8. *Moses W.*[7], Dec. 26, '45; 9. *Henry T.*[7], Dec. 24, '50.

vi. Elizabeth W. T.[6], Aug. 4, 1806, d. Dec. 23, '38.
vii. Joseph M.[6], July 31, '08, drowned June 24, '23.
viii. Henry Taylor,[6] Aug. 7, 1810, m. Catherine Kimball fr. Grafton, May 14, '36, rs. Philad., Pa.; had 1. *Louisa Maria*,[7] Feb. 28, '42; 2. *Catherine K.*[7] Dec. '46; 3. *Emma Alfreda*,[7] Aug. '54.
ix. Sarah Hall,[6] Oct. 6, 1812, m. Chillingsworth F. Crosby, June, '39, rs. Charlemont; had 1. *Mary E.*[7] Oct. 1842, d. Oct. '43; 2. *George S.*[7] Sep. '47; 3. *Laura S.*[7] Aug. '50.

---

40. 186. Hannah,[5] Jan. 8, 1765, d. May 8, 1850; m. Nov. 1790, Dea. Nath'l Newton from Southboro', r. Hawley; had,
i. Clarissa,[6] b. at Spencer, Feb. 17, 1793, m. Feb. 17, 1817, Terry Nash of Montague; and 2d, Amory Gould of Warwick, April 24, '32, and had 1. *Hannah Grout*,[7] March, 1818, m. Aug. 14, '38, Harrison W. Brigham, rs. Barre; 2. *Mary N.*[7] March 23, '20; 3. *Sarah C.*[7] Dec. 4, '22, m. Jan. 6, '41, Mark Foster, rs. Templeton, had Henry W.[8] Oct. 2, '41; Samuel N.[8] July 27, '46; Mary J.[8] July 26, '46; Almira,[8] Sep. 22, '48; 4. *Terry V.*[7] May 18, 1825, m. March, '48, Sarah A. Rumville, rs. Warwick, had Celia M.[8] Feb. 27, '49; Charles V.[8] July, '50; Clara N.[8] '57; Mary Eva,[8] Feb. 6, '53; Hannah E.[8] June, '54; 5. *Juda G. Gould*,[7] July 10, '33; 6. *Clara D. Gould*,[7] June 17, '35.
ii. Mary,[6] Nov. 30, 1795, d. 1849; m. 1839, Welcome Whiting of Buckland.
iii. Healy,[6] Sep. 30, 1796, d. Oct. 1852; m. Sep. '41, Roxana Shepard, r. York, N. Y.; had *Edward N.*[7] 1842; *John E.*[7] 1843; *Eliza.*[7]
iv. Nancy,[6] Aug. 29, 1798; m. 1840, Rev. Tyler Thatcher, rs. Marysville, Cal.
v. Julia Ann,[6] Dec. 2, 1800; m. May, 1829, Peter R. Wurden, rs. Albany, N. Y.; had 1. *Roselle H.*[7] Feb. 13, '30, rs. Australia; 2. *Chivineth De G.*[7] Nov. 31, '31, d. '32.
vi. Hannah,[6] Nov. 30, 1803, d. May 10, '43; m. May, 1836, Jahiel Smith of Hawley.
vii. Phebe T.[6] March 23, 1807, d. Dec. '37.
viii. Sally H.[6] b. and d. Oct. 1809.

---

41. 187. Polly,[5] Feb. 16, 1767, d. Feb. 17, 1824; m. March 10, '02 or 3, Capt. Zebedee Redding of Grafton, commander of an armed vessel in the war of the revolution; and 2d, Medad Montigue of Montague, 1814, and had Mary Diadema,[6] 1808, m. Merrill Kent, r. Green, Randolph Co., Ind.; buried two *ch.*[7] 1847, and had *Henry Redding*,[7] '52.

---

42. 188. Ruth,[5] b. Sep. 30, 1770, m. Sep. 25, 1794, Edward L. Glover, who d. in Ded. 1805–6; and 2d, Jos. Campbell of Plainfield, 1811, and had
i. Lewis Grout,[6] Feb. 18, 1796, s. pr. in Missouri.
ii. Moses Marcus,[6] Sep. 27, 1797, s. pr. ditto.
iii. Erastus,[6] June 2, 1799, m. Harriet Thayer, Feb. 2, 1826; and 2d, Matilda Loomis, r. Hannibal, N. Y.; had 1. *Marcus V.*[7] Sep. 1827, rs. Manchester, Iowa; 2. *Henry G.*[7] July, 1829, rs. do.; 3. *Philus C.*[7] Sep. '41; 4. *Erastus D.*[7] April, '46.
iv. Henry Grout,[6] March 25, 1801, d. Aug. 23, '49; m. Amy Bliss,

r. Earlville, Ill.; had 1. *Russell Bliss*,[7] r. Cal.; 2. *Alonzo A.*[7]; 3. *Sarah C.*[7] m. —— Smith, r. Ill.; 4. *Luramy*[7]; 5. *Frederick.*[7]

v. Lowell,[6] Oct. 5, 1802, d. 1826.

vi. Susanna G.[6] Aug. 9, 1804, m. —— Reed, rs. Colebrook, O.

vii. Sarah M. Campbell,[6] 1812, (by 2d hus.) m. Gideon N. Parsons, 1833, had 1. *Mary A.*[7] Nov. 10, 1834; 2. *Sarah C.*[7] June 23, '36; 3. *Laura S.*, Sep. '38; 4. *Flora T.*[7] June 3, '40; 5. *Elizabeth P.*[7] Dec. 18, '42; 6. *Eleanor C.*[7] also Dec. 18, '42, d. '55; 7. *Julia Adalaide*,[7] Aug. 15, '48, d. '50 or '52; 8. *Gideon N.*[7] April 1, '51.

---

43. 189. Moses,[5] Col., Feb. 1, 1773, d. May 30, 1850; m. Oct. 14, 1803, Sarah Warren of Northboro', who d. Aug. 17, 1850. He was in early life a school teacher, and became a much respected citizen of Westboro', which town he represented in the Gen. Court; had,

i. Warren,[6] March 4, 1804, d. March 23, '04.

ii. Susanna,[6] Feb. 14, 1805; m. Sep. 30, 1836, Thomas Dickenson, Esq. (d.), and rs. his wid. at Holl.; had 1. *Elizabeth P.*[7] July 30, '37; 2. *Sarah F.*[7] Oct. 31, '44.

iii. Mary Ann,[6] Nov. 13, '06, d. March 27, '48; m. Dec. 1, '31, Otis Daniel, b. Dec. 8, 1804, rs. Boston; had 1. *Mary Grant*,[7] Jan. 27, 1833; 2. *Susan Emily*,[7] May 28, '35; 3. *Lucy Catharine*,[7] March 4, '37, m. George C. Crehore; 4. *Caroline Elizabeth*,[7] April 8, '39; 5. *Sarah F.*[7] Feb. 1, '41; 6. *Amelia*,[7] Jan. 4, '43.

iv. Moses Warren,[6] March 15, 1809, d. sine prole, March 27, '36, at Worcester; m. May, 1831, Sarah W. Fisk.

v. Jonathan,[6] Rev., A. M., June 13, 1812, grad. at Yale Col. 1836; m. Florella M. Holman, who d. Dec. 15, '44; and 2d, Widow Lucy W. Paine, April 1, '47, no chil.; r. Westboro'.

vi. Joseph Merriam,[6] Rev., A. M., Sep. 11, 1814; m. Priscilla M. Groves; had 1. *Wm. T.*[7] March 12, 1853; 2. *Joseph M.*[7] Sep. 21, '55, and d. at Shelbyville, Ill., Aug. 1, '55, in the service of the A. H. Miss. Society, an active and devoted missionary.

vii. Elizabeth C.[6] March 29 or 27, 1818, d. July 26, '50; m. "June 12, 1839," Henry C. Taft from Uxb., rs. Mt. Vernon, O.; had 1. *Mary Ann*,[7] June 3, '40, d. Aug. 11, '40; 2. *Edward C.*[7] June 29, '41, d. Oct. 30, '41; 3. *Cheney*,[7] Aug. 10, '42, d. Jan. 5, 1857, a member of Kenyon Col. (I never knew, says his teacher, a boy whose whole character in life I admired so much.) 4. *Joseph Grout*,[7] June 11, 1846. Mr. T. m. 2d, Sep. 1851, Hannah S. Parkman of Westboro.'

viii. Sophia A.[6] Dec. 17, 1823, d. July 26, '25.

---

45. 190. Susan,[5] m. Oct. 14, 1804, John Warren, d. Jan. 17, '28, r. Graf.; had,

i. Sally Hall,[6] Aug. 22, 1805, d. Jan. 27, 1812.

ii. Anna Grout,[6] May 1, '07, m. Oct. 4, '29, Josiah Hammond of Graf.

iii. Joseph D.[6] Nov. 8, '08, d. yg.

iv. Jona. M.[6] Feb. 1810, m. Lavinia Damon.

v. Samuel A.[6] Sep. 12, 1811, d. June 29, '12.

vi. Susan C.[6] Sep. 14, 1813, m. April 7, '35, Joseph F. Rice, Shrews.

vii. Joseph A.[6] June 17, '15, m. Sarah Potter; 2d, Harriet Green.

viii. Samuel D.[6] Sep. 13, 1817, m. Sep. 13, '47, Susan C., dg. of Rev. Dorus Clark of Boston.

ix. Sarah E.[6] April 24, 1820, m. Oct. 21, '46, John W. Mason.
x. Delia M.[6] Jan. 9, '22, m. Feb. 6, '50, Henry P. Bliss of Brookf'd.
xi. Hannah L.[6] July 27, 1823, m. May 13, '45, Henry P. Bliss.

---

47. 191. Daniel,[5] M. D., m. Feb. 1, 1789, Azubah Rockwood, dg. of Benj. R. of Graf. by wf. Ruth Adams (No. 184), and grd. dg. of Benj. R. (No. 72), by wf. Rachel Morse; had Nancy,[6] m. Tho. Barrett, M. D. of Chester, Vt.

---

48. 192. Andrew,[5] m. Huldah Keyes, who d. Sep. 2, 1829, r. Acworth; had,
i. Philharma,[6] April 11, 1789, d. Aug. 19, 1820, m. Thomas Slader, b. May 14, 1786, r. Ac.; had 1. *Patty C.*[6] May 2, 1815, m. Jos. Haywood of Ac.; 2. *Betsey*,[7] Nov. 11, '17, d. May 25, '21; 3. *Philharma*,[7] June 25, '20, d. May 10, '21.
ii. Andrew,[6] Feb. 21, 1791, d. unm. April 8, 1814.
iii. Frederick,[6] Nov. 24, 1792, m. Nov. 17, 1835, Miranda Brown of Marlowe; had 1. *Marietta*,[7] Dec. 4, 1837; 2. *Frederick A.*[7] May 4, 1840; 3. *Nancy Ann*,[7] April 5, '42.
iv. Huldah,[6] Aug. 27, 1794, m. —— Bull.
v. Hannah,[6] 1796, d. Oct. '51, unm.; vi. Azubah,[6] Dec. 21, 1797, d. April 12, '14, unm.; vii. Daniel,[6] Aug. 18, 1799, d. Ap. '14.
viii. Elizabeth Adams,[6] May 14, 1801, m. '39, Joseph Dickey, Sen., r. Ryegate, Vt.; had *Joseph Andrew.*[7]
ix. John,[6] Jan. 1, 1803, m. March 30, '30, Hannah Allen, Dec. 6, '04, r. Acworth; had 1. *Lauriston*,[7] Dec. 17, '30; 2. *Milon*,[7] Feb. 8, 1832, m. Aug. 29, '53, Emily A. Putnam, May 21, '32; 3. *Huldah E.*[7] Oct. 24, '33; 4. *Austin*,[7] Sep. 27, '35; 5. *Caltha*,[7] Jan. 15, 1837, d. March 20, '40; 6. *Galen A.*[7] June 18, '38; 7. *Harrison E.*[7] and 8. *Harriet E.*[7] (twins) Aug. 25, '41; 9. *Annette A.*[7] July 8, '44; 10. *Lavinia E.*[7] Aug. 6, '46.
x. Sally,[6] April 3, 1804, m. May 24, '31, Joseph Dickey, June 18, '05, of Ac.; had 1. *John F.*[7], 2. *James A.*[7] Aug. 4, 1834; 3. *Mary E.*[7] June 1, '36; 4. *Amelia A.*[7] Jan. 19, '38; 5. *Harvey D.*[7] Jan. 24, '40; 6. *Frances E.*[7] Feb. 25, '42; 7. *Sarah J.*[7] Jan. 23, '44.
xi. William R.[6] March 4, 1806, m. Nancy I. Hayward, Jan. 25, '15, rs. Springfield, Vt.; had 1. *Nath'l*,[7] July 10, '39; 2. *Wm. A.*[7]
xii. Patty Warner,[6] Dec. 23, 1807, d. April 13, '14.
xiii. Linda,[6] Oct. 1, 1810, d. May 25, '38, m. Albert Pearson.

---

49. 193. Elizabeth,[5] m. Thomas Dodge, r. Acworth, and both d. in Dorset, Vt.; had i. Don,[6] d. 1786; ii. Don[6]; iii. Laura,[6] m. —— Davis; iv. John[6]; v. Horace[6]; vi. Nancy,[6] m. —— Lake.

---

50. 194. Polly,[5] m. Amos Keyes, who d. Aug. 30, 1820, r. Ac.; had,
i. Harry,[6] 1794, d. May, 1830, unm.
ii. Amos,[6] 1796, m. Jane M'Clure of Acworth; had 1. *Daniel*[7]; 2. *George*[7]; 3. *Samuel.*[7]
iii. Ralph,[6] 1798, m. Hannah Wilson, rs. Ac.; had 1. *Amos*[7]; 2. *Hiram*[7]; 3. *Lauretta*[7]; 4. *Dean*[7]; 5. *Marietta*[7]; 6. *Orson H.*[7]; 7. *Maria*[7]; 8. *Arthur*[7]; 9. *Louisa*[7].

iv. Betsey,[6] 1800, m. Daniel Warner, rs. Acw.; had 1. *Lucius*[7]; 2. *Charles*[7]; 3. *Daniel*[7]; 4. *Elizabeth Anne*[7]; 5. *Curtis*[7]; 6. *John.*[7]
v. Mary,[6] Aug. 19, 1802, m. '24, Joseph Silsby of Lempster, N. H.
vi. Docia,[6] 1804, m. Isaac Houston, rs. Salt Lake.

---

51. 195. Lucy,[5] m. Edward Slader, who d. Dec. 11, '33, r. Ac.; had,
i. Betsey,[6] m. Dr. Jonathan Silsby (d.) of Cazenovia, N. Y.; had 1. *Martha,*[7] d. April, 53; 2. *Mary.*[7]
ii. Lucy,[6] m. Nathaniel Warner, rs. Ac.; had 1. *Pamelia G.*[7] m. Rev. Lyman P. White, Epping, N. H.; 2. *Milon M.*[7]; 3. *Mary A. S.*[7] m. John Blanchard, Oxford, N. H.
iii. Sally,[6] m. David Thornton, rs. Ac. or Lempster, N. H.; had 1. *Solon,*[7] rs. Boston; 2. *Orson H.*[7] rs. Boston; 3. *Sarah*[7]; 4. *Charles*[7]; 5. *Martha.*[7]
iv. Edward A.[6] m. Almira Huntoon, r. Unity, N. H.; have 2 *dgs.*[7]
v. Emmeline,[6] unm.; vi. Lucinda G.[6] 1811, d. Feb. 21, 1814; vii. Polly,[6] 1808, d. Feb. 24, '14.

---

52. 196. Alexander,[5] m. Esther Fisher, from Francestown, rs. Springfield, Vt.; had i. Theda,[6] m. Rev. Jubilee Wellman; ii. Sophia,[6] m. —— Grimes of Springfield, Vt.; iii. Alexander,[6] m. —— Dickey, d. 1844; iv. Samuel H.[6] 1802, d. April 8, 1803; v. Daniel,[6] m. —— Spencer; vi. Nancy,[6] m. Jubal Warner.

---

54. 198. Sally,[5] m. Hon. Gawen Gilmore, merchant and M. C., who d. Nov. 21, 1840, r. Ac.; had,
i. Leonard,[6] m. Sarah M. Granniss, rs. Claremont, Vt.; had 1. *Charles L.*[7] d. yg.; 2. *Homer*[7]; 3. *Leonard*[7]; 4. *Annis*;[7] 5. *Elizabeth*[7]; 6. *Sarah M.*[7]; 7. *Timothy*[7]; 8. *Gawen.*[7]
ii. Hiram,[6] m. Mindwell McLure of Ac.; had 1. *Sally Ann,*[7] d. '47, at Waldensville, N. Y.; 2. *Gawen*[7]; 3. *Martha J.*[7] d. 1847, at do.; 4. *Robert M.*[7] d. 1852, in Claremont; 5. *Mary L.*[7]; 6. *Charles H.*[7]
iii. Granville,[6] unm.
iv. Laura,[6] m. Ilock Hills of Surry, N. H.; had 1. *Antoinette,*[7] d. yg.; 2. *George*[7]; 3. *Charles*[7]; 4. *John*[7]; 5. *Henry.*[7]
v. Betsey,[6] m. Dec. 1828, Alexander Graham; had 1. *Sally Ann*[7]; 2. *Betsey M.*[7]; 3. *Wm. G.*[7] d. yg.; 4. *John Grout*[7]; 5. *Alexander G.*[7] Mr. G. d. Dec. 1843, and she m. 2d, 1850, Simeon Stevens of Newbury, N. H., who d. 1852.

---

55. 199. John,[5] m. Hannah Stebbins, b. 1783, d. May 24, 1832, r. Ac. and Hartford, Vt.; had,
i. Solon,[6] Oct. 12, 1803, d. Jan. 14, 1850; m. May 24, '32, Rebecca Ann Knickerbacker, r. Bellows Falls, Vt.; she rs. at Waterford, N. Y.; had 1. *John K.*[7], June 19, '33, rs. Bos.; 2. *Hammond,*[7] July 17, '34, rs. Lawrence, Ky.; 3. *Caroline F.*[7] Aug. 15, '36; 4. *Mary L.*[7] Dec. 2, '39; 5. *Charles P.*[7] July 29, '43.
ii. John Hammond,[6] Aug. 16, 1805, m., no ch., rs. a portrait painter at Hoosick Falls, N. Y.
iii. Mary Louisa,[6] July 24, 1813; m. Oct. 9, '45, Henry C. Hutchins of Bel. Falls, who rs. a lawyer in Boston; had 1. *Harry G.*[7] April 19, '48, d. March 22, '53; 2. *Edward W.*[7] Mar. 21, '51.

56. 200. Mindwell,[5] m. Elisha Parks, rs. Acworth; had,
i. Linda,[6] m. Daniel McLure, rs. Unity; had 1. *Mindwell*[7]; 2. *Mary Martha*[7]; 3. *Daniel Eaton.*[7]
ii. Royal,[6] m. —— Evans, rs. Ohio; iii. Mindwell,[6] unm.
iv. Elisha,[6] 1808, d. April 24, '14.
v. Betsey,[6] m. Alexander Houston, rs. Hynesbury, Vt.

---

57. 201. Martha,[5] m. James M. Warner, who d. Oct. 31, 1845, r. Ac.; had,
i. Daniel J.[6] m. Mariette Cram, rs. Ac.; had 1. *Sarah M.*[7] d. yg.; 2. *Harriet F.*[7]; 3. *James M.*[7]; 4. *Edward A.*[7]; 5. *Leavett H.*[7]
ii. George M.[6] m. Sarah Merrill from Dracut, rs. A.; had 1. *Ellen M.*[7]; 2. *George Eugene.*[7]

---

58. 202. Linda,[5] m. Bezaleel Beckwith, who d. at Ac., and she m. 2d, 1830, —— Prouty, and rs. a wid. at Royalston; had by 1st hus.,
i. Nancy G.[6] 1809, d. March 3, 1814.
ii. Nath'l G., m. Fanny M. Barker, rs. W. Claremont; had *Charles.*[7]
iii. Harvey,[6] d. yg.

---

83. 203. Anna S. Brigham,[6] m. Jos. F. Boardman, rs. Westboro'; had,
i. Maria Ann,[7] Sep. 28, 1814; ii. Anna Sophia,[7] Jan. 27, '17.
84. 204. Elijah,[6] Maj., (d.), m. Nancy Fisher, d. Jan. 13, 1807, and 2d, Mary Bush, dg. of Col. Jona. B. of Boyls., r. a merch. at W.; had,
i. Elijah Parkman,[7] Jan. 13, 1807, m. '31, Mary Ann Williams, rs. Milford; had 1. *Charles P.*[8] Jan. 20, '32; 2. *Susan W.*[8] June 29, '36; 3. *Mary A.*[8] April 24, '41; 4. *Caroline,*[8] July 31, '44; 5. *Charlotte A.*[8] July 27, '51, d. July 24, '52.
ii. Mary S.[7] Nov. 25, 1809, unm.; iii. Theodore H.[7] Nov. 12, d. Nov. 15, '14.
iv. Theodore Fred.[7], Dec. 22, 1815, m. Caroline M. Fay, rs. W.
86. 205. Anna Maria,[6] m. Ebenezer M. Phillips, Esq., rs. Westboro'; had,
i. Elijah Brigham,[7] Aug. 20, 1819, m. Feb. 2, '45, Maria R. Ayling, rs. Cleaveland, O.; had 1. *Henry A.*[8] Aug. 19, '52.
ii. Harriet Maria,[7] Aug. 8, 1824, m. April 2, '50, Rev. Edward W. Clark, rs. Auburndale.
87. 206. Catherine M.[6] m. Capt. Geo. Lowe, rs. N. Brookfield; had,
i. Emma C.[7] Jan. 5, 1834; ii. Geo. A.[7] May 6, '36; iii. Susan B.[7] March 21, '40.

---

91. 207. Charles Parkman,[6] grad. at H. U. 1803, r. a merch. at W. and was an upright and amiable man, and invaluable citizen; by wf. Joanna Fay (b. Oct. 27, 1784, d. Dec. 31, 1826) he had,
i. Joanna F.[7] Feb. 21, 1812, m. Sep. 10, '36, Dr. Henry Rising of Suffield, Ct.; ii. Charles Breck,[7] June 13, 1813, unm.; iii. Mary A.[7] Sep. 23, 1814, d. unm. July 17, '37; iv. Lucy P.[7] Aug. 16, '17, m. July 31, '41, Nahum Fisher, r. W.; v. Susan B.[7] April 19, '20, unm.; vi. Hannah S.[7] Nov. 12, '22, m. Henry C. Taft, No. 89, had 1. *Henry R.*[8] Dec. 31, '52, d. May, '55; 2. *Charles P.*[8] July, '55; vii. Samuel F.[7] Aug. 29, '24, d. unm. June 21, '47; viii. Maria D.[7] May 17, '26, m. March 1, '55, George Leach, son of James L. of Northboro'.

CHAPT. III.

1. Jonathan[2] Grout (No. V.) settled upon the homestead in Sud., m. Abigail Dix, b. March 15, 1676–7, dg. of John Dix by wf. Elizabeth Barnard, [dg. of John B. of W. (see Bond)], and d. intestate. His wid. Abigail and son Jonathan were appointed administrators, and his estate was inventoried May 11, 1730, at £1849.10. Jonathan Fisk, June 15, 1730, was appointed guardian of his dg. Patience in her 18th and of his son Peter in his 16th year. June 13, 1731, wid. Abigail quitclaimed to sons Jona. and John her right of dower; and June 11, 1753, made her will, giving her estate to three minor chil. of her son Jona., late of Worcester; to her son John of Lunenburg, to her dg. Patience Graves of Narragansett (No. 2), and to her dg. Abigail Grout, making the latter her executrix. Will proved Dec. 4, 1753. [M. P. 19, 366–7, and 25, 428.] He had,

7. 2. i. Jonathan,[3] Feb. 9, 1702, d. 1748; m. Hannah Hurd, June 6, 1743.
ii. Josiah,[3] 1703, d. Nov. 18, 1706.
10. 3. iii. John,[3] Oct. 14, 1704, d. June, 1771; m. Joanna Boyenton.
4. iv. Abigail,[3] Sep. 1708, was unm. in 1753.
v. Sarah,[3] July, 1711, d. young.
5. vi. Patience,[3] April 10, 1714, m. Richard Graves of Athol.
22. 6. vii. Peter,[3] May 29, 1715, d. unm. about 1742.

---

2. 7. Jonathan[3] purchased of James Holden, July 20, 1744, 90 acres of upland with housing, and 6 do. of meadow. This farm is situated ½ mile N. of Quinsigamond village, and 1½ miles S. of City Hall in Worcester, and is said to contain the field that was first ploughed in the township. He soon after rem. from Sud. to Worcester, where he d. intestate in 1748, a. 46. Commissioners were appointed June 25, 1748, who appraised his estate in Wor. Co. at £3410.15.1, O. T. and his lands in Sud. at £134.8. Zach. Hurd became guardian of some or all of his chil. [W. P. 3, 52 and 59.] His wid. Hannah Hurd administered on his est. He had,

23. 8. i. Jonathan,[4] b. June 2, 1744, at Sud., d. 1828 at Wor.; m. Anna ——.
9. ii. Silence,[4] Nov. 8, 1745, at Worcester; m. —— Gates.
iii. Priscilla,[4] Aug. 13, 1747, all of whom, Nov. 24, 1769, signed an agreement to a division of their mother's dower. Priscilla, unm., made her will Nov. 3, 1773, giving her estate to Lavina Brown, Benoni Grout, Jona. Grout, Silence Gates, and Jason Duncan to whom she was engaged, which was proved Jan. 10, '74. [W. P. 12, 491.] Nathan Perry, adm.

---

3. 10. John,[3] Esq., is presumed in early life to have received a classical education, but did not graduate. He must have been a man of superior natural talents. He studied law, and during the latter half of his life, if not before, transacted business as an attorney. He m. Joanna Boynton, from Rowley, and March 18, 1727–8, purchased of John Goodrich, for £40, a house and 45 acres in the S. town, W. of Groton, called Turkey Hills, now Lunenburg, [M. D.]; and afterwards of Richard Wheeler, for £58, a home lot and meadow and a

town right in Poquiog, now Athol, on Miller's River. [W. D. 10, 527.] Oct. 12, 1736, he sold to his br. Jonathan 35 acres in Sud. Oct. 15, 1740, he bought of Zach. Gould for £70 a tract of 45 acres in Lunenburg; and Nov. 10, 1740, of Hilkiah Boynton of L., for £300, a lot of 40 acres in L. [W. D. 13, 353.] He afterwards removed to Rindge, N. H. and next to Jaffrey, where he d. In N. H. more of his history remains to be gathered. He had at Lunenburg,

28. 11. I. Hilkiah,[4] Maj., July 23, 1728, m. Submit Hawkes.
12. II. Johanna,[4] Jan. 8, 1729–30, m. —— Parker.
40. 13. III. John,[4] Esq., June 13, 1731, d. a lawyer at Montreal.
41. 14. IV. Elijah,[4] Oct. 29, 1732, d. March, 1807; m. Molly Willard.
51. 15. V. Joel,[4] Hon., March 6, 1734–5, d. 1797; m. Sarah Hudson.
63. 16. VI. Jonathan,[4] Hon., July 23, 1737, d. Sep. 8, 1807; m. Sarah Page.
71. 17. VII. Sarah,[4] Nov. 28, 1738, d. Oct. 27, 1817; m. Eph'm Stockwell.
77. 18. VIII. Patience,[4] Aug. 23, 1740, m. Wm. Judevine.
IX. Peter,[4] Oct. 9, 1743, rem. West and was never heard from.
79. 19. X. Abigail,[4] March 23, 1745, d. Sep. 14, 1838; m. Nathan Hale.
XI. Josiah,[4] Nov. 28, 1748, d. unm.; his est. inventoried Jan. 8, '77.
86. 20. XII. Solomon,[4] June 27, 1751, m. Ruth Putnam.
114. 21. XIII. Jehoshaphat,[4] Esq., Aug. 7, 1753, d. Sep. 6, 1806; m. Anna [Parker.

---

6. 22. Peter,[3] r. unm. at Sud.; May 17, 1736, bought of Rev. Tho. Frink of Rutland, for £100, an original right of a new town N. W. of Rut., and lot No. 26 N. of the meeting-house; and June 21, 1737, of Sam'l Sawyer of Lancaster, for £165, a messuage in Petersham; and March 29, 1737, of John Witt of Marlb., for £34, lot No. 4 in a tract in Upper Ashwelot, with all rights in all after divisions in said township. [W. D. 13, 343.] Sep. 19, 1740, when "in good health," he made his will, giving two lots in Sud. to his br. Jonathan, £150 to his sister Patience, and the rest of his estate to be equally divided to his mother, sister Abigail, and br. Jona. He appointed Ephraim Curtis, Esq., his executor, who declined, and his br. John of Lunenburg, May 31, 1742, was appointed in his room. [M. P. 22, 472.]

---

8. 23. Jonathan,[4] being only 4 years old at the death of his father, was taken to Sud. where he resided with his uncle Hurd until he was 16, when he returned to the farm that had been assigned him in Worcester, and was allowed to carry it on. He made an industrious and respectable citizen, was often chosen to town offices, and in 1785 enrolled with a comparatively small number from the extensive and populous township as fit for a juryman, an endorsement of character which modern usage has almost deprived of signification. He m. Anna ——, who d. Aug. 25, 1827, and had,

24. I. Prudence,[5] Feb. 19, 1770.
115. 25. II. Jonathan,[5] Feb. 14, 1772, d. April 31, 1849; m. Sally De Wolf.
26. III. Anna,[5] Sep. 16, 1774, m. —— Miles, rs. his wid. at Shrews.
116. 27. IV. Francis,[5] Oct. 30, 1777, m. Annah ——.
V. Hannah,[5] May 7, 1781, rs. unm. at Worcester.

---

11. 28. Hilkiah,[4] Maj., m. Submit Hawkes, (b. in Deerfield about 1735, d. at Weathersfield, Vt. 1817), settled near Fort Hinsdale, N. H., where she, with Mrs. Jemima How and others, was taken captive by Ind-

ians, July 27, 1755, carried to Canada with her three small children, parted from some of them, and sold to a French gentleman, probably by the name of De Melle, who treated her kindly during a captivity of 3 years. When ransomed, she was compelled to leave her children behind, and it was not until 3 years more had expired before she recovered them. Hilkiah the eldest never returned, and the mother, believing him dead, named a second Hilkiah. Circumstances, however, occurred which induced the belief that he was adopted and raised an Indian, took the name of Peter Westfall, passed his life with the Cattaraugus Indians in N. Y., who made him a chief, and that from him Henry Westfall, Esq., of Baldwinsville, and others of this name in N. York, have descended. If dates are correctly given, Mrs. G. could not, at the time of her captivity, have been 20 years old, and the sufferings of her fellow captives, as given in the narrative of Mrs. How, must have been hers. Maj. Grout, after the recovery of his family, resided at Northfield, Mass., but eventually settled at Weathersfield, Vt., where he d. at an advanced age. She became a member of the Congregational chh. and d. at W. at the age of 85. They had,

29. I. Hilkiah,[5] afterwards named Peter Westfall. ?
30. II. Asa,[5] m. Sally Spafford; was the father of Mrs. Oliver Tarbell, now of Cavendish, Vt.
117. 31. III. Patty,[5] m. John Marsh.
118. 32. IV. Elihu,[5] b. Feb. 17, 1760, at Northfield, d. July 13, 1843; m. Judith Spafford.
33. V. Hilkiah,[5] 2d, b. ab. 1763, d. ab. 1853, "a. 90"; m. Abigail Parker.
34. VI. Bridgman,[5] Jan. 16, 17—.
35. VII. De Melle,[5] m. Patty Clark.
36. VIII. Oliver,[5] m. Polly Morse.
37. IX. Orlando,[5] or Leander, m. Lucy Brown.
119. 38. X. Le Roy,[5] Dec. 22, 1773, d. Feb. 7, 1815; m. Anna Perry.
39. XI. Seth,[5] "b. Dec. 21, 1788," pr. 78, m. Nelly Clark; had 1. a dg. now the wf. of Mel. Spafford of Weathersfield; 2. Seth,[6] jun., d. 1830, the father of Warren of W.

---

13. 40. John,[4] Esq., became a lawyer, and when N. York attempted to extend jurisdiction over the territory which is now Vermont, and erected the Co. of Westmoreland, he was appointed Dist. Attorney by the Gov. of N. Y., not improbably through the agency of a De Groot relative, and took up his residence at Chester. When the revolt of the Colonies took place, he was a loyalist, and retired to Canada and settled as a lawyer at Montreal, where he d. He m. and had two daughters, who were ladies of great talents and literary accomplishments. One of them, Frederica, m. a Capt. Ferguson of the Royal Army, who cruelly betrayed her affection and confidence, and she ever after refused to see him, suppliant as he became. For her wounded heart she seems to have found a solace in literature. Of the other daughter nothing is reported but her devotion to books, rendering her insensible to common domestic duties.

---

14. 41. Elijah,[4] Esq., settled abt. 1766 upon a rich interval on Connecticut R. in Charlestown, N. H.; served the town in various offices, was Jus-

tice of the Peace, and, in the revolutionary war, Commissary to the army. He m. 1758 Molly Willard, who d. 1786; and 2d, wid. (Read) Hutchins, by whom he became step-father to 10 children when he had "10" of his own. He d. at C., March, 1807; had,

42. I. Amasa,[5] March 26, 1759, d. March, 1837, at C.; m. Amelia Howard; had 1. Cyrus[6]; 2. Salmon,[6] both r. N. Y.

43. II. Jonathan,[5] Maj. and Esq., b. April 24, 1760, d. 1854, set. upon the homestead; m. Perthena Page; and 2d, wid. Prouty; and 3d, a maiden lady; had 1. Fanny,[6] m. —— Willard; 2. Harriet,[6] m. —— Labaree; 3. Mary, m. —— Hamlin; 4. Sophia,[6] m. —— Bingham, r. St. Johnsbury.

44. III. Mary,[5] Oct. 23, 1761, d. May 19, 1839; m. Nath'l Holden, Esq., r. Middlesex, Vt.; had 1. Josiah,[6] (d.); 2. Elijah,[6] Esq.; 3. Caty,[6] (d.) m. —— Haskins, r. M.; 4. Mary[6]; 5. Matilda,[6] m. Theoph. Cushman, (d.), r. Hardwick, Vt.; 6. Sophia,[6] m. —— Stute or Steele, r. Springfield, Vt.

45. IV. Lettuce,[5] May 3, 1763, d. 1812; m. Enos Lovell, Esq., r. Chester, Vt.; had 1. Michael,[6] (d.); 2. Cyrus, a lawyer, rs. Ionia, Ionia Co.; 3. James,[6] Esq., rs. Springfield, Vt.; 4. Hannah,[6] m. —— Wood; 5. Fanny,[6] (d.); 6. Polly,[6] (d.), m. —— Shafter, had two sons, lawyers.

46. V. Sophia,[5] Feb. 6, 1765, d. Sep. 1815; m. Enos Stevens, Esq., r. Barnet; had 1. Harry Stevens,[6] Esq., rs. B., Pres. of the Antiquarian Society of Vt., the father of Mr. and Miss S. now in France, whose letters are being published; 2. Enos[6]; 3. Simeon,[6] (d.); 4. Phineas,[6] (d.) M. D.; 5. Lucy[6]; 6. Sophia,[6] m. Dr. Skinner, rs. Barnet.

47. VI. Eusebia,[5] March 2, 1767, d. Aug. 11, 1825; m. Oliver Farwell, (d.) r. Fairfax, Vt.; had 1. Susanna,[6] m. Loomis Bliss, and is the mother of Rev. *Daniel B.*[7] of the Syrian Mission; 2. Willard,[6] rs. unm. at Fletcher, Vt.; 3. James,[6] Esq., rs. Wis.; 4. Dolly,[6] m. Archibald Ferguson, (d.), had Rev. *James*[7] *F. F.*, rs. Westford, Vt.; 5. Sophia,[6] m. Salmon Gilmore, rs. Waterville, Vt.; 6. Mary,[6] m. Rufus Hill, rs. Wis.; 7. Henry,[6] m. rs. Manchester, N. H.

120. 48. VII. Theophilus,[6] Esq., Aug. 29, 1768, d. April 5, 1852, at W. Concord, Vt.

VIII. Dolly,[5] Oct. 12, 1770, d. unm. at Charlestown, 1801.

49. IX. Josiah,[5] Gen., June 9, 1772, d. Jan. 9, 1853; m. Jan. 9, 1797, Sally White, (b. March 22, 1774, d. July 22, 1832,) dg. of Elisha W. of Walpole, N. H., by wf. Sarah Carter, dg. of Josiah and Sarah C. of Leominster, Mass.; settled on a farm bounded by Lamoille R. in Fairfax, Vt.; filled many town offices, was Justice of the Peace and Brigadier General of the militia of Vermont, 1818–22. In the war of 1812, he, with the rank of Major, was in command of a regiment to guard the lines in 1813; and 1814, just before the battle of Plattsburg, he volunteered, and, in a skirmish with the enemy, was, with his company, made prisoner. On these occasions "he discharged his duties to the satisfaction of all concerned, and cheerfully participated in every hardship and danger." He had,

1. Catherine Grout,[6] b. Oct. 22, 1799, m. Jan. 2, 1821, Orrin Ballard of Georgia, Vt., who d. at S. Nankin, Mich., Aug. 25, 1835; she rs. at Fairfax, Vt.; had,
   1. *Cynthia*,[7] Nov. 28, 1821, m. Sep. 20, '42, Hiram F. Root, who d. July 7, '45; and 2d, Nov. '54, Rev. Joseph A. Bent of Ill.; had 1. Mary C. Bent,[8] Nov. 19, 1855, at Cornw., Vt.; 2. Joseph,[8] April 23, '57.
   2. *Sarah Ann*,[7] Feb. 22, '23, m. Sep. 22, '42, Daniel L. Jackson, rs. Westport, Vt., had 1. Hiram F. R.[8] Aug. 23, 1843; 2. Truman L.[8] March 20, '46; 3. Preston B.[8] March 15, '49.
   3. *Orrin L.*[7] Oct. 20, 1825, A. M., grad. at Univ. Ver. '51; rs. Portland, Me.
   4. *Alfred K.*[7] Nov. 10, '27, m. June 19, '56, Helen Perry, dg. of Dr. Nath'l P. of Williamstown, Vt., rs. St. Johns, C. E.
   5. *Hiram N.*[7] July 5, 1829, m. Sep. 17, '56, Sarah G. Perry, dg. of Daniel P. Esq., of Burlington, rs. B.
   6. *Julia A.*[7] Aug. 24, '35, at S. Nankin, Mich., r. N. York.
2. Josiah Carter,[6] Feb. 9, 1801, d. March 7, 1801.
3. Idris,[6] Oct. 12, 1802, d. June 26, '57; m. Oct. 12, '25, Eben L. Farrar, r. Fairfax and Burln., who perished by the burning of the steamer Montreal, June 26, '57.
4. Clio,[6] Oct. 8, 1804, m. Jan. 18, 1836, Chauncy L. Shepard of Norfolk, N. Y., rs. Fairfax; has "a son, b. Sep. '36," preparing for Col.
5. Josiah Carter,[6] Oct. 11, 1806, d. Aug. 23, 1807.
6. Elijah K.[6] Sep. 20, 1810, m. 1832, Sophronia Meeker of F., rem. '38, to Leslie, Mich.,; ord. Pastor of Baptist chh. there, '39, where he rs.; had 1. *Mariett A.*[7] June, '33, m. '49, Amasa Rust, rs. Saganaw City, has 3 chil.[8]; 2. *Harriet E.*[7] March, '36, m. William Taylor, rs. Les., has two chil.[8]; 3. *Gardner K.*[7] Sep. '37; 4. *Idris S.*[7] b. '40; 5. *Hiram V.*[7] '43; 6. *Josiah Grout*,[7] Jan. 19, '48, d. May, '51.
7. Sarah,[6] Nov. 15, 1813, d. Sep. 3, '15.

x. Caty,[5] b. — 6, 1774, d. March 10, 1837; m. Clark Cushman, Esq., r. Barnet, an innkeeper; had 1. Sally[6]; 2. Gustavus,[6] rs. a lawyer at Bangor, Me.; 3. Theoph.[6] (d.); 4. Willard[6]; 5. Wm.[6] (d.); 6. Mary[6]; 7. Eliza[6]; 8. Xerxes[6]; 9. Sophia.[6]

xi. Patty,[5] b. June 19, 1776, d. young.

---

15. 51. Hon. Joel Grout,[4] resided in Templeton and also in Gerry, (now Phillipston,) which he was instrumental in erecting and naming in honor of his friend Elbridge Gerry. He was an officer in the American army, and in the battle of Bennington. In 1779 he was a member of the convention that framed the constitution of Mass., and subsequently of the Gen. Court. He removed to Richmond, N H., where he died 1797. He m. Oct. 9, 1756, Sarah Hudson from Petersham, b. May 15, 1739, d. about 1820, at Stratton, Vt., and had,

121. 52. i. Sarah,[5] m. Richard Sawtell of Athol.

122. 53. ii. Abel,[5] b. Feb. 19, 1758, d. at Stratton, Vt.; m. Dorcas Chase.

133. 54. iii. Unity,[5] Aug. 14, 1760, d. Dec. 13, 1843, at Bellville, N. Y.; m. Samuel Mixer from Samford, Vt.

55. IV. Annis,[5] b. Oct. 25, 1763, m. Jesse Stockwell, (No. 72.)
134. 56. V. Joel,[5] Feb. 22, 1765, m. Asenath Wilder.
135. 57. VI. Elijah,[5] May 26, 1767, m. Betsey Loomis.
136. 58. VII. Nahum,[5] Feb. 12, 1769, at Petersham; m. Sybil Barrus.
VIII. Eli,[5] Oct. 16, 1772, d. June 6, 1804; unm. at Richmond.
59. IX. Stephen,[5] April 15, 1774, d. May 28, '74.
137. 60. X. Rhoda,[6] Jan. 1, 1778, m. Wm. Gould.
138. 61. XI. Sabra,[5] June 1, 1779, d. July 20, 1804; m. S. Dwight.
139. 62. XII. Polly,[5] Nov. 2, 1780, m. Moses Gansy or Gurnsey.

---

16. 63. Jonathan,[5] Hon. Of the early history of this eminent man almost nothing reliable has been reported, or gathered from public records, while that of his mature life is so extensive, requiring so many explanations of public measures and of the private transactions of others, as to fall, for the most part, without the compass to which this article must be confined. He was engaged in the French war, doubtless, as an officer, left Crown Point Sep. 22, 1760, and seems to have acted as bearer of despatches. He m. the same year his cousin, the daughter of Gov. Page? of N. H., with whom he is said to have previously resided, but in what capacity is not known. He settled in Petersham, on a farm owned by Gov. P., became a lawyer and the master spirit of the community, and, with his copatriot Gen. Ward, of the entire County of Worcester, moulding for successive generations the political character of his neighborhood, and receiving from them every office in their gift which he would accept. He was a good whig, and early present with his regiment at the siege of Boston, and had he continued in the service, such were his peculiar talents, his name might have descended with those of Sullivan, Stark, Greene, and other heroes of the revolution. But as a friend to the cause, he rendered service equally important in the inspiring influence which he exerted. His natural talents were of a high order, and he wrote with rare ability. He was a man of the world, considered ambitious and artful, but of his patriotism none could doubt. He was, with Caleb Strong, Elbridge Gerry, Fisher Ames, &c., elected, 1789, a member of the first Congress under the Federal Constitution, and in this capacity befriended the administration of Washington; but afterwards, when the original parties were completely formed, he was included in the democratic ranks, then a minori y in Massachusetts At this time of life he is described as "very fleshy, of medium height, fair complexion, and a very handsome man."

Col. G. engaged largely in land speculations, owning at one time 40,000 acres in Vermont and N. Hampshire, including a township in Vermont, to which he secured the name of Lunenburg, in honor of his natal place, and where for years he passed much of his time. He accumulated and left a very large estate, of which his heirs are said to have been fraudulently deprived. But he seems to have been involved in many lawsuits, and to have experienced the ordinary course of Providence, that sends adversity after prosperity. He d. Sep. 8, 1807, while attending a suit at Dover, N. H., where his monument may be found. On the announcement of his death, the Court, in token of respect, immediately adjourned. His amiable

HON JONATHAN GROUT.

consort, leaving her son John sick at P., did not arrive until after his interment, and on her return found her son also dead, and her house changed into the abode of two lonely widows. She d. at P., March 22, 1814, aged 71. They had,

140. 63½. I. Jonathan,[5] A. M., Jan. 23, 1761, grad. D. C. '87, d. about 1820, r. a teacher at Philad.

141. 64. II. Sarah,[5] Dec. 21, 1762, m. Maj. Aaron Brooks, had 6 ch.

142. 65. III. Elizabeth,[5] Ap. 26, 1764, m. Hon. Hutchins Hapgood, Esq., P. M.

IV. Thomas,[5] April 20, 1766, d. April 29, 1786, unm.

143. 66. V. Lydia,[5] July 13, 1767, d. March 25, 1827; m. —— Shaw, and 2d, Israel Houghton.

67. VI. Paul,[5] A. M., April 3, 1769, became a merchant, and d. unm. Oct. 1802, at Portsmouth, Va.

VII. Dolly,[5] Sep. 22, 1770, d. Jan. 1, '71.

144. 68. VIII. Dolly,[5] May 1, 1772, d. July 16, 1822, m. Eber Hapgood.

IX. John,[5] May 5, 1774, d. Sep. 12, '75.

145. 69. X. George,[5] A. M., b. also May 5, '74, became a successful lawyer, and d. April 7, 1804, in N. Carolina, pr. sine prole.

XI. Polly,[5] June 16, 1776, d. unm. at adult age.

146. 70. XII. John,[5] April 23, 1779, d. Sep. 12, 1807, m. Prudence Wilder.

XIII. Sukey,[5] March 2, 1783, d. April 28, 1824, unm., a lady of superior intelligence.

And two or three others that d. young.

---

17. 71. Sarah,[4] hus. Capt. Ephraim Stockwell, b. Oct. 16, 1733, at Sutton, d. July 10, 1802, at Gerry; his marriage entered at Petersham, Nov. 8, 1757; was in the army at Bennington, July 28 to Sep. 1, '77, as Capt.; had,

72. I. Jesse,[5] Jan. 5, 1759, d. at the West, a. 90; m. Annis Grout, dg. of Joel G., r. Essex, Vt.; had 1. Elijah[6]; 2. Ephraim[6]; 3. Lydia[6]; 4. Ira[6]; 5. Eli.[6]

II. Phebe,[5] Aug. 3, 1760, at Athol; d. April 7, 1769.

73. III. Ziba,[5] Aug. 1, 1762, d. Jan. 7, 1849, at Phillipston; m. Apr. 21, '85, Hannah Town; and 2d, Sarah P. Willard, Aug. 10, 1831; had 1. Clark,[6] Nov. 5, 1785, d. 1847; 2. Sally,[6] Jan. 6, '88; 3. Lydia,[6] Oct. 26, '91, d. April 24, '95; 4. Humphrey,[6] June 27, '93, d. April 21, '95; 5. Hannah,[6] March 15, '95, d. Oct. 7, '99; 6. Lydia,[6] May 12, '98, d. Sep. 1801; 7. Vesty,[6] Dec. 15, 1800, d. Sep. '01; 8. Horace,[6] Feb. 25, 1804, d. Nov. 14, '05; 9. Marilla,[6] July 27, 1805; 10. George,[6] April 27, 1807, d. Oct. '11; 11. Lysander,[6] Sep. 29, 1809, d. Oct. 12, '51.

IV. Ephraim,[5] April 29, 1764, d. Oct. 1, '64.

V. Sarah,[5] Aug. 23, 1765, d. Dec. 29, '65.

74. VI. Lois,[5] Aug. 19, 1767, d. Jan. 14, 1857, at Athol; m. May 26, 1791, Joshua Sprague of P., b. at Hingham, Sep. 2, 1767, d. March 25, 1853, a descendant of Wm. S. from Weym., Eng., June 20, 1628, son of Edward S. of Upway, Dorsetshire; had, 1. Loring,[6] March 23, 1792, at Petersham; m. Sarah Macnear, rs. P.; 2. Joseph,[6] Oct. 2, 1794, at Athol, m. Mehetabel Chamberlin, rs. McDonough, N. Y.; 3. George,[6] Sep. 5, '96, at Athol, rs. at A., m. June 1, 1826, Nancy Knight, dg. of Thaddeus and Martha K. of Phillipston, and had,

1. *George Lorenzo*,[7] April 6, 1828, rs. at Athol as Depot Master, m. Mary Helen Sprague, dg. of David S. of Templeton, had George Herbert,[8] Aug. 3, '52; 2. *Martha Angeline*,[7] Oct. 12, 1829, m. John A. Spencer of Boston, June 1, 1856; 3. *Leander Milton*,[7] Oct. 19, 1832, m. Dec. 23, '56, Mary Elizabeth, dg. of Hon. John A. Pitzer of Winterset, Iowa, rs. W.; 4. *Lucius Knight*,[7] Aug. 7, '36, rs. Athol; 5. *Edwin Loring*,[7] July 6, '38; 6. *Henry Harrison*,[7] Aug. 1, '41.

4. Sally S.[6] Oct. 15, 1798, m. Joel Stratton, rs. at Yellow Spring, Oh.; 5. Ephraim S.[6] Dec. 14, 1800, rs. Athol, m. Sarah Wheeler from Fitzwilliam; 6. Louisa,[6] March 2, 1803, rs. Worcester, m. Joshua Culver; 7. Joshua,[6] Nov. 2, 1804, rs. Alexandria, D. C.; 8. Melinda,[6] June 1, 1807, rs. Athol; 9. Caleb,[6] Sep. 27, 1809, rs. A.

75. VII. Phebe,[5] Feb. 8, 1772, d. at Barnard, Vt., June 3, 1834, m. Wm. How; had 1. Josiah,[6] Jan. 4, 1795; 2. Lydia,[6] May 11, '97; 3. Sukey,[6] Jan. 30, 1800; 4. Phebe,[6] June 7, 1802; 5. Louisa,[6] Sep. 14, 1804; 6. Hephzibah,[6] Feb. 8, 1807; 7. Sarah,[6] April 4, 1809; 8. Leonard,[6] May 9, '11; 9. Elvira,[6] July 17, '13; 10. Peter,[6] Feb. 24, '16.

VIII. Lydia,[5] Feb. 8, 1772, d. Jan. 17, '76.

IX. Elijah,[5] Feb. 17, 1774, d. Feb. 7, 76.

76. X. Josiah,[5] Oct. 14, 1775, d. Aug. 18, 1853, at Athol, m. Polly Moore, and 2d, Isabella Doty; had 1. Cyrus,[6] Sep. 16, 1797, (d.); 2. Hannah,[6] Nov. 8, '99, (d.); 3. Elvira,[6] Feb. 2, 1802; 4. Elmer,[6] Dec. 31, 1803, (d.); 5. Leander,[6] Feb. 9, '06; 6. Sylvester,[6] Sep. 20, '08; 7. Harriet,[6] Nov. 1, '10; 8. Mary R.[6] Oct. 5, '12; 9. Sophia A.[6] Oct. 19, '14; 10. Dolly C.[6] by 2d wife, July 29, '20; 11. Isabella,[6] June 3, '23; 12. Josiah B.[6] Feb. 14, '25; 13. Orlando,[6] Dec. 23, '26, (d.)

---

18. 77. Patience,[4] m. Aug. 15, 1761, Wm. Judevine of Charlestown, N. H., and had,

I. Calvin,[5] m. Polly Farwell; both d. at C.

II. William,[5] who d. at Canandagua, N. Y.

III. Patience,[5] m. Samuel Howard, and d. with him at Whitby, C. W.

IV. Cornelius,[5] Hon., b. Nov. 2, 1776, m. June 11, 1809, Lucy Witherbee, who d. April 29, 1826, and 2d, Eliza Cushman, May 29, '27, rs. Concord, Vt.; had,

1. Lathua,[6] March 24, 1810, m. Adolphus Holton, Jr., July 17, 1843, and d. at Hardwick, Vt., March, '47.

2. Alden E.[6], Hon., b. Aug. 4, 1811, rs. S. Hardwick, a Judge, and late member of the Senate of Vt.

3. Harvey,[6] Esq., b. March 20, 1820, rs. a merch. at Concord, Vt.; m. Aug. 25, '46, Florella Morse, who d. July 24, '55.

---

19. 79. Abigail,[4] m. at Rindge, Jan. 28, 1766, Col. Nathan Hale,[5]* (b. Sep. 23, 1743, at Hampstead, N. H., d. September 23, 1780), the son

* He was brother to Enoch Hale,[5] of Walpole, Col. of the N. H. militia in the war of the Revolution, member during the same of the N. H. Provincial Assembly, Commissary General of the State, filling an

of Moses H.[4] (b. 1703, at Rowley, d. at Rindge, June 16, 1762,) by wf. Elizabeth Wheeler, (d. Jan. 9, 1780, in her 76th year,) and grandson of Capt. Thomas H.[3] 3d, a magistrate who weighed over 500 lbs., (b. Feb. 11, 1659, d. at Rowley April 11, 1730,) by wf. Sarah Northfield, (m. 1682) and gr. grandson of Tho. H.[2] 2d, (the uncle of Rev. Moses of Newbury, and b. 1633, d. Oct. 22, 1688,) by wf. Mary Hutchenson, (m. May 26, 1657,) and gr. gr. grandson of Tho. H.[1] of Kings Walden, Co. Herts, Eng., b. 1604, came with his wf. Tamosin or Thomasine, and settled at Newbury, 1635; was admitted freeman 1638; resided in Haverhill, 1646; afterwards in Salem, and d. in Newbury, 1682.

Col. Hale[5] was a merchant and resided at Rindge. On the breaking out of the Revolutionary war, he was Capt. of a company of minute men, with whom he marched the morning after the battle of Lexington; was appointed by the Province of N. H. Major in one of the three regiments of the Continental line raised by her, and subsequently promoted Lt. Col.—then Col.—was stationed for a year or more at Ticonderoga, under Gen. St. Clair. On the retreat of St. Clair before Burgoyne, in 1777, he was taken prisoner by the British, at or just after the battle of Hubbardton; was unjustly accused of cowardice in that battle, which charge he indignantly denied and demanded a court martial; went home on parole; was recalled within the enemy's lines; left home June 14, 1779, and died a prisoner in the hands of the British at New Utrecht, Long Island, Sept. 23, 1780, aged just 38 years.

His widow Abigail (Grout) Hale died at the residence of her son Harry, in Chelsea, Vt., Sept. 14, 1838, aged 93 years, 5 months and 21 days. She was a very superior woman. In answer to my request, her youngest child, Harry Hale, Esq., now in his 78th year, has consented to give me "facts for a brief note of her character." But as these illustrate in a degree the character of her father's family, if not her grandfather's, and are in themselves too good to be omitted in a mere family memorial, I take the liberty to insert the following extracts from his letter:—

"My mother was a person, as I think, of very ardent disposition, discriminating mind, and just sense of right and wrong; ready to befriend any one in circumstances of need; liberal to the poor, and ready to resist the wrong doer with all the force of her mind. I will give one or two instances. She administered on my father's estate. A person professing to be a friend, possessed himself of about $3,000 belonging to the estate, in her absence and against her will. He said he did it for her benefit. She did not thank him, and told him she felt competent to take care of it without his interference. He refused to restore it. She commenced a suit against him in the N. H. courts, and, after going from the lower to the highest court, obtained a verdict for the whole amount. He professed to be aggrieved, said the decision was unjust, and, being a man of great influence in the State, petitioned the legislature to grant him a new trial. His request was granted. Anew it commenced, and at the last court of dernier resort he produced witnesses which she said were false, and she could prove them so. At the end of this trial the verdict was in his favor. No way discouraged by this result, she thought what was 'sauce for a *gander* might be sauce for a *goose*,' and *she* applied to the legislature for another trial, which was granted, and she came out triumphant, and recovered the full amount of debt, damages and cost, which was paid. Each of these three trials must have been in court

important place among the public men of those times. He built at Bellows Falls the first bridge ever erected across Connecticut R. His son Joshua[6] rivalled his gr. grd. f. in weight, attaining some 100 lbs. Charles Hale,[7] Esq., of Newbury, Vt., is his son, and Oscar C. Hale,[8] Esq., Cashier of Wells River Bank, the son of Charles.

from two to four years. How many females of the present age would have the courage to go through such a scene, having a very artful and influential enemy to contend against?

"Some time between 1790 and 1800, my mother received from the U. S. about $3,600 for my father's services during the war of the revolution. A person of much influence and wealth and a professed friend applied to her for the loan of that money, proposing to give her a note, signed by himself and a son, for the payment. An agreement was made that they might have what she had to spare, by giving 5 or 6 notes for $500 each. Such notes were executed, payable to her or her order on demand, with annual interest, with the understanding that if the interest was punctually paid and any one of said notes paid when she needed it, the remainder might remain while she considered it safe. A year expired but no *interest* came. A plea was urged that money was very hard to be got—that she was *not* in immediate need—that she should not eventually lose anything by them, &c. &c. Another year passed by, and still no interest was paid, and the same plea was urged as before. Patience was now exhausted, and a suit was commenced on one or more of the notes, and property attached. The signers of the notes were both lawyers—the one old and artful, the other young and vigorous—and every artifice that ingenuity could devise was used to delay a final judgment, and some incidents were peculiarly favorable to the defendants; but after several suits, which were in progress from five to ten years, the notes were all collected in full, with legal costs.

"You may possibly think, from the above, that all her powers were exerted for the acquisition and retention of dollars and cents, regardless of every other object. This was far from being the case, and to convince you I will give another incident. After my father's decease a claim was presented against the estate of about $2000, which my mother said she knew to be unjust, and which, if in her power to prevent it, should never be allowed; and, if allowed, should not be paid. It was allowed, and an execution issued for the amount against her as adm'x, and, for want of property, against her body! She did go to jail and was delivered to the keeper of the jail, 'within said prison,' there to remain until said execution should be fully paid in full of all damages, costs, jailor's fees, &c. Her determination was to spend the remainder of her life in the jail yard, and to have her body buried in the limits, by doing which the execution would be fully satisfied. You will probably say, 'My dear sir, you have not only failed to prove otherwise with regard to her money-getting propensities, but have added testimony in confirmation of my opinion.' But please hear me through. There were many circumstances which very much ameliorated her condition as a prisoner. Her own brother Jehoshaphat was the jailor; her brother Elijah of Charlestown was on hand to give bonds for the liberty of the jail yard. She had horse and saddle to ride whenever she chose, and although the distance she could ride was limited, yet it was an indulgence of which she was extremely fond. She would always have the best horse within her knowledge, if money would buy it. She boarded in her brother's family, and had every attention paid her which a person in her situation could desire.

"There she remained, I should think, not less than six months, when an event occurred which called her suddenly home. When she left for Keene, she left me and my sister, then in her 18th year, to manage our domestic affairs, in which we succeeded very comfortably—a female friend, living very near and several years older than my sister, calling on us almost daily, and most of the time spending the night with my sister. In Sep. 1795 my sister was taken sick with a fever, and in a few days the physicians said there was no prospect of her

MRS ABIGAIL (GROUT) HALE.

Lith by L Graecher Boston.

recovery. My mother was immediately informed. Her mind was at once made up. I cannot remain here, said she, under these circumstances; I *must go*, and do what I can for her, and, if she dies, be by her to perform the last acts of kindness, and follow her to the grave as chief mourner. Thus deciding, in an hour's time, regardless of jail limits and bondsman, she was on her horse, and in three hours more by the bedside of her darling daughter, and only two days before her death. Soon after the funeral ceremonies, my uncle Elijah Grout appeared, and, after salutations of usual occurrence, spake rather reproachfully to my mother for leaving the jail limits and subjecting him to the liability of having so great a debt to pay. Her reply was worthy of the dignity of a matron and a parent. My dear brother, said she, would you wish me to have acted the part of a miser, and, knowing that my daughter was in the most extreme danger and that my presence might possibly save her life, would you, I say, for the paltry sum for which I was holden, have had me so unfeeling, as to remain there, and suffer her to die without the consolation of her only earthly parent? No; had every cent I was worth on earth, even the bed on which I slept, been necessary to pay the bond, everything should have been sacrificed that I might enjoy the luxury of doing what I could for my child. But, says my uncle, I am liable to be sued any moment, and to have all my property attached and taken from me. My dear brother, said she, cheer up, and only continue your journey a little farther and you shall have the money to carry back with you to pay the debt; so saying she went to her locker and brought him some notes and said, 'take these, and call on John Cushing, a wholesale merchant of Boston, who is the signer, and he will pay you as much as you wish.' Her proposal was acceded to, and he soon returned with the sum needed.

"My mother was a person of almost boundless charity to the poor and needy. I never knew her to send away a worthy poor person with an empty hand, but almost uniformly loaded them with her bounties; but for idle loafers she had no sympathy. She was a great reader, and always took more or less of the local and religious publications of the day. She was by no means an ordinary letter writer. I have seen writings of hers, on local and religious subjects, which, for strength of argument and depth of reasoning, would not suffer, in my opinion, by the side of the writings of many females of finished education of the present day.

"I would not contend that she was without faults, in common with all others; but, taking her all in all, I do not think that in all my protracted life I ever knew a person, male or female, possessed of more originality of thought, more power to distinguish between right and wrong, more untiring perseverance in pursuing the right and repressing the wrong, or one more charitable to the poor, according to her ability, than this same mother of mine."

These extracts, though written by her son, contain no exaggerations as I infer from other testimony. Of her trials and hardships incident to the war of the revolution and the absence and death of her husband, and of the heroic manner in which she met them, he makes no mention. These would form materials for too extended an article for this work, however desirable to be remembered by her latest descendants. She was a most devoted wife. Such was her anxiety for her husband while a prisoner on L. I., that she rode on horseback 30 miles and back in one day to secure the conveyance of a letter to him.

Mrs. Abigail[4] (Grout) Hale had at Rindge,

80. 1 Charlotte Hale,[5] Dec. 30, 1766, d. May 5, 1841, at Ashburnham; m. Oct. 30, 1788, Dr. Abraham Lowe, who d. at A. Oct. 23, 1834, and had at A,

1. Nathan H.[6], July 21, 1789, d. Dec. 12, '89.

2. Abigail H.[6] Jan. 24, 1791, m. Dr. Wm. H. Cutler of Winchendon, June 10 or 16, 1814, rs. Ashburnham; had 1. *Wm. J.*[7] April 19, 1815; 2. *Abigail Hale*,[7] June 8, 1816, m. Jan. 5, '36, Dea. Albert Abbott of Andover,; 3. *Abraham Lowe*,[7] June 3, '18; 4. *Sarah Lincoln*,[7] Nov. 12, '19, d. Sep. 25, '39; 5. *George*,[7] April 23, '21; 6. *Edward*,[7] Feb. 9, '24, d. Jan. 16, '25; 7. *Edward Waldo*,[7] Jan. 17, '26; 8. *Infant*,[7] Jan. 29, '31, d. yg.; 9. *Charles Henry*,[7] Mar. 29, '33.
3. Charlotte,[6] May 29, 1793, m. June 4, 1840, David Goodwin, Esq., rs. Chelsea, Vt., s. p.
4. Abraham Thompson,[6] Aug. 15, 1796, M. D., Dart. Col. 1816, m. Oct. 20, 1822, Emma Burr Gould, and 2d, Susan Burr Gould, Nov. 6, '36, and 3d, Eliza Butler Burr, April 4, '44, all sisters from Ashby, r. Bos. and Bridgewater, formerly an Alderman of B., and her Rep. in the House and in the Senate, and now a Director of Ins. and Banking Cos. in B. Has 1. *Lewis Gould*,[7] (by 1st wf.) who has two sons[8]; 2. *son*,[7] by his 3d wf.
5. Thomas Hale,[6] Nov. 27, 1799, d. Jan. 13, 1800.
6. Mary Hale,[6] May 9, 1801, d. Dec. 23, 1838; m. May 4, '25, Samuel Woods, son of Rev. Dr. Leonard W. of And. Theo. Sem. and had 1. *Samuel H.*[7] rs. Bos.; 2. *Joseph*,[7] rs. B.
7. George Henry,[6] May 12, 1803, m. Feb. 18, '30, Catharine M. Brigham, (Ch. II., No. 87), rs. Brookfield, Ms., has 5 ch.
8. Benoni,[6] Sep. 19, 1807, d. Feb. 22, '08.

81. II. Thomas,[5] b. Sep. 6, 1769, d. Dec. 1, '97; m. Hannah Goldsmith, had 2 sons, both d. s. p.

82. III. Nathan,[5] b. July 1, 1771, d. Jan. 9, 1849, at Chelsea, Vt.; m. Jan. 1793, Eunice Raymond, from Rindge, N. H., who d. Dec. '94; and 2d, Ruth Tyler, from Tolland, Ct.? b. 1779, m. '99, d. April 4, 1804; and 3d, Sarah C. Black, from Barre, Ms., b. Aug. 28, '78, m. Feb. 2, 1806, d. Mar. 29, '39, r. Rindge and Windsor, Vt.; had,
1. A child,[6] who d. unnamed.
2. Raymond,[6] Aug. 28, 1800, at W.; m. Dec. 8, '33, —— ——, rs. Chelsea, Vt., has *Oscar*,[7] now a mem. of Dart. Col.
3. John Tyler,[6] Feb. 20, 1802, rs. C.; m. Feb. 12, '28, Amanda P. Blake, dg. of Amplius B. of C., formerly a merchant at Bos.; has 1 dg. and 3 sons.
4. Mary,[6] Jan. 12, 1804, (by 2d wf.), m. Feb. 14, '38, Ralph Hosford, and 2d, John White of Woodstock, Vt.; had 1. *Louise Hosford*,[7] m. Dr. Martin Love (or Low) of Bennington, Vt.
5. Stella Jane,[6] Jan. 2, 1807, at Chelsea; m. Chauncey Smith, May 3, '31, and d. March 3, '57, at Wash., D. C., leaving *Nathan Abial*,[7] alias *Nathan H.*[7], b. Sep. 23, '33, rs. W.
6. Nathan Grout,[6] b. July 24, 1812, rs. a dentist at Windsor; m. Oct. 28, '40, Lucia P. Hall, b. Aug. 29, '19, dg. of Chase H. of Tunbridge, Vt., d. Jan. 13, '48; and 2d, Fanny Gustine of Chelsea, b. Oct. 18, '32, m. June 2, '51; had 1. *Henry C.*[7] March 3, '47, d. March 17, '48; 2. *Lizzie*,[7] Feb. 10, '52, d. Feb. 14, '52; 3. *Fanny Stella*,[7] Feb. 18, '57.

IV. A son,[5] b. and d. July, 1773.

HARRY HALE ESQ.

Lith by L Grozelier Boston.

83. v. Eliphalet,[5] b. May 16, 1775, settled in Boston as a merchant, where, in the house of John Cushing & Co., wholesale importers, his mother had placed him in his youth. After transacting in an honorable manner an extensive business, he retired to Keene, N. H., where he d. Sep. 26, 1842, and was interred at Mount Auburn with his wife Abigail, who d. at Bos. about 1830. He m. Abigail Waters, grd. dg. of Abigail (Dawes) W., (b. Jan. 13, 1721, at Boston, d. Nov. 22, 1616,) a woman of eminent piety, whose memoirs, written by her pastor, Rev. Joshua Huntington, were published and extensively circulated; and had,

1. Mary W.[6] b. Jan. 28, 1810, who rs. a maiden lady with her brother at Boston.
2. George,[6] Esq., b. Sep. 26, 1813, m. Mary Ford, rs. a merchant at Boston, sine prole.

vi. Polly,[5] b. April 26, 1778, d. unm. Sep. 26, '95, deeply lamented.

85. vii. Harry Hale,[5] Esq., b. Feb. 10, 1780, was the same as a posthumous child, his father having bid a final adieu to his family 8 mos. before he was born, and d. when he was 8 mos. old. The moulding of his character devolved, therefore, entirely upon his mother. His early opportunities for education were restricted to district schools and a term of 4 mos. at the Academy in Westford, Ms. He commenced life for himself in 1798, as a farmer, and labored 4 years, when, his health failing, he sold his farm at Rindge, and May, 1803, embarked in mercantile business at Windsor, Vt. Here he was chosen to town offices, and to the command of a company of militia. In 1807, he removed to Chelsea, his present residence, and there continued in trade until he retired many years ago. Esq. H. has been no office seeker, but has been much sought for office. In 1807, he was urged by members of the Legislature of Vt. from Orange Co. to accept the office of sheriff, but he utterly refused in deference to older residents of the Co. In 1814 he accepted the appointment. By the town of C. he was chosen very many times Lister, Selectman, Treasurer, Justice of the Peace, Overseer of the Poor, Grand Juror, Trustee of U. S. surplus fund, and, in 1828, '32 and '36, Representative to the Leg. of Vt. In 1832 and subsequently he was appointed Clerk of the Supreme and County Courts for Orange Co., and the same year chosen by the Leg. a Bank Commissioner, and by annual elections continued in this responsible office for 5 yrs. At the organization of the Mutual Fire Ins. Co. of Orange Co. in 1840, he was chosen a Director, and held the office 10 years, serving as President the last 5. He has long been a Life Director of the American Bible Society, actively engaged with other benevolent institutions, and held a high place in the regards of good men and the public at large. He m. Phebe Adams, dg. of David Adams of Rindge, (pr. from Rowley), and b. Feb. 21, 1777, d. Jan. 13, 1815; and 2d, Lucinda Eddy, b. May 28, 1785, m. Nov. 14, 1815, dg. of Ephraim E. of Woodstock, Vt., a Capt. in the Revolutionary army, (b. at Middleboro', Mass., d. Sep. 3, 1799), by wf. Mary Safford, from Hardwick, Mass., (d. Feb. 13, 1841), and grd. dg. of Nathan Eddy, who r. at W., and d. at Pittsfield, Vt. 1804, and his wf. 1802. Her grandfather Col. Jos. Safford was Lt. in the Revolutionary army, and her father, Capt. Ephraim Eddy, was of Washington's body-guard, and afterwards Commissary to the army. Harry Hale, Esq., had,

1. Polly,[6] Aug. 3, 1803, at R.; m. Feb. 5, 1829, Hiram Bliss, M.D., Dart. Col. 1825, rs. Waldoboro', Me.; has 1. *Henry H.*[7] rs. a merchant in Ohio, had a wf. and 2 chil. all dead; 2. *Charles*,[7] rs. Bangor, has a wife and son[8]; 3. *Hiram*[7]; 4. *Mary Ann*[7]; 5. *George*,[7] and three *dgs.*[7] d.
2. Henry,[6] April 22, 1805, at Windsor, and d. Dec. 6, 1807, at Chel.
3. Mark,[6] Aug. 20, 1806, entered U. S. Navy as Midshipman 1825, resigned May 28, '32, and has not since been heard from, was unm. and is "probably d."
4. A son,[6] b. and d. Jan. 26, 1808, at Chelsea.

5 & 6. Son and dg.[6] b. and d. Dec. 28, 1808.

7. Louisa,[6] Jan. 6, 1810, m. June, 1830, Rev. Elihu Scott, (Meth. Epis.) rs. E. Salsbury, Ms.; had 1. *George*,[7] (d.); 2. *Joseph*,[7] rs. a Teacher at Brimfield; 3. *Julia M.*[7]; 4. *Louise*[7]; 5. *Harry H.*[7]
8. Phebe Adams,[6] May 23, 1811, d. May 5, '56; m. Nov. 11, '33, Stephen Vincent, Esq. of Chelsea; had 1. *Agnes*,[7] d. Feb. 13, '41; 2. *Ann Eliza*,[7] Nov. 1836; 3. *Walter S.*[7] June, '38; 4. *Henry O.*[7] March 24, '40; 5. *William*,[7] March, '42, d. Aug. 12, '42; 6. *Louisa*,[7] 1843; 7. *Laura*,[7] 1844; 8. *Gratia*,[7] May, '46; 9. *Mary*,[7] July, '48.
9. A dg.[6], twin to Phebe Adams, b. and d. May 23, '1811.
10. Thomas,[6] Jan. 18, 1813, educated at Wesleyan Univ. Middletown, Ct., rs. unm. at Windsor, as Editor and Proprietor of Vermont Journal; received A. M. from Univ. of Vt. 1852.
11. Henry,[6] June 21, 1814, (by 1st wf.), grad. at Univ. of Vt. 1840, read Law at Burlington, Vt. with Wyllys Lyman and George Marsh, Esquires, practised for some years at Orwell, Vt., was Sec'ry for Civil and Military affairs of Vt. 1840–44, and afterwards lawyer at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. In 1856 he removed to St. Paul's, Minnesota, where he now rs. He m. Nov. 28, '55, Mary E. Fletcher, dg of Paris F. Esq. of Bridport, Vt.
12. Abigail Grout,[6] April 6, 1817, (by 2d wf.), rs. with her parents.
13. Safford Eddy,[6] Oct. 26, 1818, M. D., Dart. Col. 1841, studied medicine with Drs. Bliss of Waldoboro', Me., Joseph Marsh of Burlington, Vt., and Gilman Kimball of Lowell; m. Sep. 21, 1843, Elizabeth P. Churchill, dg. of Joseph C. Esq. of Woodstock, Vt. In 1842 he s. in Elizabethtown, Essex Co., N. Y., as a surgeon and physician, and for 10 years has held the office of County Treasurer; had 1. *Fred. C.*[7] June 24, '44; 2. *Clara Lucinda*,[7] Jan. 12, '51; 3. *Joseph C.*[7] Sep. 6, '55.
14. Laura Charlotte,[6] Sep. 24, 1820, m. Feb. 17, '48, Rev. Wm. T. Herrick, A. B., Univ. of Vt. 1839, and A. M. '42, r. Essex, Vt. and Winooski Falls, Vt. and rs. Candia, N. H. as pastor of the Cong'l Chh.; had 1. *Wm. H.*[7] Oct. 18, '49; 2. *John G.*[7] Aug. 29, '52, d. April 16, '54; 3. *Russell*,[7] May 5, '55.
15. Robert Safford,[6] Sep. 24, 1822, grad. at Univ. of Vt. 1842, A. M. '45; was Principal of Academy at Montpelier, '44; read Law with Hon. A. C. Hand of Elizabethtown, N. Y., where he became partner in practice with Hon. Orlando Kellogg, 1847–56, when he was elected County Judge of Essex Co., retaining still his lucrative practice in the Sup. Courts of N. Y. He m. Dec.

20, '49, Lovina Stone, dg. of Capt. Jeremiah S. of E., and had 1. *Abba Laura*,[7] Dec. 11, '50; 2. *Harry*,[7] Oct. 3, '52; 3. *Mary Eddy*,[7] July 14, '54.

16. John Gardner,[6] Sep. 12, 1824, grad. at Vermont Univ. '45, A. M. '48; taught 2 years in E. Tenn. and 1 year in the Academy at St. Johnsbury, Vt.; grad. at Theo. Sem. Andover, '52; m. Sep. 28, '52, Jane P. Dwinell, dg. of Dea. Israel D. of Calais, Vt.; was ord. at C. an Evangelist, Sep. 30, '52; sailed with 8 other missionaries, Nov. '52, for California and Oreg., r. Grass Valley, Cal.; had 1. *Harriet Amelia*,[7] July 25, '54; 2. *Jane Norton*,[7] May, '56.

17. Wm. Bainbridge,[6] July 20, 1826, r. at Brattleboro' as book-keeper at the age of 18 years, and as associate publisher of a semi-weekly paper at 21 years, and afterwards was Cashier of a Bank at Winchester, N. H.; next book-keeper to Messrs. Fairbanks, at St. Johnsbury; next Cashier of a Bank at Conway, Mass., but now rs. at Northampton, as Cashier of Holyoke Bank. He m. Harriet Amelia Porter, dg. of Wright P. of Hartford, Vt., July, '51, and had *Philip*,[7] March 5, '54.

18. Mathew,[6] June 20, 1829, at Chelsea, grad. Vermont Univ. 1851, A. M. '54, read Law at Elizabethtown, N. Y. with Messrs. Kellogg and Hale, was admitted to the Bar 1853, opened an office at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., where he rs. as a practitioner and a lecturer in the Law School. He m. Oct. 1, '56, Ellen Salome, dg. of Hon. A. C. Hand of E., Just. of N. Y. Sup. Ct.

---

20. 86. Solomon Grout,[4] m. Ruth Putnam of Charlestown, N. H., a relative of the renowned Gen. Israel Putnam, and neice to the wife of Mr. Labaree, who was taken by the Indians, being herself in the fort [pr. Hindsdale] at the time Mrs. How was taken. They had,
i. Ebenezer,[5] b. April 12, 1772, d. July 4, '75.
95. 87. ii. Solomon,[5] Jan. 21, '74; iii. Jesse,[5] May 15, '75, d. Sep. 16, '76.
79. 88. iv. Charlotty,[5] Nov. 29, 1777, d. March 7, 1829.
96. 89. v. Ebenezer,[5] 2d, April 9, 1779, d. March 12, 1853.
97. 90. vi. Ruth,[5] Nov. 24, 1780, m. Josiah Hart.
98. 91. vii. Polly,[5] Sep. 1, 1782, m. Philip Wheeler.
100. 92. viii. Levi,[5] July 14, 1784, d. Oct. 28, 1820.
101. 93. ix. Dan,[5] March 12, 1786, d. Jan. 22, 1841.
94. x. Phila,[5] Aug. 20, 1788, d. Oct. 8, 1811.

87. 95. Solomon Grout,[5] m. Sebra Allen of Middlesex, Vt.; rem. to Canada in 1800, and rs. in East Hawksbury, C. W.; has had 1 son and 8 dgs., of whom 3 only survive. They all m., except one dg.

89. 96. Ebenezer Grout,[5] m. Abigail Clark of Rockingham, Vt., settled in St. Charles, C. E., in 1809; has 1. Levi[6]; 2. Eliza[6]; 3. Abigail[6]; 4. Maria[6]; 5. Ebenezer Putnam.[6] They are all m. Levi m. Margarett E. Dixon, rs. in E. Hawksbury, C. W., has 4 chil.; 1. Ebenezer P.[6], m. Trylosa Stone, has 5 chil., lives in St. Charles, C. E.

90. 97. Ruth Grout,[5] m. Josiah Hart of Charlestown, N. H. in 1812; after his death went in 1837 to Chatham, Canada, and m. Judah Center, with whom she now lives.

91. 98. Polly Grout[5], m. Philip Wheeler of Morristown, Vt.; had 1. Oramel[6]; 2. Lucia[6]; 3. Luman[6]; 4. Edward[6], and 5. Eveline,[6] twins.

88. 99. Charlotte Grout,[5] m. Wm. McClintock of Elmore, Vt.; had 1. Harmon[6]; 2. Luman[6]; 3. Willard[6]; 4. Lucretia[6]; 5. Phila[6]; 6. Matilda[6]; 7. Fanny.[6]

92. 100. Levi Grout,[5] m. Polly Nichols, and settled in Morristown, Vt.; had 1. Jason[6]; 2. Lucius[6]; 3. Joanna,[6] and was killed by falling in his barn.

93. 101. Dan Grout,[5] m. April 4, 1811, Beulah Elmore, dg. of a first settler of Elmore. They had,

102. I. Jesse Calkins,[6] Jan. 16, 1812, d. Feb. 14, 1842.

109. 103. II. Phila,[6] July 18, 1813.

III. Ralph,[6] March 4, 1815, d. Nov. 10, '25.

110. 104. IV. Horace,[6] April 9, 1816.

111. 105. V. Sylvia,[6] Feb. 12, 1818. VI. Levi,[6] March 4, d. Sep. 22, 1821.

113. 106. VII. Luman M.[6] March 9, 1823.

112. 107. VIII. Sarah,[6] Jan. 1, 1825.

108. IX. Calvin,[6] Aug. 4, 1828, d. Feb. 22, 1842.

---

103. 109. Phila Grout,[6] m. Edwin Richmond of Morristown, Vt.; has 2 *chil.*[7]

104. 110. Horace Grout,[6] m. Melinda Bullock of Barre, Vt., rs. Morristown, Vt.; has 2 *chil.*[7]

105. 111. Sylvia Grant,[6] m. George Hill of Medway, Mass.; has 2 *chil.*[7]

107. 112. Sarah Grout,[6] m. Nathan Camp of Barre, Vt.; has 2 *chil.*[7]

106. 113. Luman M. Grout,[6] losing his father at the age of 19, was employed by the month, in different capacities, until April 5, 1847, when the difficulties with Mexico induced him to join the American army as a volunteer. He enlisted as a private in Company D, 9th Regt., under Col. Ransom, to serve during the war; was soon appointed Corporal, and shortly after, Sergeant. He was engaged in the great battles of the 19th and 20th August, at Contreras and Churubusco, and was wounded in the head at the latter, by a musket ball, which fractured his skull, and put an end both to service and promotion. He receives in consequence a life annuity of $96. He m. June 17, 1848, Philusa J. French of Morrisville, Vt. He set. in Elmore, Vt. as a farmer, where, after successfully filling several minor offices, he was elected, in 1856 and again in '57, a member of the Legislature of Vt.; had 1. *Dan De Forrest*,[7] April 24, 1849; 2. *Sarah Josephine*,[7] Aug. 29, 1850; 3. *Frank Eugene*,[7] Dec. 4, 1851; 4. *Coralinn Wheaton*,[7] March 16, 1854; 5. *George Gleason*,[7] Feb. 13, 1856.

---

21. 114. Jehoshaphat[4] was an extensive farmer and citizen of great worth; distinguished for industry, energy and responsibility; public spirited, liberal, prompt and ready for every good work. He first s. in Charlestown, N. H., but early rem. to Keene, where he served as Dep. Sheriff and Dep. Marshal, and for 15 years as Jailor; and d. Sep. 6, 1806, a. 53. He m. 1788 Anna Parker, b. 1753, d. at K. Aug. 9, 1810, a. 57, dg. of Lt. Isaac P., a merchant of C., who was captured by Indians about the time of her birth, and, with his eldest son, taken to Canada, where they were separated and for two years existed in suspense about each other's fate, until they made their escape and met in C. He had,

I. Sophia,[5] May 10, 1789, at C.; m. April 21, 1808, Rev. Phineas Cook, "a good man and wise to do good, and greatly beloved in his domestic and social circles. In person he

Lith. by L. Grozelier.

HARRY GROUT ESQ.

was tall and commanding, and as a preacher eloquent, sound, and eminently devoted and successful. He grad. at Williams Col. 1803, studied law 3 years at K., but having experienced a change in his affections near the close of this term, he gave his attention to theology, was licensed Oct. 1812, served as Pastor of the Cong'l Chh. at Acworth, Sep. 7, 1814–29, and of do. at Lebanon, N. H. May 13, 1829–48. Under his labors 508 members were added to these churches. In June, '48, he rem. to Amherst, Mass., where he d. April 28, '53, but his remains and monument rest at Acw'th. They had,

1. George,[6] Dec. 26, 1811, grad. at Dart. Col. 1832, and afterwards at Theo. Sem., And.; has been Pastor 14 years at N. Amherst, Mass., and 4 years Pres. of E. Ten. Univ. at Knoxville. He m. Nov. 30, 1837, Mary Gay, dg. of Hon. Ira G. of Nashua, N. H., and had 1. *George Edward*,[7] Oct. 25, '39; 2. *Mary Lucia*,[7] Oct. 26, '45.
2. Sophia,[6] March 18, 1814, m. Jan. 12, '40, Fred. Bell, son of Dr. B. of Hadley, Mass., r. New York; had 1. *Fred. R.*[7] Jan. 11, '42; 2. *George Henry*,[7] June 8, '44; 3. *Alethea Sophia*,[7] Sep. 3, '49; 3. *Rebecca Elizabeth*,[7] June 16, '51.
3. Henry Grout,[6] May 30, 1816; grad. at Dart. Col. '41, studied law and practised in New York until 1849, when he removed South to engage in teaching. He m. Helen M. Smith, dg. of Rev. John S., formerly Missionary in China; had 1. *Henry Bland*,[7] April, '54, at Athens, Ten., and 2. *Charles*,[7] July, '56, at do.
4. Phineas,[6] June 14, 1820; grad. at Dart. Col. '43, studied law 2 years in New York, removed South to teach, and d. unm. Aug. 18, '49, at Barton, Miss.
5. Rebecca,[6] Dec. 31, 1822; m. Nov. 5, '48, Josiah R. Dean from Oakham, rs. Knoxville, Ten.; had 1. *Anna Sophia*,[7] Aug. 26, '52, d. Nov. 26, '53; 2. *Clara*,[7] Feb. 10, '55; 3. *Alice*,[7] Oct. 10, '56.

II. Harry,[5] (Maj.) b. Dec. 8, 1793, d. "June" or "July" 19, 1849; m. Dec. 24, 1818, Milatiah Jones Sumner, b. March 2, 1796, d. Mar. 1845, dg. of Salem Sumner of Keene, by wf. Mary French. Maj. G. at the age of 13 years lost his father, and at 17 yrs. his mother. Thus bereft he went to Boston, and was for several years clerk in the wholesale store of Jerry Fitch. He then returned to K., where he went into business with Wm. Lampson, and was subsequently connected with Phineas Fisk of K. In 1816 he rem. to Lima, N. Y., where and in Mendon he entered into partnership with G. W. Atwell in carrying on two stores, two flouring-mills, and several asheries; and subsequently had for his partner E. Atwood, and in 1838 Franklin Carter. In 1836 one of their stores was burnt, which they rebuilt. In 1848 he retired, and on closing up his business transactions with merchants in Boston, which had been of above 30 years, he was presented with many valuable presents in attestation of their high regard for his strict honesty and other excellencies of character. "His heart," says an obituary published of him, "was ever open to sympathy, and his purse ever ready to relieve the needy. Having an ardent, persevering and indomita-

ble spirit, which was never depressed by adversity, he combatted and overcame difficulties frequently attendant upon the settlement of a new country, which would have borne down an ordinary man. No man ever inspired a more perfect confidence in his business acquaintances generally, than Maj. G., and for more than 30 yrs. his name was synonymous with integrity and punctuality; and he d. as he had lived an honest man. He had,

1. Mary Sophia,[6] Dec. 31, "1821" or "22"; m. Nov. 25, '41, Isaac Wells of W. Avon; had 1. *Elizabeth*,[7] '42; 2. *Henry Grout*,[7] '44, at Lima; 3. *Gertrude*,[7] b. & d. '51 at Chic.
2. Henry Cook,[6] Nov. 7, 1825, was educated in Bos. for a dentist; has become well established as such at Lima, and, by adopting parental counsel for his guiding star, he has succeeded his father in the confidence and esteem of the community. He was m. March 15, 1851, by Rev. George W. Montgomery of Rochester, to Amelia C. Pierce, dg. of Silas P. Esq. of W. Bloomfield, N. Y.

---

25. 115. Jonathan Grout[5] was one of those excellent men whose character it is a privilege to contemplate. His opportunities in early life were above the ordinary. Beside learning the trade of book-binding, he acquired a good English education at the common schools in Worcester and the Academy in Leicester, and became a well-qualified and successful teacher of District Schools. So long did he continue to instruct as to acquire for life the title of Master Grout. He had like many of the race a genius for mathematics, compiled and published a School Arithmetic, which was for a time much used, and published several small devotional works of his own, calculated for the place since filled by Tracts. He settled in Millbury as a binder, and, besides carrying on the business during his life, dealt in stationery and useful books, ever observing such exact honesty as to give currency to the common saying that if all men were as good as Master Grout, there would be no need of laws. He had no ambition whatever for office, but was ever ready to aid others invested with it in performing its duties. His writings in MS., designed for no eye but his own, prove him to have been a theologian and a most attentive and discriminating hearer of sermons. He was a complete Puritan in everything except their faults, an Israelite in whom there was no guile, passing his probation under a sense of the perfect vanity of this world, and in anticipation of a better; and in his prayers and examples he has left a rich legacy to his posterity and the race. He m. Nov. 13, 1811, Sally De Wolf, from Lyme, Ct., b. March 12, 1792, d. Oct. 19, 1826, and a 2d wf. who survives; had at M.,

i. Edwin,[6] b. Aug. 4, 1812, m. Dec. 1, 1836, Lydia P. Barton, b. March 23, 1813. He d. of diabetes miletus, May 26, 1846, had 1. *Lydia Ann*,[7] Dec. 1, '44.

ii. Jonathan,[6] Esq., Sep. 24, 1815, m. Aug. 11, '36, Mary J. Smith, b. Feb. 5, 1817, settled in Worcester, 1841, as a manufacturer and bookseller, in which he has been eminently successful, and established a character not unbecoming the son of such a father. But for his kindness and liberality none of the race had ever seen this publication. He had, 1. *Charles*

L. Grozelier Lith. Boston.

Jonathan Grout

Edwin,[7] b. April 10, 1838, d. May 7, '39; 2. *Ellen Mandeville*,[7] Jan. 31, 1840; 3. *John William*,[7] b. July 25, 1843; 4. *Mary Elizabeth*,[7] b. Feb. 28, 1850.

III. Sarah Ann,[6] b. Feb. 13, 1820, m. April 15, '45, Davis Thayer, b. Oct. 13, '17, had 1. *Charles Davis*,[7] July 7, '50; 2. *Anna Eliza*,[7] Aug. 15, '54.

---

27. 116. Francis Grout,[5] m. Annah ——, settled in Worcester on the ancient homestead, which he still occupies; had,

I. Julia Annah,[6] b. May 3, 1813, m. May 3, 1838, John Ager, b. Oct. 11, '08, had 1. *Annah Mariah*,[7] Feb. 14, '39; 2. *John Francis*,[7] b. Nov. 4, '44.

II. Sarah Whitney,[6] b. May 18, 1818, m. May 27, '41, Gardner S. Burbank, b. July 22, 1809, had 1. *Edwin Hubbard*,[7] Aug. 15, 1842, d. Aug. 18, '55; 2. *Mary Jane*,[7] b. Dec. 9, '44; 3. *Sarah Frances*,[7] b. July 28, '49.

III. Jonathan Davis,[6] b. March 4, 1820, m. Feb. 14, '50, Adeline S. Washburn, b. May 14, 1822; had 1. *Francis W.*[7] Aug. 13, '51; 2. *Charles Henry*,[7] Nov. 22, '54.

---

31. 117. Patty,[5] m. John Marsh, and had probably, besides others,

I. Justus Grout,[6] Feb. 10, 1781, d. May 28, 1844; m. 1810, Catherine Badgrow fr. Canadice, N. Y., s. in Springwater, N. Y., and had.

1. *Bridgman Grout*,[7] rs. Armada, M'Comb Co., Mich., has 8 ch.
2. *Martha Ann Grout*,[7] rs. Canadice, m. Luke Johnson, 3 ch.
3. *Nancy M. Grout*,[7] m. April 9, 1835, Philip Short, who d. Nov. 5, '54, had 3 dgs.[8] and 1 son.[8]
4. *Betsey Grout*,[7] m. Timothy Adams, rs. Mich.; has 1. Justus[8]; 2. Roy[8]; 3. Benj. F.[8]; 4. Francis M.[8]; 5. Bradley[8]; 6. Martin.[8]

II. Benj. F. Marsh[6]; III. Sophia Marsh,[6] m. George Potwine, rs. Burlington, Vt.; IV. John Marsh[6]; V. Bridgman Marsh.[6]

---

32. 118. Elihu[5] m. Judith Spafford of Lunenburg, Mass., who d. June 21, 1830, and about 1781 rem. to Weathersfield, Vt., next to Eden, and afterwards to Cambridge, Vt., where he d. He had,

I. Submit,[6] June 13, 1783, m. 1812, Seymore Powell, rs. Camb.

II. Elihu,[6] March 7, 1786, m. Mary Hamblin from Cornwall, Vt., who d. Nov. 23, '46; and 2d, Aug. 8, '46, Martha Miles from Lockport, rs. Wilson, Niagara Co., N. Y.; had,

1. *Louisa*,[7] 1811, d. May 28, '46, m. '35, Samuel G. Rogers of Lewistown, N. Y., had 4 chil.[8]
2. *Wm. R.*[7] Jan. 29, 1813, m. Dec. '42, Sally Herrick of Wilson, N. Y., has 1. Charles B.[8]
3. *Clarinda*,[7] April 26, 1817, at Madrid, St. Lawrence Co., d. April 16, '41.
4. *Martin S.*[7] Oct. 21, 1819, m. March 7, '53, Mary Himes, rs. Hartland, N. Y.
5. *Amanda*,[7] June 16, 1822, at Potsdam, d. June 27, '40, at Lewistown.

III. Judith,[6] Feb. 19, 1788, d. July 4, '46, m. Antipas Fletcher, no ch.

IV. Lucy,[6] Dec. 11, 1789, m. Sep. 24, 1805, Asa Adams of Eden, rs. Cambridge, had,

1. *Dexter*,[7] April 13, 1806, m. Dec. 13, '37, Amanda M. McCoy, rs. St. Armand's, Canada E.
2. *Submit*,[7] Nov. 1807, d. in C. Sep. 10, '37.
3. *Elijah*,[7] Dec. 30, '09, m. May 31, '38, Joanna K. Brown, rs. C.

v. Bridgman,[6] Jan. 16, 1793, d. Aug. 12, 1852, at Newport, Vt., m. Huldah Powell, 1812; had,
1. *Caroline J.*[7] Jan. 9, 1817, m. Nov. 5, '37, Harlow Bliss, rs. Hyde Park, Vt.
2. *Louisa*,[7] April 2, 1820, m. Dec. 27, '40, Fred. Bliss, rs. H.
3. *Harrison*,[7] Dec. 22, '26, m. Oct. 3, '55, Hannah J. Allen, rs. H.

vi. Enos,[6] Jan. 15, 1795, d. Feb. 20, 1826, m. Betsey Chadwick of Granville, O., 1822; had 1. *Zenas*[7]; 2. *Lucius*.[7]

vii. Miranda,[6] Dec. 17, 1796, m. March, 1821, Joseph Hamilton, rs. Oakfield, Genesee Co., N. Y.; has 9 *chil.*[7]

viii. Lora,[6] March 11, 1800, d. Feb. 27, '44; m. Nov. 12, '40, Wm. Cole of Cambridge, Vt.

ix. Eliza,[6] Feb. 6, 1802, at W., d. Feb. 11, '18, at Cambridge, Vt.

x. Lucius,[6] Aug. 28, 1804, at Eden, d. May 13, '54, at Enosburgh, Vt.; m. Orrilla Bennet of C., March, 1829, and 2d, Dec. 2, '40, Mary Barns, (who d. June, '44,) and 3d, March, '46, Rebecca Liby; r. E.; had 1. *Orin*,[7] Dec. 17, '39, rs. Wis.; 2. *Emily*,[7] Oct. 3, '32, at Elmore, m. 1846, Luther Liby of Enosb.

---

38. 119. Le Roy,[5] m. Feb. 25, 1796, Anna Perry, r. Weathersfield, Vt.; had,

i. Nathan P.[6] M. D., Jan. 5, 1797, d. June 13, 1827, r. New York.

ii. Nathaniel,[6] Nov. 8, 1798, m. Aug. 31, 1820, Lorain Sawyer, rs. Geneva, Wis.; had,
1. *Leroy*,[7] Jan. '21, m. Cordelia Flowers 1847, had 1. Augustus,[8] '49; 2. Ella, '52, rs. Mitchell, Iowa.
2. *Almon*,[7] Sep. 1822, m. Jane Sparks, '52; had 1. George,[8] Feb. '53; 2. Julia,[8] March, '54; rs. Mitchell, Iowa.
3. *Willard*,[7] Oct. 1824, m. Elizabeth Brush, '48; had 1. Frances,[8] '50; 2. Christian,[8] '54; rs. Mitchell.

iii. Dexter,[6] Nov. 19, 1800, m. June 8, '23, Lucretia M'Clintock, rs. Elmore, Vt.; had,
1. *Wm. M.*[7] Feb. 18, '25, m. Feb. '50, Anna S. Camp, has 1 ch.
2. *Nathan P.*[7] March 11, '27.
3. *Ira F.*[7] March 27, '31, rs. Medway, Mass.

iv. Le Roy F.[6], b. 1806, d. '07; v. Arethusa,[6] 1808, d. '15.

---

48. 120. Theophilus Grout,[5] Esq., possessed a good understanding and sound judgment, was in 1819–20 a member of the Leg. of Vt., a Justice of the Peace, and Collector of U. States revenue; m. Joanna Willard, b. at Hartland, Vt., Aug. 6, 1776, r. Kirby, Vt.; had,

i. Betsey,[6] Oct. 5, 1796, m. Daniel McGregor, rs. St. Johnsbury, Vt.

ii. Jonathan,[6] Jan. 5, 1798, d. Sep. 5, 1808.

iii. James,[6] May 5, 1800, d. Aug. 1, '14.

iv. Susan,[6] Oct. 23, 1801, m. March 29, '22, Wm. McGregor, b. Sep. 10, 1800, rs. Concord, Vt.; had 1. *Ann*,[7] April 9, '23; 2. *Marrion*,[7] Oct. 18, '26; 3. *Wm. W.*[7] Sep. 11, '34.

v. Theophilus,[6] Sep. 6, 1803, d. Jan. 26, '47; m. Hannah Chick, b. April 20, 1805, m. Aug. 15, 29, r. Kirby, Vt.; had 1. *Harriet*

E.[7] June 26, '30, d. Dec. 1, 31; 2. *Persis P.*[7] Sep. 20. '31, d. Feb. 8, '41; 3. *Daniel F.*[7] Jan. 17, '34; 4. *Selim E.*[7] June 11, '36; 5. *Emily C.*[7] Feb. 21, '42.

vi. Josiah,[6] Oct. 20, 1805, m. Sep. 29, '30, Sophronia Ayer, b. Sep. 25, 1809, rs. Kirby, Vt.; had there 1. *Helen M.*[7] Dec. 17, '31, m. Martin Perkins, Feb. 9, 1849, and d. Aug. 21, '56, at Stephens Point, Wis.; 2. *Wm. Wallace*,[7] May 24, 1836, now a member of the Law School at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; 3. *George W.*[7] June 26, '38; 4. *Josiah*,[7] Jr., May 28, '41; 5. *Sophronia E.*[7] Sep. 17, '42; 6. *Mary Maria*,[7] March 15, '45; 7. *Nancy V.*[7] Sep. 27, '46; 8. *Theophilus*,[7] Sep. 3, 1848; 9. *Susan M.*[7] Sep. 21, '50; 10. *James A.*[7] July 3, '52.

vii. John,[6] July 17, 1807, m. Dec. 2, '30, Sally P. Smith, rs. Danvers; had 1. *John Henry*,[7] May 17, '32; 2. *George D.*[7] Aug. 9, '34; 3. *Phebe Ann*,[7] April 3, '37; 4. *Caroline A.*[7] July 28, '39, d. June 13, '40; 5. *Edward Brown*,[7] March 5, '42; 6. *Samuel S.*[7] Nov. 20, '44; 7. *Wm. Albert*,[7] Nov. 5, '47.

viii. Abigail,[6] Nov. 24, 1810, m. Curtis Nichols, rs. Woolcot, Vt.

ix. Daniel,[6] Feb. 9, 1812, shot, May 21, '32, at Canaan, Vt., while aiding in the arrest of a smuggler.

x. Nancy W.[6] Feb. 7, 1814, rs. Concord, Essex Co., Vt.

xi. Sophia S.[6] Nov. 23, 1815, m. Feb. 23, '37, Preston May, b. Nov. 3, 1808, rs. Concord, Vt.; had 1. *Dan*,[7] Jan. 20, '38; 2. *Marcus Farr*,[7] Sep. 25, '40, d. March 5, '56, from an accidental blow upon the head; 3. *Elisha*,[7] Dec. 12, 1842; 4. *Dennis Edgar*,[7] Aug. 28, '45; 5. *Harry H.*[7] May 29, '48; 6. *Frank W.*[7] Oct. 6, '54, d. April 15, '56.

---

52. 121. Sarah,[5] (dg. of Joel) hus. Richard Sawtell of Athol, b. July 20, 1751, m. about 1776, d. July 31, 1838; had,

i. Joseph,[6] April 13, 1777, m. Sabra Nickerson of Provincetown, was master of a vessel and perished by shipwreck, leaving 1. *Joseph*,[7] who became also a shipmaster, and, at the age of 21, perished at sea; 2. *Jerusha*,[7] b. about 1805, m. Stephen Mayo of Provincetown; 3. *Hannah*,[7] m. Josiah Young of P.; 4. *Amanda M.*[7] m. about 1839, —— ———, and 2d, Miles Standish of P.

ii. Elijah,[6] Feb. 19, 1779, d. at Athol about 1800.

iii. Richard,[6] Jan. 2, 1781, m. 1809, Lucy Peters of Richmond, N. H.; had 1. *Lucy M.*[7] Nov. 1, 1811; 2. *Caroline*,[7] Feb. '15; 3. *Mary*,[7] Oct. 2, '17, at McDonough, N. Y.; 4. *Louisa B.*[7] June, 1820, m. Israel Davenport, d. 1855, had Richard,[8] 41; and Lucy,[8] 42, d. '54.

iv. Jerusha,[6] July 1, 1783, at A.; d. Sep. 18, 1802.

v. Sally,[6] Aug. 3, 1785, m. June 14, 1810, Sylvanus Piper of Ph'-town, and rem. to Ohio; had 1. *Sabra N.*[7] March 8, 1811, m. Robert Rumney, rs. Johnstown, O.; 2. *Henry S.*[7] June 1, '12, d. March 21, '21; 3. *Lucinda*,[7] Feb. 1, '14, m. James Nulton of O.; 4. *Sally*,[7] b. 1816, in Ohio, d. May 30, '18; 5. *Lydia Ann*,[7] b. 1818, m. Joseph P. Ames of Johnson, Iowa; 6. *Edwin*,[7] m. Rachel Foster, rs. J., has Lettie,[8] Seth,[8] Eunice,[8] Tirza E.[8]; 7. *Sylvanus*,[7] m. Jane Corbin from Va.; 8. *Betsey*,[7]

m. John Helso, rs. Steamboat Rock, Iowa; 9. *Lucy*,[7] m. Lucius Prouty, rs. Canton, Iowa; 10. *Adeline*[7]; 11. *Elmira*.[7]

VI. Susanna,[6] June 21, 1788, d. Nov. 1, 1789.

VII. Henry,[6] Aug. 15, 1790, d. Jan. 15, 1834; m. March, '14, Rebecca Farnsworth of Templeton, had 1. *Mary L.*[7] April 6, 1815, m. Thomas Brooks of Petersham, rs. Wendell, has Oscar,[8] Herbert,[8] Charles[8]; 2. *Eliza F.*[7] Feb. 14, '17, d. May, '42, m. Austin Ellenmore of Athol, had Austin,[8] '42; 3. *Henry O.*[7] Jan. 31, '19, m. Caroline ——; 4. *Joseph F.*[7] May 17, 1821, m. Frances J. Proctor of A., Jan. 27, '48, rs. A.; 5. *Emily R.*[7] May 26, '23, m. David Wells of Rutland; 6. *Lysander*,[7] May, 1825, m. Sabrina Phillips of New Salem, had Henry,[8] '56; 7. *Benj. W.*[7] June, '28.

VIII. Lydia,[6] June 9, 1792, at P. (d.), m. Oct. 10, 1819, John Smith (d.) of P., had 1. *Albert*,[7] June 22, '20; 2. *Charles O.*[7]; 3. *Susan*,[7] 1822; 4. *Poleman*[7]; 5. *Philander*[7]; 6. *Mary E.*[7]

IX. Lucinda,[6] June 9, 1794, m. Nov. 1816, Joshua Richardson of Tempt.; had 1. *John*,[7] Aug. 13, 1817, m. Florilla Wilbur of Greenfield, r. Wis., has Ellen[8]; 2. *Sally*,[7] July 15, '19, m. Elisha Bowles, rs. Richmond, N. H.; 3. *Lucinda S.*[7] July 9, '21, m. and rem. Me.; 4. *Joshua H.*[7] rs. Fitchburg; 5. *Eunice Ann*,[7] m. Lemuel Ingalls, rs. Temp., has Charles[8]; 6. *Adaliza*,[7] m. Alva Warner, rs. Shirley; 7. *Jane*,[7] m. Frank McClellen of P., rs. T.; 8. *Geo.*[7], d. yg.

X. Eli,[6] Oct. 31, 1796, in P., d. Sep. 21, 1802.

XI. Eunice, July 13, 1799, in P., m. Oct. 30, '28, Abel Bigelow, who d. at Athol, Oct. 7, '40, a. 53, where she rs.; had 1. *Roena E.*[7] Jan. 27, '30, d. June 22, '45, at A.; 2. *Richard S.*[7] Nov. 17, '31, rs. A.; 3. *Henry A.*[7] Feb. 10, '34; 4. *Sarah E.*[7] Aug. 22, '36, d. Sep. 30, '51; 5. *Solon*,[7] Nov. 29, '38, d. Dec. 5, '41.

---

53. 122. Abel,[5] b. Feb. 19, 1758, at Petersham, and d. at Stratton, Vt.; m. Feb. 19, 1779, Dorcas Chase of P.; had,

123. I. George,[6] b. 1781 (d.), m. Lavina Haskels from New Salem.
124. II. Stephen,[6] b. 1782.
125. III. Abel,[6] b. 1786, m. Theodosia Batchelder.
126. IV. Harry,[6] m. Lavina, wid. of his br. George, rs. Warwick.
127. V. Joel,[6] b. 1788, m. Lucy Batchelder.
128. VI. Fanny,[6] m. Joel Franklin.
129. VII. Sophia,[6] b. 1790, m. Ira Scott.
130. VIII. Darius,[6] b. 1794.
131. IX. James,[6] b. 1796.
132. X. Hudson,[6] b. 1798, m. Silence Babcock.

---

54. 133. Unity,[5] Aug. 14, 1760, at P., d. Dec. 13, 1843, at Bellville, N. Y.; m. Samuel Mixer from Stamford, Vt., b. Jan. 13, 1758, d. Oct. 2, 1855, at B., Jefferson Co., N. Y., r. Brattleboro'; had,

I. Sally,[6] Sep. 23, 1779, m. Wm. Williams, Brattleboro', Vt.
II. John,[6] Nov. 22, 1781, m. Margaret Richards of B. (d.)
III. Lydia,[6] Jan. 25, 1784, m. Samuel Nash, (d.), rs. Ellisburgh.
IV. Samuel,[6] March 21, 1786, m. Charlotte Preston, (d.), rs. E.
V. William,[6] May 2, 1788, m. Fanny Dickenson, d. Nov. 13, 1852, rs. Hebron, Jefferson Co., Wis.; had 1. *Harriet D.*[7] April 3, 1815, d. Aug. 4, '41, m. John A. Lafter, '40; 2. *Betsey*,[7] Oct.

25, '16, m. John L. Alger, '33; 3. *Caroline S.*[7] Feb. 28, '18, m. John A. Lafter, '42; 4. *Sophia F.*[7] Nov. 14, '19, m. Tho. Ware; 5. *William*,[7] Feb. 22, '21, m. Adaline Read; 6. *Fanny*,[7] Nov. 5, '22, m. Luther Read, Jr.; 7. *Mary A.*[7] Dec. 31, '27; 8. *Celinda E.*[7] Feb. 10, '30; 9. *Albert L.*[7] April 25, '35, d. Aug. 31, '56.

vi. Unity,[6] Oct. 11, 1790, d. unm. June 24, 1809.

vii. Nancy,[6] Jan. 2, 1794, m. Ichabod Welch, and 2d, Nath'l Graves; had by 1st hus., 1. *Olive*,[7] Nov. 11, 1811, m. Jos. Spencer, has 9 chil.; 2. *Betsey*,[7] Nov. 15, '13, d. June 14, —, m. Alanson R. Adams; 3. *Emily*,[7] Nov. 4, 1818, m. Norris N. Graves; 4. *Mary*,[7] March 29, '21, m. George Chrisman, rs. Ellisburg, N. Y., has 6 children; 5. *Margaret*,[7] Feb. 24, '27, m. Harley Howard, has 2 chil.; 6. *John W.*[7] Aug. 16, '29, rs. E. unm.

viii. Grout,[6] Dea., Aug. 6, 1797, m. Jan. 27, 1823, Mary Mitchell of Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., b. April 7, 1799, rs. Bellville, N. Y.; had 1. *Charles P.*[7] Oct. 26, '23, d. Feb. 22, '27; 2. *Oscar F.*[7] July 30, '26, m. May 25, '55, Lydia Doane, rs. Henderson, N. Y., has 2 sons; 3. *Charles G.*[7] April 7, '30, m. Hannah A. Burnham, Sep. 25, '50, who d. July 4, '56, had Charles,[8] and Manford,[8] rs. H.; 4. *Ann Eliza*,[7] May 1, '36, m. Mar. 14, '55, Consider Mitchell of C., rs. Clinton.

ix. Betsey,[6] Feb. 20, 1800, d. Jan. 31, 1828, m. Orsamus Streeter of Ellisburgh, about 1820, had a daughter.

x. Joseph W.[6], Jan. 29, 1802, d. young.

---

56. 134. Joel,[5] m. Asenath Wilder from Templeton, r. Pelham; had,

i. Martin,[6] rs. Grout's Corners, Montague, has 1 *son*[7] and 3 *dgs.*[7]

ii. Rufus,[6] m., rs. Pelham, has 4 *sons*[7] and 1 *dg.*[7]

iii. Asenath,[6] (d.) m. Whipple Cook, r. Indiana.

iv. Orphia,[6] m. —— Munson, rs. Westfield.

v. Orra,[6] m., rs. Pelham, has 4 *sons*[7] and 1 *dg.*[7]

vi. Alden,[6] Rev., A. M., b. at P. Sep. 3, 1803, called of God to become a preacher, at the age of 22 yrs. began to fit for college; grad. at Amherst Col. 1831, and at And. Theo. Sem. 1834; was ord. and sent by A. B. C. F. M. to explore and establish a mission among the Zulus of S. E. Africa. But owing to wars and commotions he did not gain permanent possession until 1844, when he settled on Umvoti River, where he has been the honored instrument of collecting from the heathen a church of 49 members, and a community making good progress in civilization. He is at present sojourning in N. England for the restoration of his wife's health, hoping again to return to his "delightful work," the highest and most truly dignified to which a Grout or angel was ever called. He m. Nov. 22, 1834, Hannah Davis from Holden, who d. Feb. 28, '36, at Bethelsdorp, S. Africa; and 2d, Nov. 23, '38, Charlotte Bailey of Holden, and had 1. *Relief O.*[7] by 1st wife; 2. *Adin P. F.*[7]; 3. *Humphrey*[7]; 4. *Eliza C.*[7]

vii. Austin,[6] rs. Springfield; viii. Josiah Wilder,[6] rs. Springfield, Otsego Co., N. Y.; ix. Annis,[6] rs. do.

---

57. 135. Elijah,[5] b. May 26, 1767, m. Betsey Loomis, b. June 22, 1774, d. Dec.

20, 1847. He settled at Natural Bridge, N. Y., rem. to Fall River, Wis., where he d. Oct. 17, 1854. They had,

i. Eli,[6] Dec. 26, 1793, d. about 1812, at Randolph, Vt.

ii. Polly,[6] May 10, 1796, d. about 1805, at Brookfield, Vt.

iii. Elijah Loomis,[6] May 15, 1804, m. Feb. 11, '28, Eleanor Pool; had 1. *Eli L.*[7] who m. Emeline Snow, and has 2 dgs.[8]; 2. *Thaddeus P.*[7]; 3. *John E.*[7]; 4. *Ambrose A.*[7]; 5. *Mary J.*[7]

iv. Fanny,[6] June 8, 1808, unm.

v. Enos,[6] Sep. 3, 1810, m. Sally Keyes, rs. Fall River, Wis.; had 1. *Eunice*[7]; 2. *Eliza*[7]; 3. *Fanny*[7]; 4. *Eleanor*[7]; 5. *Mary.*[7]

vi. Betsey,[6] Nov. 7, 1812, m. Alfred A. Broughton of Fall River, Wis., a merchant; has 1. *Aytaline L.*[7]; 2. *Mary E.*[7]

vii. William,[6] Dec. 18, 1814, m. Mary Ann Hunting, dg. of Maj. H. of ——; has 1. *Alden,*[7] and 2. *Mary J.*[7]

viii. Polly,[6] Feb. 12, 1817, m. Orson Snow, rs. Fall River, Wis.; has 1. *Albert*[7]; 2. *Fennimore.*[7]

---

58. 136. Nahum,[5] Feb. 12, 1769, at Petersham, r. with his father Joel, at Richmond, N. H., until his death, and d. himself at Warwick, Mass., May 10, 1851. He m. July 7, 1805, Sybil Barrus of R., who now rs. with her son Marcus at Westboro'. They had,

i. Marcia,[6] May 18, 1806, d. March 13, '27; m. Nov. 4, '25, David Burnett of War.; had *Warren.*[7]

ii. Eli,[6] March 6, 1809, rs. Carthage, Hancock Co., Ill.; m. Betsey Felton of New Salem, Feb. 6, '31; had 1. *Esther E.*[7] March 16, '32; 2. *Charles B.*[7] March 24, '34; 3. *Horace Van B.*[7] June 14, '35; 4. *Florilla C.*[7] Nov. 11, '38; 5. *Mary H.*[7] Aug. 19, '41.

iii. Marchus,[6] April 20, 1811, m. Harriet H. Johnson of Southboro', owns and rs. upon the farm in Westboro' once Eli Whitney's, and shows the humble shop in which he invented the Cotton Gin; had 1. *Harriet E.*[7] Aug. 12, 1839, d. Nov. 8, '39; 2. *Charles M.*[7] June 16, '41, d. July 17, '42; 3. *Harriet M.*[7] Oct. 13, '44; 4. *Horace M.*[7] April 1, '47, d. Feb. 12, '49; 5. *Mary E.*[7] Sep. 4, '49; 6. *Myra L.*[7] Oct. 26, '51; 7. *Henry S.*[7] Nov. 15, '53; 8. *George M.*[7] July 4, '56.

iv. Horace,[6] May 26, 1813, d. Sep. 14, '34, at Wendell.

v. Edwin,[6] Dec. 14, 1818, d. Sep. 19, '46, on shipboard, off Brazos, St. Jago.

vi. William B.[6] Aug. 27, 1826, d. March 26, '31.

---

60. 137. Rhoda,[5] b. Jan. 1, 1778, m. Jan. 15, 1797, Wm. Gould, b. April 15, 1765, at Winchester, N. H., d. Feb. 12, 1839, at Athol, r. Barre, Vt. and A.; had,

i. John,[6] Dec. 13, 1798, d. May 12, 1801.

ii. Curtis,[6] March 1, 1800, at B.; m. March 10, '25, Sally Stratton of A., who d. Oct. 9, '48, a. 49; and 2d, Philena Ballou of Petersham, May, '49, rs. A.; had 1. *John Curtis,*[7] May 1, '27, m. May 1, '49, Anna J. Porter of New Salem, rs. a merchant at S. Deerfield, had 1. Lois O.[8] Sep. 2, '51, at A.; 2. Ida Porter,[8] Aug. '55, at S. Deerfield; 2. *Jacob O.*[7] Nov. 22, '28, d. April 17, '33; 3. *Lewis M.*[7] May 25, '30, d. Nov. 6, '53; 4. *Jacob O.*[7] June 20, '34, rs. A.; 5. *Sarah Ellen,*[7] Ap. 4, '42.

III. Nahum Grout,[6] March 25, 1801, d. Aug. 31, '33, at Cohasset, m. Nov. 1830, Sophronia Phillips of A.; had 1. *Idelia A.*[7] April 23, '32, d. Aug. 3, '32; 2. *Nahum G.*[7] June 28, '33, d. Jan. 5, '34.

---

61. 138. Sabra,[5] June 1, 1779, d. July 20, 1854; m. 1804, Samuel Dwight, r. Grand Island, Vt.; had I. *Sarah*[6]; II. *Zebina*,[6] Feb. 22, 1807, killed at an explosion in Syracuse, N. Y. 1841, m. Adeline Conklin, '39.

---

62. 139. Polly,[5] Nov. 2, 1780, m. Moses Guernsey or Gansy, of Richmond, N. H., rm. to west part of N. Y., where she d. They had I. *Jack*[6]; II. *Rhoda*[6]; III. *Emily*.[6]

63½. 140. Jonathan,[5] A. M., Jan. 23, 1761, grad. at Dart. C. 1787, studied law and opened an office at Belchertown. He started the first Telegraph by signals in America, (see Holmes' Annals, 1799,) and extended it from Boston to Nantucket; rem. to Philadelphia, taught grammar, and embraced the doctrines of Baron Swedenborg. He devoted most of his life to literary and scientific pursuits, and became eminent for his learning; but was visionary, and had less accorded to him than he merited. He d. about 1830, unm., "a very respectable old gent."

---

64. 141. Sarah,[5] Dec. 21, 1762, d. ab. 1810; m. Aaron Brooks of Petersh.; had
I. Aaron,[6] Hon., A. M. (d.), grad. at Brown Univ. 1817, where he was a Tutor 1819–21; set. at Petersham as a lawyer, amassed wealth, and acquired reputation in his profession and as a legislator. He m. Abby Morgan of P., and 2d, Miss Wilson, dg. of Rev. Luther W.; had 1. a *son*,[7] who grad. and rs. Boston. (?)
II. Oliver[6]; III. George,[6] r. Mobile; IV. John,[6] d. unm.; V. Elizabeth,[6] m. —— Tyler, r. Bos.(?); VI. Mary[6];
VII. Nelson,[6] who grad. at Union Col. 1838, and d. soon after.
VIII. Dg.[6] m. Rev. Clark.

---

65. 142. Elizabeth,[5] April 26, 1764, d. Jan. 11, 1835; m. Oct. 20, 1789, Hon. Hutchins Hapgood, b. April 4, 1763, d. Sep. 4, 1837. He held the office of P. M. at Petersham for many years, rep. the town in the Leg. of Mass. 1810–11–12–16–17–19–20–23, and was in 1820 a member of the Convention for revising the Constitution. Mr. H. was the eldest son of Dea. Seth H. (from Shrewsbury to P. 1756, b. Oct. 20, 1732, and d. April 23, 1804) by wf. Lydia Bowker, (from S., b. Dec. 6, 1733, m. May 31, 1757, d. Oct. 9, 1813, at P.) and grandson of Capt. Tho. H. (b. April 16, 1702, at Marlb., d. Oct. 5, 1745, at Shrewsb.) by wf. Damaris Hutchins, (b. March 12, 1705, at Marlb., m. Aug. 12, 1724, d. June 7, 1793), and gr. grandson of Tho. H. (b. Feb. 1, 1669–70, at Sud., d. Oct. 4, 1763) by wf. Judith ——, (b. 1671 or 2, d. Aug. 15, 1759), and gr. gr. grandson of Shadrach H., who, aged 14 years, embarked at Gravesend for New England, May 30, 1656, and Oct. 21, 1664, m. Elizabeth Treadway, dg. of Nath'l T. by wf. Sufferance How, all of Sud., and was killed by Indians at Quaboag (Brookfield), Aug. 2, 1675. Hutchins and Elizabeth (Grout) H. had,

i. Thomas,[6] June 20, 1790, d. Oct. 10, 1820; m. Betsey Hopkins of P. Feb. 3, 1818; had 1. *Ann Hutchins*, Jan. 18, 1819, m. Gen. Roswell M. Richardson.

ii. Hutchins,[6] Sep. 2, 1792, d. June 2, 1828, grad. 1813 at Dart. Col.

iii. Eliza,[6] Oct. 9, 1796, d. Sep. 24, 1835; m. June 27, '26, Aaron Ames, Esq. of Deerfield, had 1. *Hutchins H.*[7] Oc. 1, 1827, d. June 24, '45; 2. *Elizabeth Grout*,[7] June 1, '30; 3. *Sophia H.*[7] Mar. 15, '35.

iv. Maria H.[6] July 15, 1798, d. Jan. 28, 1842; m. Ephraim Hinds, Esq. of W. Boylston, April 28, '23; had 1. *Alfred H.*[7]; 2. *Ephraim*[7]; 3. *Albert*[7]; 4. *Maria E.*[7] Sep. 26, 1832, d. May 3, '45; 5. *Flora Isabel*[7]; 6. *Ellen.*[7]

v. Lydia,[6] Sep. 5, 1802, d. June 6, 1807.

vi. Seth,[6] Hon., June 10, 1805, m. Lydia Seaver Wilson of P., July 24, 1831, rs. P., which town he has represented 5 years in Gen. Court, and was in 1853 a member of the Convention for amending the Constitution. He had 1. *Sarah E.*[7] April 13, 1832, d. March 5, '33; 2. *Chs. Hutchins*,[7] Mar. 6, '36; 3. *Emma Frances*,[7] Aug. 5, '40.

vii. Charles,[6] April 2, 1811, d. Sep. 17, '28.

---

66. 143. Lydia,[5] July 13, 1767, d. March 25, 1827; m. ——— Shaw, and 2d, Capt. Israel Houghton of P., who d. 1856; had i. Geo. Augustus,[6] Sep. 3, 1809.

---

68. 144. Dolly,[5] May 1, 1772, d. July 16, 1822; m. July 13, 1803, Eber Hapgood, brother of Hutchins H. of P., and b. Aug. 5, 1770, d. July 6, 1851, a prominent and good citizen, a kind neighbor and father, a true and affectionate husband, and a judicious, industrious, conscientious and hopefully pious man; had, at Petersham,

i. George Grout Hapgood,[6] D. D., b. Feb. 11, 1804, who, like most superior men, had a superior mother, distinguished in her time for education and refinement, ingenuity and enterprise; and, in her latter days, for the consecration of herself to God in a profession of religion and of her children in the ordinance of baptism. Of his childhood nothing remarkable is ascertained except such a rare activity as betokened shortness of life, and which, in the confinement of a city or workshop, had proved fatal. But fortunately it was allowed full scope upon a farm, on one of the highest tables in New England, with her loftiest mountains in full view, in the very field where the human body attains its finest form and greatest vigor, and the angel of genius communicates most freely with mortals. Here he grew up and attained his majority, with no other opportunities than were afforded by district schools and a single term at Hadley Academy, working "from a sense of duty" on the farm in summers, and teaching school winters. At the age of 18 he was supposed to be in a consumption, and his attention was then first directed to the subject of religion. At the age of 21 he resolved to gratify his "insatiable longing for an education," and returned to the Academy in Hadley, where and at Amherst Academy, under able teachers, he laid the foundation of that accurate scholarship for which he is distinguished. While pursuing his studies in these institutions he taught the same school two winters in Hadley. In 1827 he taught six months in the village of Cazenovia, N. Y., where he became united with the Meth-

Lith. by I. Grozelier.

REV. GEO. GROUT HAPGOOD D.D.

SUPPLEMENT.

Ch. II. No. 89. Hannah Parkman,[6] m. Dr. John E. Tyler, b. April 10, 1766, d. Jan. 25, 1820, at Boston; first a physician at Westboro', and next a merchant at B.; had,

i. Hannah P.[7] Sep. 5, 1803, d. Oct. 6, '56; m. Onslow Peters, Esq., A. M., r. a lawyer and Judge at Peoria, Ill.; had 1. *Su an T.*[8] June 21, '31, m. George Blakely, Esq., r. P.; 2. *Mary Lovett*,[8] April 7, 1833; 3. *Onslow E.*[8] March 1, '36; 4. *Hannah B.*[8] Feb. 16, '38; 5. *Hugh*,[8] Nov. 16, '41; 6. *Eugene P.*[8] Nov. 9, '44.

ii. Susanna B.[7] July 12, 1806, d. Sep. 1, '20.

iii. Anna S.[7] Jan. 25, 1809, m. Dec. 11, '45, Christopher C. Denny, r. Leicester; had 1. *Theo. A.*[8] b. Aug. 21, d. Sep. 11, '46; 2. *Herbert E.*[8] May 21, '49; 3. *Parkman T.*[8] Dec. 20, '51.

iv. Sarah A.[7] June 11, 1811, m. Dec. 27, '31, —— Fayerweather of W.; had 1. *John T.*[8] Oct. 17, d. Oct. 24, '33; 2. *Sarah W.*[8] May 29, '35.

v. John B.[7] May 6, '13, d. '18; vi. Charlotte C.[7] Oct. 8, '15, d. 16, '16.

vii. Maria,[7] b. and d. '18; viii. John E.[7] Dec. 9, '19, A. M., M. D.; m. Oct. 23, '46, Caroline Denny, who d. Oct. 16, '47, dg. of Austin D. of Worc., and 2d, Oct. '53, Augusta M. Denny, dg. of Geo. D. of Boston, rs. at Concord, N. H. as Supt. of a Lunatic Asylum; had 1. *Charlotte A.*[8] b. July and d. Aug. '47.

Ch. II. No. 92. Charlotte S. Parkman,[6] m. Hon. George Denny, who d. Jan. 14, 1852. She rs. his wid. at Auburndale; had,

i. Augusta M.[7] Feb. 28, 1825, m. Oct. 8, '53, Dr. John E. Tyler, rs. Concord, N. H.; sine prole.

ii. George Parkman,[7] May 10, 1826, m. Nov. 9, '52, Nancy A., dg. of Dr. Cyrus B. of Augusta, Me., rs. Bos.; had *Arthur Briggs*,[8] Apr. 2, '55.

iii. Charles Austin,[7] March 31, 1828; iv. Charlotte E.[7] Feb. 7, '30, d. unm. Aug. 7, 1854; v. Robert Breek,[7] Dec. 8, '32, m. Dec. '56, Valeria Titcomb, rs. Keokuk; vi. Edward Watson,[7] Nov. 12, '36.

vii. James Henry,[7] Nov. 2, '38; viii. Mary Harriet,[7] Sep. 10, '40.

ix. John Arthur,[7] Jan. 14, '43, d. '45.

Ch. II. No. 94. Nathaniel Brigham,[6] rs. Northboro', and by wf. Dolly Ball had,

i. Susanna A.[7] Jan. 5, 1813, m. Oct. 24, '37, Lewis Rice of Northboro.'

ii. Dolly Ann,[7] Feb. 28, '14, m. Feb. 1, '42, Lewis Bemis (b. 1799, d. Nov. 8, 1856) of Spencer; had 1. *Charles*,[8] 1844, d. '45; 2. *Abby*,[8] '46, d. yg.; 3. *Anna H.*[8] June 17, '47; 4. *Angeline*,[8] b. and d. '49; 5. *Emma A.*[8] '52. iii. Elijah W.[7] July 18, '16, unm.

iv. Catharine B.[7] Sep. 8, '18, m. George G. Valentine (b. 1815) of N.; had 1. *George L.*[8] May 13, '41, d. '48; 2. *Helen M.*[8] May 7, '46; 3. *Sarah E.*[8] Dec. 5, '50; 4. *Harriet D.*[8] Oct. 19, '53.

v. Harriet C.[7] March 25, '20, unm.; vi. Nancy M.[7] Sep. 16, '21, unm.

vii. Mary P.[7] Feb. 19, '23, unm.; viii. Nath'l W.[7] Oc. 12, '24, d. Sep. 21, '25.

ix. Josiah Quincy,[7] June 18, 1826; x. Nath'l S.[7] Feb. 28, '29, m. Louisa Thompson of Marlb.

N. B.—Any families of the race, not inserted in the preceding pages, if reported to the Author at Boston, can be added to this Supplement on fly leaves, and sent to subscribers to be pasted into their copies, and be bound in others still in sheets. All errors should be reported to him for correction.

Ch. III. No. 74. George Sprague,[6] Esq. of Athol, having at length yielded to my repeated solicitations and furnished his likeness, a copy is herewith forwarded, to be pasted into such parts of the edition as have been distributed.

Ch. III. No. 30. Asa Grout,[5] d. about 1828 at Weathersfield, Vt.; had,
i. Polly,[6] m. John Bizby, r. Springfield, Vt. ii. Sarah,[6] m. Oliver Tarbel, r. Cavendish, Vt.; had 1. *Asa*[7]; 2. *Almira*[7]; 3. *Cynthia*[7]; 4. *Addison*[7]. iii. Charlotte,[6] m. Nathaniel Joslyn, rs. Waitsfield, Vt. iv. Asa,[6] m. Cynthia Spencer, r. Weathersfield. v. Henrietta.[6] vi. Harriet.[6]

Ch. III. No. 33. Hilkiah,[5] r. Weathersfield, Vt.; had by wife Abigail Parker i. Hannah, unm.; ii. Hilkiah, d. unm. aged about 60; iii. Abigail, m. —— Cook; iv. George (d.), was insane; v. Elkanah, d. aged about 21; vi. John,[6] m. Mary McHollister, rs. Windsor, Vt., has a *family*[7]; vii. Almena,[6] m. at Mendon, Vt.; viii. Chloe,[6] m. at do.

Ch. III. No. 34. Bridgman,[5] at the age of 19, fell d. when in the act of dancing.

Ch. III. No. 36. Oliver,[5] b. about 1769, d. Sep. 21, 1831 at Johnson, Vt., m. Polly Morse, who d. Aug. 19, 1806, r. Cavendish; had,
i. Dan,[6] March 24, 1793 (d.), m. Lucy Whitney, r. C., had, 1. *Minerva*[7]; 2. *Maria*[7]; 3. *Sarah*[7]; 4. *Volney W.*[7]; 5. *William W.*[7]; 6. *Henry*[7], rs. C. ii. Laura,[6] Dec. 1795, m. Stephen Brown. iii. Zur,[6] Dec. 1797, rs. N. part of Vt. iv. Electa,[6] d. unm. March 19, 1815. v. Harvey,[6] Feb. 10, 1801, early deprived of his sight while blasting in a well, has by traffic gained a support and accumulated an estate; m. April 10, 1834, Sarah Page from Charlestown, and rs. at Medford, S. P. vi. Adaline,[6] Feb. 15, 1803, m. Daniel B. Perkins. vii. Minerva,[6] Nov. 1805, d. young.

Ch. III. No. 39. Seth,[5] the seventh son of his parents, r. W.; had,
i. Matilda,[6] m. Abel Spafford, rs. Upper Falls, W. Vt. ii. Clarissa,[6] d. 1833, m. Lincoln White, r. Cavendish, had, 1. *Electa*,[7] m. James Sherwin, rs. W.; 2. *Eliza*,[7] m. Harrison Thomas, rs. New York; 3. *Charles*,[7] m. —— Stocking, rs. W. iii. Seth,[6] (d.) m. Dolly Brown, r. W., had, 1. *Emiline*,[7] m. —— Mitchell; 2. *Warren*,[7] rs. W.; 3. *Harlen*.[7] iv. David,[6] m. Miranda Page, and 2d, Eliza Newton, rs. Rochester, Vt., S. P. v. Nancy,[6] m. Samuel Smith. vi. Eleanor,[6] m. Marshall Whitaker, rs. Amesbury, has issue.

Ch. III. No. 37. Orlando,[5] b. Aug. 8, 1771 [the ninth son], d. Feb. 1847, r. Weathersfield, Vt.; had by wife Lucinda Brown,
i. Lucinda,[6] July 20, 1800, d. Jan. 15, 1844, S. P., m. George Potwine, and 2d, Luther Jackman of Weathersfield, Vt.
ii. Almira,[6] May 13, 1802, m. Jan. 17, 1825, James Craigue, son of Wm. C. from England. [Let the place of his nativity and date of birth be quickly ascertained and reported to the author, who, through an English correspondent, may learn more of his family.] Mrs. C. now resides at Boston; had at Troy, Vt. 1. *Nancy A.*[7] Jan. 2, 1826, m. Wm. Renfrew, r. Peacham, Vt., S. P.; 2. *Rollin K.*[7] May 29, '27, m. Eliza M. Lyford, rs. Morrisania, N. Y., has Eugenia[8]; 3. *Jane G.*[7] July 13, '29, m. Joseph Squire, rs. Boston; 4. *Lucinda B.*[7] July 6, '31, m. Joseph W. Austin, rs. Charlestown, has Alice Janette[8] and Alna Jane[8]; 5. *Aurilla P.*[7] April 17, '33, m. Daniel A. Page, rs. Boston, has Luellon R. and an infant son; 6. *John N.*[7] Nov. 6, '34, rs. B.

Lith. by L. Grozelier. Boston.

Truly Yours,

Geo. Sprague.

GROUT—ADDENDA AND ERRATA.

Ch. I. No. 51. For Chandler read Charles. No. 67. For Rierel read Pierce. No. 115. After "grad." read 1842.

Ch. II. No. 43. For m. Oct. 14, 1804, read m. June 21, 1803.

No. 189. Col. Moses Grout,[5] greatly reverenced for intelligence and moral worth, acted 35 yrs. as a magistrate and d. on the ancient homestead in Westboro', May 18, 1850; m. June 21, [not Oct. 14,] 1803, Catherine [not Sarah] Warren. His dg. Susanna,[6] m. Sept. 20, '36, Tho. Dickenson, Esq., (d.) rs. Holl., had 1. *Elizabeth P.*,[7] July 30, '37; 2. *Sarah Warren*,[7] Nov. 5, '39, d. Dec. 20, '41; 3. *Emma Miranda*,[7] March 15, '42, d. May 1, '42; 4. *Sarah Frances*,[7] Oct. 31, '43, [not '44.] His son, Rev. Jonathan[6] was b. 1811, and Rev. Joseph M.,[6] 1813, and dg. Elizabeth, March 29, 1818.

No. 173. 2. Elizabeth,[7] b. Sept. 12, 1824, [not 1825,] and her brother, 4. Daniel,[7] b. May 19, [not 17,] '32.

No. 172. "2. Albert G.[7]" b. July 9, 1829.

No. 185, 18th line. Erase "Rutland or," and on 1st line next p. for Elizabeth[6] read Esther[6], and on 10th do. from bottom for "two children" read one child.

Ch. III. No. 26. Anna m. Alfred Miles.

No. 116. Francis[5] m. Annah Davis.

No. 135, p. 190 or p. 64, 11th line, for "Broughton" read Brayton; and do. 12th line, for "Aytayline" read Aztaline; and do. 13th line, for "Mary Ann" read Marcy Ann; and do. 14th line, for "Alden[7]" read Aldro,[7] and for "Mary J.[7]" read Marcy J.[7]

No. 141. Sarah, m. Aaron Brooks, but his children here recorded were by another wife.

No. 80, p. 178 or 52, 13th line, erase "Gould" after Susan Burr.

No. 114, p. 184 or 58, 8th line, Mary Sophia, d. Sept. 8, 1857; and do. 11th line, Henry Cook Grout, M. D., since the publication of this work has left Lima and become established in New York. Beside him and sister, Mary S., their parents had, 3. Anna Parker,[6] Dec. 15, 1827, d. Feb. 21, '33; 4. George, Jan. 1, '36, d. Aug. 19, '45.

No. 74, p. 174 or p. 48, 1st and 2d lines, erase "as Depot Master," and for "Mary Helen Sprague" read Mary H. Spear.

No. 85, p. 181 or p. 55, 20th line, for "Mathew Hale" r. Matthew Hale.

No. 146, p. 195 or p. 69, 24th line, after "Thos. Jefferson[7]" add A. M. and grad. A. B. at the Free Academy, New York, 1853; and do. 25th line, for "2. John Edward[7]" read 2. Edward.[7]

NOT TRACED.

John Grout, wife Rhoda ——, r. Uxbridge, had

i. Waity, June 30, 1779.

ii. Cyrus, July 13, 1786, d. at Uxb., March 23, 1813; wife, ———; had, 1. *Dorinda W.*, Aug. 19, 1810, m. Sept. 9, '32, Moses T. Murdock;

iii. John, Capt., Nov. 26, 1789, d. May 23 1822; m. Nabby Richmond, Jan. 1, '18, who d. Oct. 14, '21, a. 26; r. U.; had, 1. *Nabby R.*, Dec. 20, '18; 2. *Susan Adams*, Feb. 5, '21.

Others of the name of Grout, late from Europe, reside in New Bedford and Chicago.

INDEX TO THE RESIDENCES OF GROUTS.

Acworth, N. H., 150, 151, 155, 156, 157, 164, 165, 166, 183
Agency City, Io., 158
Albany, N. Y., 146, 162
Alexandria, D. C., 174
Amherst, (N.) 183
Armada, Mich., 185
Ashburnham, 152, 178
Ashland, 145
Athens, Tenn., 183
Athol, 167, 173, 174, 187, 188, 190
Auburndale, 166, 196
Avon, N. Y., 184

Bangor, Me., 171
Barre, 162
Barre, Vt., 182, 190
Barnard, Vt., 174
Barnet, Vt., 170, 171
Bath, Me., 194
Belchertown, 191
Bellingham, 161
Bellows Falls, N. H., 165
Bellville, N. Y., 171, 188, 189
Bedford, O., 194
Bennington, Vt., 178
Boston, 152, 153, 154, 157, 158, 161, 163, 165, 174, 178, 179, 195, 196
Bradford, 148
Brattleboro', Vt., 147, 181, 188
Bridgewater, 178
Brookfield, (N.) 146, 148, 155, 164, 166, 170
Brookfield, Vt., 190
Brookline, N. Y., 148
Buckland, 162
Burlington, Vt., 171, 185

Cambridge, 143, 161
Cambridge, Vt., 185, 186
Camden, (N.) O, 155
Canadice, N. Y., 185
Cazenovia, N. Y., 165, 193, 194
Carthage, Ill., 190
Canton, Io., 188
Candia, N. H., 180
Canandaigua, N. Y., 174
Charlton, 146
Charlemont, (W.) Vt., 162, 165, 166.
Chatham, Canada, 181
Charlestown, N. H., 169, 170, 174, 182
Chelsea, Vt., 156, 169, 170, 178, 179, 180
Chester, Vt., 151, 164
Chesterfield, Ill., 158
Chicago, Ill., 146, 155
Cincinnati, O., 148
Clarendon, Vt., 194
Cleaveland, O., 166
Clinton, N. Y., 189
Concord, 154
Concord, N. H., 196
Concord, Vt., 170, 174, 186, 187
Conway, 181
Cornwall, Vt., 171
Colebrook, O., 163
Cohasset, 191

Danvers, 187
Deerfield, 161, 190, 192
Delavan, Ill., 160, 161
Detroit, Mich., 195
Dorset, Vt., 164
Douglas, 146

Earlville, 163
East Hampton, 161
East Hawksburg, C. W.
Eden, Vt., 185
Ellisburgh, N.Y., 188, 189
Elmore, Vt., 182, 186
Enfield, 155
Enosburgh, Vt. 186
Elizabethtown, N.Y., 180
Epping, N. H., 165
Erie, Pa., 156
Essex, Vt., 173, 180

Fairfield, N. Y., 193
Fairfax, Vt, 170, 171
Fall River, Wis., 190
Falmouth, Me., 157
Felchburgh, 188
Fitchburg, 152
Fitzwilliam, N. H, 152
Framingham, 145
Francestown, N. H., 151

Gardner, 158
Gerry, 173
Grafton, 151, 154, 157, 158, 162, 163, 194
Grand Isle, Vt., 190, 191
Grass Valley, Cal., 181
Greenfield, 152
Groton, 153
Guilford, Vt., 147
Geneva, Wis., 186

Hamilton, N. Y., 161
Hanover, N. H., 153
Hannibal, N. Y., 162
Hardwick, 162
Hartford, Vt., 165
Hawley, 150, 161, 162
Hebron, Wis., 188
Henderson, N. Y., 189
Herkimer, N. Y., 148
Holliston, 142, 163
Honolulu, Sand. Isl., 145
Hopkinton, 145, 152
Hoosic Falls, N. Y., 165
Hynesbury, Vt., 166

Ionia, Mich., 170

Jeffery, N. H. 168
Johnson, Io., 187
Johnstown, O., 187

Kansas Ter., 147
Keene, N. H., 182, 183
Kerby, Vt., 186, 187
Knoxville, Tenn., 183
Keokuck, 196

Lawrence, Ky., 165
Lebanon, Ct., 150
Lebanon, N. H., 183
Leicester, 146, 196
Lempster, N. H., 156
Lexington, 143
Leon, N. Y., 154
Leslie, Mich., 171
Lewistown, N. Y., 185

Lima, N. Y., 183, 184
Lindon, Vt., 155
Lockport, N. Y., 148
Lowell, 156, 165
Ludlow, Vt., 155
Lunenburg, 168
Lynn, 156

McDono'h, N.Y., 173, 187
Malden, 146
Mansfield, O., 156
Manchester, N. H.
Manchester, Io., 162
Marlboro', 154
Marysville, Cal., 162
Medfield, 144
Medway, 158, 182
Mexico, N. Y., 193
Millbury, 154, 158, 184, 186
Mitchell, Io., 186
Middlesex, Vt., 170
Mobile, Ala., 191
Monson, 154, 155
Montague, 162, 189
Montreal, C. E., 168
Morristown, Vt., 181, 189

Natural Bridge. N.Y. 190
Newbury, N. H., 165
Newfane, Vt., 147
Newport, N. H., 156
New Salem, 190
New York, N. Y., 148, 156, 157, 161, 183, 186, 194, 195
Norwalk, O., 148
Northboro', 149, 151, 153, 157, 196
Northfield, 169
Northampton, 181

Oakfield, N. Y., 186
Orwell, Vt., 180
Oswego, N. Y., 193
Oxford, 145

Palmer, 155
Pawtucket, R. I., 126
Pelham, 189
Peoria, Ill., 196
Petersham, 172, 188, 191, 192, 194
Philadelphia, 162, 191
Phillipstown, 171, 173
Plainfield, 162
Portland, Me., 171
Portsmouth, Va., 173
Poughkeepsie, N.Y., 180, 181
Provincetown, 187
Putney, Vt. 147

Randolph, Vt., 190
Richland, N. Y., 147
Richmond, N. H., 171, 188
Richmond, 190
Rindge, N. H., 168, 174, 178, 179
Rockingham, Vt., 148
Rockford, Ill., 195
Royalston, 151, 166
Rushford, N. Y., 155
Rutland, 144, 148, 188
Ryegate, Vt., 164

St. Armands, C. E., 186
St. Charles, C. E., 181

St. John's, C. E., 171
St. Johnsbury, Vt., 170, 181, 186
St. Pauls, Min., 180
Salisbury, 180
Salmon Falls, N. H., 156
Salt Lake, U. T., 165
Steamboat Rock, Io., 188
Shelbyville, Ill., 163
Sherborn, 142, 144, 145
Shirley, 188
South Africa, 189
Shrewsbury, 149, 151, 157, 163
Spencer, 145, 146, 148
Springfield, 189
Springfield, Vt., 164, 165, 170
Springfield, N. Y., 189
Springwater, N. Y., 185
Stevens Point, Wis., 187
Stratton, Vt., 171, 188
Stockbridge, 155
Sudbury, 142, 143, 144, 148
Sutton, 150, 154
Suffield, Ct., 166
Surry, N. H., 165
Syracuse, N. Y., 191, 193

Taunton, 154
Templeton, 162, 171, 188
Texas, 154
Truxton, 193
Townsend, 154
Turkey, Eur., 147

Umsundusi, S. Afr., 147
Unity, N. H., 165
Upton, 153

Waldoboro', Me., 180
Ware, 146
Warwick. 162, 188, 190
Washington, D. C., 158, 160, 178
Watertown, 142, 149
Waterford, N. Y., 165
Waterville, Vt., 170
Wayland, 144, 145
Weathersfield, Vt., 169, 185, 186
Westford, Vt., 170
Westport, Vt., 171
Westfield, 189
Westmoreland, N.H., 147
Westminster, Vt., 147
West Boylston, 192
Westboro', 149, 150, 151, 153, 154, 157, 158, 161, 163, 166, 190, 194
Wendell, 188, 190
Whitby, C. W.
Wilbraham, (S.) 155
Windsor, Vt., 178, '79, '80
Winchendon, 145, 157,
Winchester, N. H., 181
Winooski Falls, Vt., 180
Wilson, N. Y., 185
Winterset, Io.
Woodstock, Vt., 178
Woolcot, Vt., 187
Worcester, 145, 146, 154, 157, 163, 167, 168, 174, 184, 185

York, N. Y., 162
Yellow Spring, O., 174

GOULDING.

This is an English name, and pronounced Goolding in distinction from Golding, a name common to the Celtic Irish. It was originally local, and borrowed from Goulding on the borders of Wales, anciently Gouldingham, derived from *goal* (a bound) and *ham* (a hamlet or town), but relieved of the last syllable before the first publication of a catalogue of English towns. It is not to be found in Doomsday Book, but occurs in Rheimer's Foedera, in Burke's History of the Peerage, and on the early rolls of Parliament. Alanus de Gouldingham is mentioned in 1302; John Goldynton (Borderingtown) in 1327; and Thos. Goldyng in 1345. In 1514 John Guldon was a member of Parliament from Cornwall, and must have been a knight. In 1519, Thomas Goulding, Clerk, with the Bishop of Norwich, was appointed executor to the will of Lord Cornwallis; and Sept. 27, 1641, Edward Goulding was created a Baronet.

Of the Gouldings who early appeared in this country, was Rev. William, minister of Bermuda, who attended the Thursday Lecture in Boston, Nov. 5, 1646. Peter Goulding was of Boston in 1665. Capt. Roger Goulding, master of a vessel, was of Rhode Island in 1676, and rendered eminent services in Philip's war, in acknowledgment of which the Court of Plymouth granted him 100 acres at Pocasset, east of Mount Hope Bay. [See Drake's Book of Indians.] John Golldin was of Huntington, Long Island, 1683. Joseph and William Golding were the same year of Graves End, L. I., and proprietors of land and stock. Jacob Goulding and wife Elizabeth had Jacob, born at Boston, Jan. 11, 1699, and are no further reported. George Goulding was of Westerly, R. I., 1738–39.

None of these, except Peter, are ascertained to have left descendants in New England, N. York or N. Jersey. If there are any, they are extremely obscure.

Circumstances favor the belief that Peter G. was the brother of the valiant Capt. Roger G. and originally from Shipdam, 6 miles from Norwich, Eng., and a descendant from Rev. Thomas G., co-executor with the Bishop of Norwich; yet nothing reliable on either point has been discovered. He settled in Boston as a sadler, where he often acted as an attorney in the Court of Sessions. No record exists of his admission to either of the churches, or to the oath of fidelity; and he must be excepted in the list of Puritans on our front title, not more for his non-profession and late arrival, than from his will and failure to impress traits of puritanism upon his descendants. He must have been, however, a man of morality and talent, and of rare enterprise and courage, and, by his marriage, connected with the aristocracy of the colony. In 1667, he was in Virginia. Oct. 21, 1670, he acted as attorney to Joseph Deakin of Boston, in a suit against Tho. Jenner, mariner, for the recovery of a negro slave, to the sale of whom, 3 years before in Virginia, he testified; and again, Sep. 10, 1672, to Henry Harris and Richard Travis, in an action against Tho. Edsell. On 1 (2) 1673, he was engaged for Edward Michelson and Mathew Bridge, who, as his assignees, had sued Thomas Edsell. [Rec. of Court of Sessions.]

Sep. 1671, in the Court of Assistants, he acted as sub-attorney unto Thomas Bullock and wife of Shipham, Norfolk Co., Eng., in a suit against John Checkley of Boston, which was carried before the Gen. C. at their session, Oct. 1672, and decided in favor of the plaintiffs. [Suf. Deeds.]

From his admission to these several Courts and the standing of some of his employers it is evident that he was for his day a real lawyer, and an advocate of ability. His chirography was without vanity, plain, and *most beautiful;* and must have been acquired in some favored school in England, for in style it was more than a generation in advance of that of his New England cotemporaries. But the proceedings of the Courts were not always to his mind, and he was too independent to avoid collision with their Honors. He was prosecuted and fined for charges that he had divulged against the Court and Clerk of Suffolk Co. In consequence of this, he, Oct. 18, 1681, addressed a complaint and petition to the G. C.. who, instead of affording him relief, hastily sentenced him to make a public acknowledgment of his fault, to the satisfaction of the Court, or to pay a fine of £20 to the treasurer of the colony, and to stand committed until the sentence should be performed. The Court, however, as if conscious of rashness, suddenly became more tolerant, and so far satisfied with an ambiguous acknowledgment, if it was any at all, as to resolve that, "at the petitioner's request, this sentence, as to the fine and the petitioner's acknowledgment, is respited till the next General Court or Sessions that comes first." [Rec. of Mass., Vol. V. p. 330.] We hear nothing more of the case. The occurrence not improbably disgusted him into a resolve to remove from Boston, for on the 11th of April following, before the next session of the G. C., he bought of Isaac Negus of Taunton, 200 acres north of Merrimack River, on a branch of Beaver Creek. It is not ascertained that he attempted a settlement here, yet it is highly probable; and if so, that he was again induced to remove by the prevalence of witchcraft at that time among his neighbors. [Midd. D., 8, 21.]

A second attempt to settle Quinsigamond [Worcester] was undertaken in 1683, and he purchased a town right of Thomas Hall, and probably took up his residence there until the settlement was a second time broken up. By this right he at the first division of lands drew 5 planting lots of 10 acres each for a homestead, where the city of Worcester stands; and at the 2d division, 79 acres; and at the 3d, ditto. 157 acres, to which his son Palmer, in behalf of himself and two brothers, revived a claim in 1713, which was allowed. Beside his town right, he became the owner of 3,020 acres at Assanamesset [Grafton], which seems to have been included in the south part of Worcester (?) About 1694 the settlers of Worcester were again dispersed, and he appeared at Sudbury, where he died in 1703, and 11 years before the settlers were permanently established at W. Here he must have made considerable improvements, for his homestead of 70 acres, after having been 9 years abandoned to the enemy, was appraised at "£2x.", while his 3,020 acres hard by, was valued at only "£4x."

Sep. 4, 1694, he was appointed guardian of Mary Eagins or Higgins, dg. of John A. or H., late of Boston. This indicates that he had been made rectus in curia, and died in civil communion with the powers there were.

COPY OF HIS WILL.

I Peter Goulding of Sudbury, in the Co. of Mid'x, in the province of the Mass. Bay in N. E., Gent., being in good health and sound memory and understanding, do make, publish and declare this instrument written, to be my last will and testament, as First followeth. I freely and willingly yield and give up my soul unto God who gave it, trusting, hoping and praying that it may be saved in, by and through the meritorious death and passion of Jesus Christ, who died for the same, and in hopes of my resurrection unto life with him. And my body I commit unto the earth from whence it came, therein to be decently buried by my executrix herein named, the expense thereof not amounting unto more than 40*s*.

And my small estate y^t^. God has given me I do give and bequeath as followeth:—

Unto my loving daughter Martha Smith, the wife of John Smith of Hadley, I do give one piece of eight, and do entreat her and her good husband to accept of the same, (God having given them a good estate,) who never displeased me worth the remembrance.

Unto Elizabeth, ye wife of Wm. Jenison of Sudbury, I give 1s., or the value thereof, and no more, she having had higher keeping than the rest, and much out of my little at her marriage; and I believe and partly know from her own mouth she hath sought the ruin of me and my poor family in this life.

Unto my eldest son Windsor I do give unto and forgive and acquit him of all that he oweth me, and do request him to be contented therewith, and with what more my executrix will give him.

Unto my son John Goulding I give one piece of eight, as a token of my love, and do intreat him to accept of the same unto full contentment, and with what more his mother will give him. And God hath already given him by honest labor and means an estate surmounting mine.

Unto my sons Thomas, Peter and Palmer, I give all the real estate I shall die legally possessed of, after the decease of my executrix, unto them, each one, an equal proportion for quantity and quality, consideration being had, and unto each of their heirs forever.

Unto my daughters Sarah, Jane, Mercy, Abigail, and Arrabella, I do give unto each of them one good cow not above six years old, as each one of them shall attain the age of twenty-one years, or are married sooner with the approbation of their mother, Sarah, my executrix.

All the remainder of my estate (my just debts being first payed or secured to be paid) I give unto my loving and well beloved wife, Sarah Goulding, during her natural life; and afterward unto all or any of my sons or daughters, as unto her shall seem best to bequeath the same by will. And lastly, I do make and appoint my said wife sole executrix of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto put my hand and seal, on the 27th day of April, in the 2d year of the reign of our sovereign Lady of England, Queen Anne.

PETER GOULDING and a Seal.

Witnessed by Tho. and Hopestill Brown, Samuel King, and Tho. Brintnall, and probated Nov. 8, 1703.

His estate, consisting of lands all at Hassanamesset and Worcester, and the usual personal property of a farmer at Sudbury, was appraised at £265 17s. His pewter and brass furniture was valued at £10. His stock consisted of 23 swine, 3 cows, 1 heifer, 1 yoke of oxen, and 8 steers. [Mid. Prob. L. X. p. 355–7.]

He seems to have been only a sojourner at Sudbury, waiting an opportunity to reoccupy in safety his homestead at Worcester, and had already waited 9 years. During this time he probably returned to his trade, uniting therewith shoemaking; for one of his sons, who must have grown up in the interim, was early styled cordwainer, and others sadler, and his youngest resided in Sudbury as a cordwainer 20 years after the death of his father.

Peter Goulding m. Jane ———, who became the mother of 3 and probably 5 of his children; and 2d, Sarah Palmer (?), the sister of Hon. Thomas P., Esq., of Boston (?), and had,

I. Peter,[2] recorded in Boston without date on a list for 1665, d. yg.
II. Mary,[2] Jan. 21, 1665 [pr. 1665–6], d. yg.
III. Frances,[2] Feb. 22, 1667 [pr. '67–8] by wf. Jane, and pr. d. dg.
2. IV. Martha,[2] b. perhaps in Va., m. John Smith of Hadley.
3. V. Elizabeth,[2] Oct. 6, 1673, m. Wm. Jenison from Charlestown, r. Sud. and Worcester.

14. 4. VI. Winsor,[2] Mar. 3, 1674, [pr. '74–5], by wf. Sarah, m. Elizabeth ——.
17. 5. VII. Thomas,[2] Jan. 2, 1677, by wf. Sarah.
6. VIII. Sarah,[2] Aug. 19, 1679, by wf. Sarah.
18. 7. IX. John,[2] Capt., b. perhaps near Merrimack R., and about 1682 mar. Abigail Curtis.
8. X. Jane,[2] Jan. 1683, (pr. '83–4), by wf. Sarah, and recorded at Boston.
9. XI. Mercy,[2] Sep. 8, 1686, by do., and recorded at Boston.
19. 10. XII. Peter,[2] born pr. at Worcester.
11. XIII. Abigail,[2] b. pr. at W. or Sud.
12. XIV. Arrabella,[2] b. pr. at W. or Sud.
20. 13. XV. Palmer,[2] Capt., b. pr. at W. or Sud. 1695, d. Feb. 11, 1770; m. Abigail Rice.

---

4. 14. Windsor Goulding,[2] "sadler," settled in Boston, where, Feb. 25, 1706, he, with Ephraim Fenno, cordwainer, purchased for £75 a house lot, which they mortgaged the next year to obtain security for the payment of £100 to Paul Dudley, and soon after lifted the mortgage. [Suff. Deeds, 23, 93.] No further trace of him has been discovered. He probably went to Virginia. He had at Boston by wf. Elizabeth,
I. Winsor,[3] July 1, 1701.
II. Winsor,[3] March 22, 1702, [pr. 1702–3.]
15. III. Winsor,[3] Oct. 11, 1704.
16. IV. Sarah,[3] Oct. 9, 1706.

---

5. 17. Thomas Goulding,[2] removed to S. Carolina, where he died and administration on his estate was granted Nov. 8, 1723, to Wm. Jenison of Sudbury. His interest in lands at Worcester, drawn and to be drawn in the right bequeathed by his father, was appraised at £140. He probably left issue, as nothing indicates a division of his estate among his brothers and sisters in Mass.

---

7. 18. John Goulding, Capt., d. at Holliston between June 16 and Aug. 12, 1750, aged, as is supposed, about 68. He was a man of great size and almost superhuman strength and endurance; eminent for enterprise and energy, and the master-spirit of the settlement in which he spent most of his days. He was of the nobility of his time, a gentleman of many virtues, an excellent neighbor and public spirited citizen. According to tradition and circumstances, he had in early life been engaged in trade. In Dec. 1705, he was of Sudbury, where he had m. Abigail Curtis, dg. of Joseph C. by wife Abigail Grout (dg. of Capt. John G. by wf. Sarah [Busby] Cakebread), and grd. dg. of Henry Curtis "Gent." of Watertown and Sud. by wf. Mary Guy, dg. of Dea. Nicholas G. of W. She was of wealthy and respectable parentage, the niece of the valient and intrepid Ephraim C., the first planter of Worcester (see His. of W. and of Indian wars), and sister to —— Curtis, who settled where Joseph C. resides in Medway. Her father, b. 1647, d. Nov. 26, 1700, leaving her three gold rings, a silver spoon, a cow and his "new grant" on the W. side of Sud. R." in S. [Mid. Prob. 10, 96—8]. This grant of 130 acres, John Goulding, *yeoman*, and wf. Abigail,

"living in Medfield,"* sold, Nov. 30, 1705, for £30 to Benj. Parmenter, they having been m. probably a little before and certainly between that time and the date of her father's will, Nov. 23, 1700. He soon returned to S., for Dec. 25, 1705, Eliah Adams, merchant of Boston, with his wf. Rebecca, for £110 current money of N. E., deeded "to John Golding of Sudbury, within the Co. of Middlesex, N. England aforesaid, *sadler*, all that tract of vacant land which he lately purchased of Dean Winthrop, late of Pulling Point [Chelsea], of 500 acres, surveyed, platted and laid out by Joshua Fisher April 1, 1659, adjacent to and in part abutting on the South [upon the] line of Medfield and a stony ridge in part, and Boggastow Brook towards the E. and S. E., and upon a pond in part toward the W., and towards the N. on a tract of vacant land therewith laid out to Francis Vernon, and return thereof made to General Court at their session Oct. 18, 1659, and by them approved and confirmed. Excepting and reserving 125 acres [now Moses Rockwood's], part of of the said tract of 500 acres, on the S. side thereof, which the said Dean W. allowed and set off to the said Josh. F. for laying out the same." May 10, 1723, for £57 he received of Wm. Rider, Jr. a deed of 50 acres of upland, with allowance for roughness, situated W. of the former W. line of Medway, which had been laid out to R. in 1716 and 1718; and 3½ acres of meadow near Winthrop's pond, bounded S. by Benoni Learned, N. by Judge Sewell's farm, and S. W. by land that had been previously granted to him by the proprietors of Sherborn. [Mid. D., L. 22, p. 383; L. 25, p. 393.] These purchases extended his land from Bogestow brook on the E. to Chicken brook on the W. He afterwards became the owner of the land between the latter brook and the N. end of the 50 acre lot bought of Rider,—making his farm nearly four miles in length, embracing much of the very best land in H.

Upon his first purchase he settled, in the spring of 1706, and located his buildings with much taste and judgment on the S. E. side of an uplift, which bears his name, and about seventy rods E. of Winnekeening Lake. He erected one of the most elegant houses in the Colony, which stood until nearly 1800. The carving upon its fragments these eyes surveyed with wonder and admiration of a former taste. While Holliston was an integral part of Sherborn, he was rated the highest except one; was selectman 1719 and '22; town clerk 1722, and most conspicuous in accomplishing a division of the town in 1724. After this, he was appointed by the General Court as "a principal inhabitant of H." to summon the inhabitants qualified to vote, to meet for the choice of town officers. He served H. as town clerk 1724–'33, and as selectman 1724–'30, and '32, '33 and '40. He had alloted him a pew in the most honorable part of the meeting-house, and through life was treated with the highest respect, and for half a century afterwards remembered with reverence and quoted as authority.

June 16, 1750, he made his will, written by Daniel Emerson and witnessed by him, Henry Morse and Silas Pratt, giving to his wife

* As he there styled himself yeoman, he had probably purchased 101 acres of the heirs of Peter Adams, on which Joseph Curtis of Medway resides, which he sold afterwards to her brother, or he went there with his bride to pass their honeymoon with him.

Abigail, for life, an annuity of £26 13*s.* 4*d.*; to his son Curtis, £13 6*s.* 8*d.*; to his dg. Mary Foster, £93 6*s.* 8*d.*, and to his son John, all his personal estate, he to pay the above named legacies; stating that he had previously disposed of his lands by deeds of gift to his sons. This will Curtis G. and Jonathan Foster, two of the heirs, contested before the Probate Court, Aug. 12, 1750, yet the judge, after the examination of the three above witnesses and many others, and receiving the written testimony of Rev. Messrs. Bucknam and Prentiss, and hearing "learned counsel on both sides," decided in favor of the will. This decision, in view of the testimony of Rev. Mr. Prentiss, who had the very best means of judging of the testator's disposing ability, appears, at this distance, truly surprising. From it the opposition appealed to Lt. Gov. S. Phipps and Council, and gave the required security to prosecute the appeal. The result has not been ascertained, but circumstances indicate that the will stood.

Capt. Goulding's widow, Abigail Curtis, made her will Aug. 10, 1761, giving to her son Curtis, 5*s.*; to her dg. Mary [Foster] Cook, 5*s.*; to her gd. dg. Abigail Goulding, 5*s.* and her silver cup, and to her son John, the residue of her estate. Witnesses, Silas Pratt, Joseph Curtis [pr. of Med.] and John Metcalf. Will proved Feb. 10, 1766. She d., aged probably about 84 years.

They had at S. and H.,

i. John,[3] Sep. 21, 1707, who d. in infancy.

18½. 18¼. ii. Curtis,[3] Aug. 3, 1710, d. March 25, 1774; m. Zipporah Ware.

iii. John,[3] Aug. 21, 1713, inherited the homestead in H., was selectman 1756, and d. an aged bachelor, leaving his place to his niece Abigail, wf. of Rev. Alexander Thayer.

iv. Peter,[3] May 12, 1715, d. June 29, '42, unm.

v. Abigail,[3] Aug. 18, 1717, m. Jona. Eames, Feb. 18, '41–2.

vi. Mary,[3] July 27, 1720, m. Jona. Foster of H., and 2d, —— Cook.

vii. James,[3] ——, d. Dec. 27, '53; m. Bethia Plimpton of Medfield, May 23, '50, s. on N. part of the homestead, had, *Abigail*,[4] April 14, '53, who m. Rev. Alexander Thayer, Aug. 18, '73, then of Paxton; had 1. John G.,[5] A. M.; 2. Alexander, M. D., r. Mendon; and 3 dgs., one of whom m. Lemuel Adams, and s. on N. W. part of the homestead.

18¼. 18½. Curtis,[3] s. first on the N. side of Winnekeening Lake, on the W. part of the homestead; was selectman 1750, sold to Alexander Marsh prior to 1770, and removed to Sherborn, where he was selectman 1772; m. Zipporah Ware, b. Nov. 22, 1712, m. April 30, '43, d. Dec. 21, '93, dg. of Capt. Joseph W. by wf. Hannah Wood, dg. of Eleazer W. and gd. dg. of Nicholas W., the first planter of S.; had,

i. Mary,[4] Oct. 21, 1745, m. Capt. Henry Leland; had no ch.

18⅜. 18¾. ii. Joseph,[4] July 13, '47, d. about 1820; m. Keziah Parker.

iii. Hannah,[4] June 24, 1749, m. Aaron Rider, rm. to N. Y.

iv. Zipporah,[4] Jan. 10, 1750–1, m. Jona. Bacon, r. Natick.

18⅛. 18⅛. v. John,[4] Oct. 30, 1752, d. 1818; m. Elizabeth Twitchell.

18⅔. 18⅝. vi. Eleazer,[4] April 30, 1757, d. Aug. 13, 1826; m. Jemima Bacon.

18¾. 18⅜. Joseph,[4] m. Sep. 23, 1773, Keziah Parker, b. March 19, 1754, dg. of

Timothy P. of H., and s. on the W. part of his grandfather's land in H., and rm. to Eaton, N. Y.; had at H.

i. Julia,[5] July 25, 1774, who did not rm. to N. Y.

18⅘. ii. Curtis,[5] Aug. 10, 1776; m. Rachel Russel from Western Mass.; rm. from Eaton, March, 1809, to Pamelia Four Corners, Jeff. Co. N. Y., where he d. July 11, '57, leaving Curtis, Esq. and 6 other children, mostly settled near him.

iii. Hannah,[5] June 12, 1778, d. April 10, 1852, at Smithfield, N. Y.; m. Dec. 16, 1802, Divan Berry, b. April 18, 1776, of Hamilton, N. Y., son of John B. from Lynn to Southwick, Ms.; had,

1. Hiram,[6] Nov. 14, 1803, m. March 17, '39, Lucinda Rich, r. Smithfield; had 1. Henry N.,[7] March 16, '40; 2. Joy I.,[7] Oct. 16, '41; 3. Helen M.,[7] Sep. 24, '44.
2. Fanny,[6] May 7, 1806, m. Tabor Potter, '46, r. Elyria, O.; no ch.
3. Charlotte,[6] April 22, 1808, d. July 20, '47; m. Feb. '32, John Comstock, r. De Ruyter, N. Y.; had 1. William K.,[7] April 29, '33; 2. Cornelia,[7] Mar. 11, '35; 3. Hannah R.,[7] June 18, '37; 4. Henry,[7] Oct. 25, '39.
4. Hannah,[6] April 1, 1810, m. May, '39, Ira Bump, r. S. Butler, N. Y.; had 1. Melvin,[7] Feb. 23, '41; 2. Harriet J.,[7] Oct. 14, '43; 3. Eunice,[7] May 3, '45.
5. John R.,[6] April 25, 1812, m. March 11, '46, Almira Dickey; had 1. James,[7] Dec. 9, '47; 2. Lorain,[7] April 29, '52.
6. Henry C.,[6] April 8, 1815, m. Aug. 24, '41, Caroline Vinton, rs. Hinsdale, N. Y.; had 1. Louisa,[7] Nov. 6, '44; 2. William H.,[7] Jan. '47; 3. Caroline,[7] Nov. 6, '50; 4. Emogene,[7] Dec. '53.
7. Abby Jane,[6] —— 19, 1817, at Madison; m. Feb. 7, '38, Thompson Beach, r. Smithfield, N. Y.; had 1. Horace Goulding,[7] Dec. 29, '38; 2. Men W.,[7] Aug. 31, '40; 3. Melissa A.,[7] Feb. 12, '43; 4. Elmer D., Aug. 1, '45.
8. George F.,[6] May 4, 1820, at Smithfield; m. Sep. 16, '44, Maria Johnson; had 1. Revile,[7] June, '50; 2. Minerva,[7] Jan. 19, '52; 3. Ida A.,[7] May 23, '54; 4. Harvey,[7] April 25, '56.

iv. Persis,[5] April 30, 1780.

18⅝. v. Timothy,[5] Dec. 16, 1782, rs. Chautauque or Cattaraugus Co., N.Y.

18⅝. vi. Luther,[5] April 18, 1785, rs. do.

18⅞. vii. Otis,[5] July 14, 1790, rs. do.

18¼. 18¼. John Goulding,[4] Capt., one of the stoutest men these eyes ever beheld, settled upon the farm inherited by his mother, in S. E. part of S.; m. May 23, 1776, Elizabeth Twitchell [No. 94], who d. Feb. 21, 1847, and had,

i. Elizabeth,[5] March 27, '77, d. young.

ii. Matilda,[5] Feb. 4, '79, d. Oct. 5, 1801.

iii. John,[5] Maj., April 2, 1781, inherits the homestead in S., is a most industrious, thrifty and respectable farmer and orchardist; has served S. 10 years as selectman and 1 as representative; m. Betsey Bigelow, had 1. John A.,[6] April 2, 1808, rs. unm. at S.; 2. Sumner Gore,[6] April 2, '09, m. Martha

(Burr) Cutler, rs. Natick; 3. Oren,[6] May 10, '11, d. young; 4. Henry,[6] Nov. 25, '13, m. Emeline Edwards, rs. Dover; 5. Oren,[6] Jan. 26, '16, m. Ellen Holbrook [No. 106], and d. at N. leaving a son.[7]

iv. Dalton,[5] Esq., Oct. 19, 1790, became in early life a teacher; has long acted as surveyor, draughtsman and justice, been 7 years town clerk and treasurer, 7 years selectman, and for 20 years commonly moderator of town and parish meetings. In 1853, he was chosen a member of the Convention to amend the Constitution of the State, and the next year a member of the General Court. He m. Martha Ware [dg. of Henry W. of S.], who d. July 7, '49, and had 1. Elizabeth,[6] April 29, 1830; 2. Matilda,[6] Jan. 2, '32, m. James Spinney, rs. S.; 3. Joseph Ware,[6] April 12, '35.

18⅔. 18⅔. Eleazer,[4] r. in Nat. and S., was selectman in S. 1815; m. Jemima Bacon, dg. of Oliver B. of N.; had 1. Zilla,[5] June 10, 1782, d. July 2, 1849, m. June 9, '02, Daniel Wight of N.; 2. Mary,[5] Aug. 28, 1784, d. June 11, 1815, m. Calvin Sanger, Jr. [No. 41]; 3. Curtis,[5] Capt., Jan. 6, 1787, m. May 13, 1827, Nancy Breck, b. Oct. 5, 1799, dg. of Daniel B. by wf. Patty Learned, rs. an able and respected farmer at W. Sherborn; had 1. Eleazer,[6] Oct. 14, '28; 2. Mary,[6] Nov. 29, '30, m. Joseph W. Bullard [Ch. I. No. 28], rs. S.

---

10. 19. Peter,[2] a blacksmith, settled first in Worcester, where, in 1718, he had occupied a 50 acre lot three years, thereby securing it as a grant from the proprietors of W. He afterwards removed to S. Carolina, leaving his other real estate in W. still undivided from his brothers. After the decease of his br. Thomas, in 1723, he appointed Palmer Goulding and Wm. Jenison his attorneys (the latter being then administrator to Thomas G.) to secure a complete division of the lands in W. bequeathed to him and his brothers Thomas and Palmer. He had, by commissioners, 125 acres laid off to him, with "1 acre allowed in every 30 for swag of chain;" while to Palmer G. were assigned "5 ten acre lots of upland, being the first division or homestead belonging to their father." [W. Prob. X. 337.]

At Dorchester, Berkley Co., S. C., July 11, 1728, he executed, for £120, a deed to Wm. Jenison of W., innholder, of "all his right and proportions of land in W. given him in the last will of his honored father, Peter G., sometime since of Sud., deceased." [W. Deeds, XXVIII. 156.]

The Gouldings of S. C. are presumed to be descended from him, and perhaps his brother Thomas.

---

13. 20. Capt. Palmer Goulding of Sudbury, "cordwainer," July 17, 1722, for £75, conveyed to John Biglo of Marl., his interest in "a five ten acre lot in the N. part of Worcester, formerly George Dauson's of Boston (d)." [W. D., Vol. 22, p. 44.]

He removed, the next year, to Worcester, and, Oct. 1, 1723, for £260, conveyed to Col. Samuel Browne of Salem, 1,206 acres in the S. part of W. in four parcels. [Id., 22, 363.]

And, March 27, 1724, all his title to, "after divisions of land in the N. half of W.," to Henry Lee. [W. D.]

Nov. 2, 1728, he, for £21 5*s*., sold to Thomas Palmer, Esq. of Boston, 17 acres in Wor., on Millstone hill, near Bladder pond. [Id.]

He built his house in Worcester where the 4th Cong. chh. now stands, and there carried on the business of tanning, shoemaking, making malt, curing hams, &c., on an extended scale for his day. In his dwelling, Richard Rogers, in 1732, was employed by the town to keep school. Tradition represents him and his children to have been of extreme size, very ingenious, and "capable of doing any thing." As soon as the inhabitants had completed their meeting-house, he was placed on a committee to seat the meeting, and was included, with Adam Winthrop, Esq., Judge Thomas Palmer and 13 others of the aristocracy, to whom pews were allowed. In 1726 and '29, he was chosen constable; selectman in 1730, '31, and '37; treasurer in '38, and assessor in '32, '33 and '36.

April 18, 1732, he sold to Wm. Jenison, for £100, a lot of 17 acres on both sides of French R., and 47 acres on the S. bound of Wor., and 5 ten acre rights [originally his father's] in all lands yet to be laid out in the S. half of W. Jan. 16, 1729–30, he bought, for £10, of Jona. Moore a messuage of 10 acres in W.; and, Feb. 16, '33–4, another messuage of 10 acres, for £20, of Mathias Rice. He bought, July 14, 1734–5, for £20, of Benj. Gates 3 acres of meadow; and, March 25, '35, of Thomas Rice, for £18, 3 acres of do.; and of Elisha Rice of Sud., Sep. 20, '33, for £65, 4½ acres of do.; and of John Oulton of Marl., for £40, 8 acres of do. He was at the capture of Louisburg, June 17, 1745, in command of a company. Feb. 24, 1750, he, with Wm. Johnson, for £137, bought 184 acres, bounded partly on the E. by Quinsigamond Pond, "late the estate of Isaac Morse (d)." [W. Deeds, L. 30, p. 323.]

He d. at Holden, Feb. 11, 1770, aged 75, and was interred at Wor. No record exists of the settlement of his estate. Tradition says that he once visited his brother at the South, and returned horror-stricken by the cruelties of slavery, and alienated from his brother for the part he took in them. He m. at Concord, Dec. 4, 1722, Abigail Rice, who d. at Holden, Feb. 17, 1773, a. 70; had,

27. 21. I. Palmer,[3] Feb. 18, 1722–3, d. Jan. 30, '92; m. Abigail Haywood.
II. Abigail,[3] Sep. 24, 1724, d. May 17, '36.
35. 22. III. John,[3] Oct. 3, 1726, d. Nov. 22, 1791; m. Lucy Brooks.
IV. Millicent,[3] Nov. 12, 1728, d. unm. Aug. 9, 1813; was a teacher of talents and eccentricities, joined the Shakers and left them.
V. Zurvilla,[3] or Troviller, Dec. 25, 1730, m. Cornelius Stowell.
41. 23. VI. Winsor,[3] Dec. 4 or 27, 1732; m. —— Rice, s. in Holden.
45. 24. VII. Ignatius,[3] Sep. 6, 1734, d. Nov. 5, 1814; m. Elizabeth Goodwin.
31. 25. VIII. Peter,[3] Dec. 30, 1736, d. July 17, 1790; m. Lucy Brewer.
52. 26. IX. Abel,[3] March 4 or 7, 1738, d. Dec. 6, 1817; m. Keziah Johnson, s. in Shrewsbury.
X. Elizabeth,[3] May 10, 1741, d. unm. XI. Patty.

---

21. 27. Palmer,[3] Capt., s. in W., where he was chosen surveyor 1746–7, and selectman 1751. In 1774, he, with John Chandler and others, signed an obnoxious protest against the proceedings of the whigs, which he soon after retracted, espoused their cause, and subsequent-

ly enjoyed the confidence of his fellow townsmen. In 1784, he was associated with Hon. Levi Lincoln in the erection of a house for a school of an uncommon order. He m. Abigail Haywood, Feb. 25, 1752, and had,

54. 28. I. Daniel,[4] Sep. 20, 1752, d. Jan. 12, 1834, "aged 81."
29. II. Thomas,[4] July 3, 1754, probably d. young.
30. III. John,[4] Sep. 19, 1756, " "
IV. Hannah,[4] Jan. 8, 1764, m. Nathan Blackman.
V. Sarah,[4] Jan. 17, 1768, d. unm.
VI. Abigail,[4] June 2, 1771, probably d. young.
VII. Palmer,[4] June 11, 1774, d. young.
VIII. Fanne,[4] Aug. 1, 1780.

---

25. 31. Peter,[3] a carpenter, s. in W.; was killed by a fall from a frame; had, by wf. Lucy Brewer,
I. Levi,[4] March 15, 1767, d. June 8, '67.
55. 32. II. Clark,[4] Sep. 24, 1768, d. Aug. 14, 1829, a. 61; m. Prud. Rice.
III. Lucy,[4] April 10, 1770, m. Nathan Gates.
IV. Patty,[4] March 11, 1772, m. 1791, Clark Johnson.
V. Lucinda,[4] Feb. 3, 1774, m. Timothy Johnson, '92, rs. W.
33. VI. Peter,[4] May 15, 1776, rs. as Indian agent at Calais, Me.
VII. Sally,[4] April 28, 1778, d. June 27, '78.
VIII. Sally,[4] April 18, 1780, m. Reuben Scott.
IX. Zurvilla,[4] Sep. 21, 1781, m. — Colman, r. W.; had *Chas.*[5] rs. W.
X. Nabby,[4] Dec. 23, 1783, d. Feb. 25, '99.
34. XI. Levi,[4] Sep. 11, 1787, m. April 18, 1809, Sally Harrington; had *Levi*,[5] Feb. 12, 1810, rm. New Orleans.

---

22. 35. John,[3] Col., s. in the N. E. part of Grafton as a tanner, and became a prominent and respected citizen. In advanced life he became wonderfully corpulent. By wf. Lucy Brooks from Concord, b. Sep. 30, 1733, m. Feb. 22, '53, d. Nov. 22, '71, he had,
89. 36. I. Jonah,[4] Nov. 25, 1753, m. ———, and 2d, Wid. Sarah Leland.
II. Lucy,[4] Dec. 22, 1756, m. Abraham Brown, r. Alstead, N. H.; had *Israel*,[5] *Abijah*,[5] *Sally*,[5] and others.
62. 37. III. John,[4] July 23, 1760, m. Ruth Chamberlain.
IV. Molly,[4] May 3, 1762, m. Aaron Kimball, r. G.; had,
1. *Patty*,[5] m. Jona. Chase, rs. Walpole, N. H.
2. *Sally*,[5] m. Dea. Albert Stone, rs. Grafton.
3. *Lucy*,[5] m. Eben'r Wadsworth, and 2d, Salmon Hathaway, rs. New England village.
4. *Polly*,[5] m. Benjamin Taft, rs. N. Bridge.
5. *Elijah*,[5] m. Eunice White, and 2d, Mary F. Hapgood, r. G.
6. *Joseph*,[5] m. Betsey Scott, rs. Grafton.
7. *John*,[5] m. Betsey Brooks, rs. S. Braintree.
8. *Hannah*,[5] m. Benjamin Green.
9. *Aaron*,[5] m. Sarah R. Grout (Ch. II. No. 175), rs. Boston.
10. *Joshua Brooks*,[5] m. Nancy Grout (Ch. II. No. 176), rs. B.
38. V. Joshua,[4] Sep. 4, 1763, rm. South.
67. 39. VI. Ephraim,[4] Sep. 4, 1765, d. Jan. 14, 1838; m. Susan Brigham.
VII. Phebe,[4] May 22, 1767, m. Wm. Wood, r. Hopkinton.
VIII. Joseph[4] March 6, 1769, d. young.

40. IX. Israel,[4] Sep. 25, 1770, m. Lucy Drury, r. Marl.
X. Patty,[4] ——, m. Joseph Pratt, rs. Shrewsbury, and is the grandmother of Calvin E. P.[6] Esq. of Worcester.

---

23. 41. Winsor,[3] s. as a farmer in Holden; had, by wf. —— Rice,
I. Samuel,[4] ——, d. unm. with the small-pox.
II. Betty,[4] ——, m. Paul Shepard, rs. Shrews.; has 1. *Samuel*; 2. *Russell*,[5] and 3. *Elizabeth*,[5] m. —— Pickford.
42. III. Joel,[4] ——, (d.), r. Phillipston? has a dg.[5] a miss'y in Palestine.
43. IV. Phineas,[4] ——, m. and d. at P. probably without issue.
44. V. Winsor,[4] ——, rs. Shrewsbury.

---

24. 45. Ignatius,[3] d. at Phillipston, Nov. 5, 1814. He settled in Wor. as a carpenter, and in 1791 built the 2d Cong. chh. (Unitarian); m. May 9, 1758, Elizabeth Goodwin of Reading, b. Dec. 28, 1735, d. Feb. 17, 1817 at Phillipston, and had,
I. Elizabeth,[4] May 31, 1759, d. about 1810, sine prole; m. Jason Gleason.
II. Patty,[4] Jan. 20, 1761, m. Jona. Moore of Holden; had no ch.
46. III. John Rice,[4] Nov. 12, 1762, d. Dec. 15, 1812; m. Ruth Webb or Abbott.
47. IV. James,[4] Dec. 24, 1764, d. with small-pox Aug. 4, 1791; m. Azubah Fisk 1787, who m. 2d, Mr. Torrey, and removed. with her sons by 1st husband, to Maine.
V. Molly,[4] Sep. 1, 1766, d. Feb. 13, '87.
82. 48. VI. William,[4] June 11, 1768, d. April 10, 1828.
VII. Lydia, April 16, 1770.
49. VIII. Lucretia,[4] March 5, 1772, d. about 1854 at Jacksonville, Ill.; m. Wm. Dodge of Holden; had 1. *Jona. M.*[5]; 2. *Lucretia*[5]: 3. *Adaline*[5]; 4. *William*.[5]
92. 50. IX. Ignatius,[4] Col., Aug. 5, 1774, d. 1841; m. Abigail Damon.

---

26. 52. Abel,[3] s. in Shrews.; m. Keziah Johnson from Northboro', who d. 1805, aged 56, and 2d, Elizabeth Foster from Berlin, and had,
I. Abigail,[4] Jan. 9, 1769.
II. Palmer,[4] April 10, 1770.
III. Lydia,[4] April 10, 1772, m. John Baker of Shrews.; no ch.
IV. Lucy,[4] Jan. 13, 1774, m. John Miller of Westminster.
V. Patty,[4] March 11, 1777, d. at Hartford, Ct.; m. Wm. Rice.
VI. Zilpah,[4] March 11, 1780.
VII. Palmer,[4] Oct. 26, 1784.
VIII. Violety,[4] June 11, 1787, d. young.
IX. Relief,[4] Jan. 16, 1789, m. Charles T. Fay, 1812.
53. X. John,[4] Esq., Dec. 22, 1791, rs. Wor., a man of genius, and eminently distinguished for inventions. He first introduced the manufacture of Brussel's carpets at W., and has done more than any other man to promote woolen manufactures in N. E.

---

28. 54. Daniel,[4] s. upon the homestead in W., prosecuted the business of a tanner, malster and shoemaker, held the offices of selectman, town clerk and magistrate, had the command of a troop of cavalry under Gen. Lincoln, Jan. 22, 1787, to suppress the rebellion of Shays.

and, when hostilities were expected to begin between Great Britain and the U. S. in 1807, he volunteered with his company to march at the earliest warning. Records do not assign him any family.

---

32. 55. Clark,[4] s. in Worcester, wf. Prudence Rice, b. April 9, 1776, m. 1795, d. April 13, 1849; had,
- I. Mary,[5] Oct. 23, 1795, d. 1837; m. '34, Art. Keyes, r. Boylston.
- 56. II. Lewis,[5] Aug. 18, 1797, d. May 8, 1847; m. '25, Lucy Adams, r. Gardiner, Me.
- III. Abigail,[5] June 21, 1799, m. 1823, Elisha Chaffin, r. Wor.
- IV. Harriet,[5] Feb. 22, 1801, m. '41, Ebenezer Dana, r. Wor.
- 57. V. Henry,[5] Dec. 13, 1802, m. '29, Sarah Rice, rs. W.; had 1. *Sarah Rice*,[6] Jan. 1, 1830, m. Henry O. Clark, rs. W.; 2. *William Henry*,[6] May 23, 1833, rs. unm. at W., and transacts business in Boston as a merchant tailor; 3. *Sewall Foster*,[6] July 17, 1836, d. June 3, '40.
- 58. VI. Eli,[5] Aug. 12, 1804, m. Martha Alexander, '33, rs. Wor.; had
  - 1. *Villeroy Augustus*,[6] Dec. 26, 1834, d. March 20, '43.
  - 2. *Henrietta Maria*,[6] Oct. 2, 1836, m. Daniel Taft.
  - 3. *Jane Catherine*,[6] April 8, 1838.
- 59. VII. Clark,[5] March 31, 1806, rs. unm. in Canada.
- VIII. Lucy,[5] Oct. 15, 1807, m. Jason Chapin, '44; had, *William H.*[6] and *Charles F.*[6] both d.
- 60. IX. Peter,[5] March 30, 1810, m. Malinda Hubbard, rs. W.
- X. Emelia,[5] March 15, 1812, d. April 17, '12.
- XI. Frederic,[5] Dec. 12, 1813, d. Feb. 8, '14.
- XII. Hannah,[5] June 15, 1815, m. Hafford P. Dunham, '32.
- XIII. Fanny,[5] Aug. 2, 1816, m. Gardner Childs, '37.
- 61. XIV. Frederic,[5] July 19, 1823, m. Calistia Perkins, '52.

---

37. 62. John,[4] s. in Hopkinton as a tanner 1814, ¼ m. S. W. of the common, and by wf. Ruth Chamberlain had,
- I. Sally,[5] ——, m. Aaron Smith, rs. H.
- 63. II. James,[5] d. 1826, a. 33 yrs., m. Juletta Morse, dg. of Jos. of H.; had 1. *Adelia Elizabeth*,[6] Nov. 3, 1816, m. Fred. W. Cobb, rs. Boston; 2. *Jos. Morse*,[6] Aug. 20, 1821, rs. unm. Brighton.
- III. Nancy,[5] a mute, ——, d. unm.
- 64. IV. John,[5] ——, m. Nancy Eames.
- V. Aaron,[5] ——, d. unm.
- 65. VI. Emery,[5] ——, m. Henrietta Hayden, rs. H.
- 66. VII. Joseph,[5] (d), ——. m. Adaline Hildrith; had *Sarah*.
- VIII. Elmiry,[5] ——, m. Silas Myrick, rs. H.; had *Caroline A.*[6] m. A. G. Greeley of Boston, has Anna M.[7]
- IX. Caroline,[5] ——, m. Austin Howard, rs. H., has *John*[6] and 2 dgs.[6]
- X. Charles,[5] (d).

---

39. 67. Ephraim,[4] s. upon the homestead, 2½ m. N. N. E. of Grafton Centre, on the road to Boston, was a prominent citizen, often served as selectman and moderator of town meetings; m. Susanna Brigham, dg. of Wm. B. by wf. Sarah Prentis, dg. of Rev. Solomon P. of G. She was b. Nov. 27, 1770, m. Mar. 6, '92, d. Sep. 9, 1850. They had,
- I. Susan,[5] March 25, 1793, m. Ezekiel Brigham of G.; no ch.

ii. Sally,[5] Jan. 24, 1795, rs. unm. in G.

68. iii. John,[5] Jan. 19, 1797, grad. at Yale Coll. 1821, M. D. 1824; m. Caroline Marshall, rs. as a physician at Stratford, Ct.; has 1. *John Marshall*[6]; 2. *Charles Brigham*[6]; 3. *Emily*[6] (d); 4. *Caroline Augusta.*[6]

71. iv. Ephraim,[5] Feb. 25, 1799, and a dg. also Feb. 25, '99, d. June 25, 1800.

72. v. Ephraim,[5] July 11, 1801, rs. a merchant at Millbury; m. Eunice Dunsmore, and 2d, Emily Carter; had 1. *Ephraim Lorenzo*,[6] July 31, 1825, m. Henrietta M. Mitchell, rs. G., had Mary J.[7] Jan. 16, '56; 2. *Edward Horatio*,[6] Nov. 16, '27, rs. Alton, Ill.; 3. *Susan B.*[6]; 4. *Charles Henry*,[6] by 1st wf.; 5 *Emily*,[6] and 6. *George Arthur*,[6] by 2d wf.

74. vi. Lucy,[5] b. and d. May 5, 1803.

75. vii. William,[5] Dec. 22, 1804, d. Feb. 22, 1841 at New York; m. Adah Jewett, had *William Onslow*,[6] rs. Ill.

76. viii. Solomon Edward,[5] Nov. 28, 1807, rs. at G. as depot master; m. Lucy Ann Nichols, who d. Sep. 2, '41, and 2d, Nancy P. Robinson, 1843, dg. of Dr. Erastus R. of Northbridge by wf. Martha R. Channing from Newport, R. I., and had 1. *Abby Ann*,[6] Dec. 14, '38; 2. *Walter Channing*,[6] April 17, '44.

ix. Lucy Emily,[5] b. also Nov. 28, 1807, m. Harvey J. Pratt, rs. G.; had 1. *Ann E.*[6] (d); 2. *S. Maria*[6]; 3. *Sheperd H.*[6]; 4. *Sarah G.*[6]; 5. *Ann E.*[6] (d); 6. *Charles T.*[6]; 7. *Ezekiel B.*[6] (d); 8. *Lewis B.*[6]

78. x. Palmer,[5] Oct. 11, 1809, d. March 22, '49, r. G. a watchmaker; m. Fanny W. Maynard, and 2d, Ann Cutting, May 25, 1841; had 1. *John C.*[6] (d), 2. *Susan E.*[6], 3. *Francis P.*[6] by 1st wf.; 4. *Fanny Ann*,[6] by 2d wf.

80. xi. Charles,[5] Nov. 15, 1812, d. June 4, '47 at Mobile; m. Emily Angelina Miles, had *Charles Ephraim*,[6] rs. M.

---

48. 82. William,[4] s. at Wor., and after 1807 rm. to Phillipston; m. Nov. 18, 1790, Lucretia Bigelow, b. March 26, 1767, d. Oct. 18, 1850, dg. of Dea. David B. of W., and had at W.

i. Lydia,[5] Oct. 22, 1791, m. James Baker of P. Nov. 28, 1814.

83. ii. William James,[5] Jan. 3, 1794, d. July 7, 1808.

iii. Lucretia,[5] March 18, 1796, m. April 13, 1814, Thomas Brooks, and s. in Stamford, Vt.

iv. Elizabeth,[5] Jan. 26, 1798, m. May 16, 1822, Asa Morse, rs. Petersham. See my Memorial of the Morses, p. 67.

84. v. Charles,[5] Nov. 3, 1799, m. March 15, 1821, Roxana Learned, and s. in Worcester.

85. vi. Loren,[5] Feb. 1, 1802, m. Jan. 8, 1829, Sophia Earl, b. Nov. 5, 1802, rs. Oswego, N. Y.; had 1. *Harriet Sophia*,[6] Aug. 31, 1830, d. Dec. 8, '33; 2. *Loren Earl*,[6] May 11, '33; 3. *Eliza Witt*,[6] Aug. 18, '36, d. June 29, '39; 4. *Wm. Sumner*,[6] Sep. 24, '38; 5. *Ellen Sophia*,[6] Sep. 22, '40; 6. *Persis Maria*,[6] June 12, '44.

86. vii. Pliney,[5] Aug. 25, 1803, m. July 22, 1830, Catherine Fox, s. in Plainfield, N. Y. as a physician, d. Sep. 8, '36; had 1. *David*

F.[6] Aug. 22, 1831, d. June 27, '55; 2. *Franklin*,[6] Oct. 22, '33, d. Oct. 10, '36; 3. *Lucretia*,[6] Nov. 21, '35, d. July 28, '53.

viii. Franklin,[5] Oct. 5, 1805, d. Dec. 15, 1806.

87. ix. Franklin,[5] Nov. 5, 1807, d. Feb. 9, 1832.

x. Nancy Bigelow,[5] Aug. 22, 1809; m. June 10, 1835, Wm. Hinds, who d. July 15, '35, and 2d, Lewis P. Howe, r. Orange.

88. xi. William James,[5] Dr., Sep. 15, 1811, d. Nov. 22, 1841, at New Orleans. He s. in Oswego, N. Y., where he contracted a consumption, and in 1838 rm. to Little Rock., Ark., where a paper gave him the following character: "His whole conduct and conversation with us was such as to leave an impression of his uncommon worth." As a man, he possessed all the ennobling traits of our nature, with but few of its frailties; as a physician, he was an ornament to his profession; as a Christian, he was sincerely pious, humble and devout. Although for many years he was the subject of deep bodily suffering, yet he was always cheerful and affable. The storms of life, which lower so fearfully over the prospects of many, and which agitate so deeply the feelings of multitudes, were all sanctified to him. With high aims he lived, and with dignified Christian composure he died. "The memory of the just is blessed."

---

36. 89. Jonah,[4] s. in Ward; m. ——; 2d, Wid. Sarah Leland; had,

90. i. Joseph,[5] m. Sally Dalrymple, and had 1. *Almira*,[6] who m. Ezra Sibley, and 2d, Samuel Farnsworth, Pres. of Millbury Bank; 2. *Sarah*[6]; 3. *Grace*[6]; 4. *Joseph Valorus*.[6]

ii. Polly,[5] m. —— Dunbar; iii. Relief,[5] m. —— Henshaw; iv. Sally,[5] m. Samuel Warren of A., had Rev. *Jonah Warren*.[6]

---

50. 92. Ignatius,[4] Col., r. a merchant at Leicester and Holden, and d. at Phillipston. When that political monster, the Gerrymander, appeared upon the map of Massachusetts, he, hoping to stop the increase by contemptuously blotting out the name of the reputed father, rallied his townsmen to vote in town meeting, where he served as moderator, to petition for the change of Gerry to Phillipston, which was done and granted. He d. July 15, 1841, at P.; m. Abigail Damon, b. June 2, 1783, m. 1801, d. May 22, 1838, dg. of Capt. Samuel D. of Holden, and 2d, Harriet (Sawyer) Bush; had,

i. Jason,[5] Oct. 26, 1801; m. March 14, '25, Agnes Smith, b. Feb. 10, 1826, d. March 3, '26, dg. of Dr. John S. of Rut., and 2d, Nov. 2, 1829, Cynthia Knowlton, dg. of Dr. Joseph K. of P., who d. Jan. 23, '45, and 3d, Harriet (Bowker) Knowlton, March 2, '46, dg. of Josiah B. He represented P. in Gen. Court, and in the last Convention to amend the State Constitution; had 1. *Frederick*,[6] Feb. 10, 1826, d. March 3, 1826; 2. *Agnes S.*[6] Aug. 7, 1830, by 2d wf.; 3. *Cynthia K.*[6] Nov. 16, '33; 4. *Abigail C. D.*[6] Aug. 18, '35; 5. *Jason D.*[6] April 30, '51; 6. *Ignatius*[6] Nov. 1, '54, d. Nov. 9, '54; 7. *Henry I.*[6] Dec. 18, '55.

NOTE.—To be continued, as others report their families.

L. Grozelier, Lith.

CAPT. PETER TWITCHELL.

TWITCHELL.

This name occurs rarely in the directories of London and Dublin; and is, doubtless, a corruption of Tuchel, an English name of local origin and high antiquity. At the introduction of the feudal system by William the Conqueror, and the division of the kingdom among his followers, A. D. 1085, 26 districts were assigned to "Alvered de Ispannia," one of which, in Devonshire, was called "Tuchel."* No local name in England, thus early introduced, has failed to fix itself upon some family. That this manor was held by the descendants of this ennobled Spaniard until the introduction of lower or sir names, and that one of his race then received his name from it, is highly probable; for, in 1309, mention is made of William Tuchel. Later than this, I have not found the name thus spelled in English history. But, in books of heraldry, occur two coats of arms—both very simple, and, therefore, very ancient; the one, "7 sheldrakes or.," and the other with "the field replenished with marlets or.," by the name of Tuchet, both Gu. Neither of these are the arms of the present Earl of Castlehaven, alias Lord Audley, whose family, for four hundred years, have spelled their names Touchet, having, probably, altered the orthography to get rid of a Saxon name, and publish a Norman French origin.† Thomas Touchet was of Whitley in the reign of Henry VII. John Touchet, as Lord Audley, received, in 1461, of Edward IV., the manor of Shere, Vachery and Cranley, in Surry, and died in 1491; but he was not the first who bore this title and had a manor. From 1405 to 1631, the family of Touchet held the baronage of Audley, which became forfeited. The title, however, has continued, or been recovered; for, in 1838, it belonged to Thickness Touchet, to which Hon. George E. Thickness Touchet was heir apparent, and, possibly, possessed of such family history as might connect the New England Twitchells with them and Alvared, the founder of the race. The manor Tuchel is supposed to be now called Twitchin, a parish of Devon. The ancestor of the New England Twitchells was, no doubt, from that part of the kingdom where ancient Tuchel was situated. His name was first registered Twitchel, and his son's "Tuchel;" but afterwards, with slight variations, both modes of spelling their names were practiced indiscriminately—and, even at this day, in Dublin, the names of Twitchell and "Touchel," the name of a Huguenot, are, by the *common* people, invariably pronounced alike—Twitchell,—which indicates their original identity with Touchet′ and Twitchet′.

Joseph Twitchel, or Tuchel, the common ancestor of the race in this country, was probably from Dorsetshire, adjacent to Devonshire, as early as 1633, and perhaps 1630. He settled at Dorchester; and, being recognized as a member of some chh., was admitted to the freeman's oath May 14, 1634, and had land assigned him Feb. 18, 1635-6. On 8 (1) 1644, he or his son Joseph was admitted to the chh. of D.

1. I. Joseph,[1] who died at Dorchester 13 (7) 1657, pr. um.
2. II. Benj.,[1] who removed from D. ab. 1663 to Bogistow, having, it is presumed, bought 100 acres of Kaine's grant, and built his house ab. 80 rods S. W. of Death's Bridge., in Sherborn, where

---

* "Alvered de Ispannia ht 1. mans. que vocatur Alferdintona huic ē 1 mans. que vocatur Tuchel," and in another place it is called "Tuichel," and in another, "Terra Alveredi Ispaniensis in Devenesira."—*Doomday Book.*

Alvered must have been a great favorite with the Conqueror, for few had so much land assigned them. Of the 26 mansiones, (manors or estates,) 23 were in Somersetshire. Alvered de Breton, alias "de Merleberg," a Norman, and perhaps his son, had several ditto. Allotments were also made to three of his daughters, and his blood has doubtless gone extensively into the noble families of England, if it has not been upon the throne.

† As surnames were not introduced until long after the conquest, the occurrence of Touchet in the Chronicles of Normandy, and on the *dubious* Battle Abbey Roll, have little or no weight against the probability above suggested. Lord Audley derives his surname from Ormus Touchet, a personage of a later age.

the cellar-hole is yet to be seen. He soon after removed, and was dismissed from the chh. in Dorch. to the chh. in Lancaster. Here he is supposed either to have died, or, in 1675–6, to have been killed by Indians, and his house burnt. Immediately afterwards, his family reappeared at Sherborn, and s. in the vicinity of his former home. Joseph took possession of the 100 acres, which was afterwards sold to Samuel Morse, of Medfield. Benj.[1] had by wf. Mary—

8. 3. I. Joseph,[2] who m. Lydia —— [pr. fr. Lancaster ?] and d. Oct. 24, 1710.

II. Mary,[2] b. 8 (1) 1658–9, at D., m. May 9, '77, Joseph Rocket, and d. '99.

III. Hannah,[2] who m. Nov. 4, 1679, Samuel Hill, of S.

63. 4. IV. Benj.,[2] m. April 5, 1683, Mary White, of Medfield, and d. about 1729–30.

V. Bethia,[2] who m. Jly 19, 1688, John Rocket, and d. Jan. 1, 1706–7.

5. VI. Abiell,[2] b. Nov. 1663, at Bogistow, the presumed father of

251. 6. 1. Benoni,[3] b. ab. 1684, supposed to have early been left an orphan, and adopted by Josiah Rocket, of M., with whom and his cousin, Joseph R., he became a proprietor of Oxford, and, at the age of ab. 60, attended the expedition to Louisburg, pr. as commissary to the army; m. Hannah Allen, April 18, 1705, and had, besides 4 children that d. young—

254. 7. 1. Seth, Nov. 9, 1711, who m. Dorothy Bishop, Jan. 7, '35–6, at Wrentham.

---

3. 8. Joseph,[2] as the owner of 100 acres of the first grants in S., united, with others, to extinguish the Indian claim, June 12, 1682, and was rated, 1686, to extinguish the Indian claim to the rest of the lands in S. As early as 1680, he rented and mowed the Pond meadows in Hol. He m. Lydia ——, who d. 1715–30, s. at W. Sherborn, and built his house a few rods N. W. of Royal Stone's, where home lots had been assigned him and his br. Benj. He had,

I. Patience, Dec. 2, 1678, m. Samuel Eames, April 21, 1698; II. Content, Jan. 25, '80; III. Charity, Dec. 7, '82; IV. Sarah, Nov. 15, '84; V. Lydia, Oct. 11, '86, d. 1810;

11. 9. VI. Joseph, Sept. 3, '88, d. Jan. 31, 1728, m. Elizabeth Holbrook;

14. 10. VII. Ephraim, Oct. 24, '95, m. Sarah Millen.

---

9. 11. Joseph,[3] by wf. Elizabeth Holbrook, (Pt. II. Ch. I. No. 19½,) had at S.

18. 12. I. Joseph, Esq., Feb. 13, 1718–19, m. Deborah Fairbanks;

27. 13. II. Jona., Dea., July 22, '21, d. prior to 1781.

---

10. 14. Ephraim,[3] bought March 19, 1719–20, for £45, of Daniel Morse 75 acres, drawn in the right of his f., Daniel M., sen., bounded W. by Hoppin's farm, N. by a highway, (Milford road,) E. by Med. (former) line, S. by Lodwick Dowse, which, with additions, his s., Tim., sold Feb., 1796, for $3,000, to Maj. Jacob and Obed Miller. He m. Sarah Millen, who d. Aug. 28, 1725, and, 2d, Hannah Sanger, Feb. 9, '26–7, dg. of Richard S., by wf. Elizabeth Morse; had at Hol.

50. 15. I. Tho., Sep. 29, 1722, d. Feb. 25, 1810, at W'boro, m. Susanna ——;

298. 16. II. Ephraim, Oct. 25, '23, m. Patience Eames 1752, he then of Mendon; III. James, Aug. 7, '25, d. May 5, '52; IV. Hannah, June 7, '29, m. Tim. Leland; V. Sarah, Sept. 1, '31, d. Nov. 9, '34; VI. Lydia, Dec. 6, '33;

52. 17. VII. Timothy, June 11, '36; VIII. Elizabeth, Nov. 20, '38.

---

12. 18. Joseph,[4] Esq. Tradition has brought down a high character of this man, and the records confirm it. He was Capt. of the militia, commissary for the army in the war of '76, town clerk, representative and magistrate, and the leading man of the town, until succeeded by his junior half-brother, the Hon. Daniel Whitney. By appointment from the G. C. he acted for years as an associate guardian of the Natick Indians. He m. Deborah Fairbanks, June 28, 1739, dg. of Capt. Eleazer F,, of S., and was, with her, received into the chh. July 27, 1740. He m. 2d, Deborah (Sanger) Fasset, Jan. 1, 1786, and d. with the apoplexy, March 12, '92. He had

28. 19. I. Samuel, Capt., Aug. 24, 1740, m. Alice Wilson;
33. 20. II. Joseph, jun., Nov. 27, '41, m. Marcy Holbrook;
III. Elizabeth, July 27, '43, m. Joel White, May 30, '67, r. Dublin.
166. 21. IV. Eleazar, Jan. 22, '44–5, m. Martha Mason, April 4, '68;
35. 22. V. Ezra, June 23, '46, m. Susanna Rice;
VI. Martha, Dec. 16, '47, m. Nathan Bixby, of Fram., Oct. 3, '71;
VII. Deborah, March 26,'49, d. May 13, '52;
41. 23. VIII. Abel, May 28, '51, m. Sarah Adams; IX. Deborah, Dec. 23, '52, m. Joseph Maynard, of F., May 5, '75;
X. Molly, May 17, '55, m. Moses Rider, of Jeffery, N. H., Jan. 18, '84, and had Ezra, Aug. 30, '86, of Keene;
24. XI. Amos, Dec. 28, '56, who d. in the army;
281. 25. XII. Eli, Feb. 17, '59, m. Rhoda Leland, Sept. 23, '84;
48. 26. XIII. Peter, June 13, '60 or '61, m. Sarah Bullard;
230. 26½. XIV. Jule, Mar. 18, '66, m. William Tucker, of Fram.

---

13. 27. Jona., Dea., m. Deborah Bullard, March 1, 1743–4, dg. of Benj. B., of S., by wf. Miriam Morse. She was killed by a fall from a horse, July 23, '81. He was a member of the chh., had, I. Miriam, Dec. 17, '44, m. Capt. Isaac Bullard, of Hol, April 5, '87; II. Jona., April 7, '47, d. Aug. 7, '49; III. Kezia, April 13, '49, m. Benj. Kendall, of Sh., April 1, '67; IV. Anne, May 24, '51, m. Jabez Partridge, of S., May 19, '72, and had Henry, of Medfield;
V. Jona., April 6, '54, d. yg.; VI. Peter, Aug. 11, '57, d. yg.;
VII. Jennett, Nov. 5, '60, m. Silas Stone, Jan. 9, '81, s. on homestead.
VIII. Deborah, Dec. 15, '64, d. yg.; IX. Jona., Sept. 2, '67, d. yg.

---

19. 28. Samuel,[5] united with the chh. in S., Mar. 18, 1764, m. Alice Wilson, Feb. 2, 1766, dg. of Dr. John and Mary W., of S.; 2d, Elizabeth Young, Nov. 2, 1807, and was among the first planters of Dublin, and resided on the place now occupied by Harvey Learned. He had,
I. Hannah, July 7, '67;
29. II. Ephraim, Aug. 7, '68; III. Mary, Jan. 23, '71, m. Samuel Fisk, of D.; IV. Betty, April 18, '73; V. Samuel, June 13, '75, d. Sept. 1, '77; VI. Samuel, Nov. 13, '77, d. April 8, '84;
30. VII. Amos, M. D., April 11, '81, d. May 26, 1850, m. Betsey Goodhue, r. Keene, was a physician and surgeon of great eminence, [see Bowditch's life of him];
309. 31. VIII. Timothy, Jan. '83, r. Mobile, Ala.;
32. IX. Samuel, Feb. 26, '85, s. on the homestead at D.

---

20. 33. Joseph, m. Marcy Holbrook, Nov. 13, '66, dg. of Nath'l H., of S., by wf. Sarah Sanger, settled very early at Dublin, and had, I. Joseph,

Nov. 24, 1767, d. yg.; II. John, Nov. 24, '67, d. yg.; III. Jona., June 27, '69, pr. d. yg.; IV. Marcy, June 4, '72, d. yg.; V. Joseph, Nov. 12, '74, d. yg.; VI. Moses, Jan. 6, '77;
VII. Marcy, Feb. 4, '79, m. John Snow; VIII. Joseph, June 21, '81, m. Sally Taggart; IX. Persis, May 4, '84, m. Daniel Twitchell;
119. 34. X. Reuben, May 17, '86, m. Sally Wilder.

---

22. 35. Ezra, m. Susanna Rice, fr. Fram., r. Dublin, Nelson, Bethel,
I. Susanna, Nov. 9, '68, d. '76; II. Hannah, Nov. 9, '68; III. Anna, Dec. 15, '70; IV. Calvin, June 4, '73; V. Susanna, Nov. 27, '77;
36. VI. Calvin, Nov. 2, '79;
226. 37. VII. Ezra, Nov. 24, '81 or '83, m. Betsey Coffin;
292. 38. VIII. Eli, July 26, '85, m. Betsey Gould;
233. 39. IX. Thaddeus, June 6, '88, m. Sukey Barker;
240. 40. X. Nathan, Dea., m. Harriet Hill.

---

23. 41. Abel, m. Sarah Adams, settled in Dublin, and had,
I. Sally, April 9, 1775; II. Deborah, Aug. 14, '76;
286. 43. III. Cyrus, Mar. 13, '78, m. Eunice Belknap; IV. Polly, Feb. 5, '80;
287. 44. V. Peter, July 10, '81, m. Hannah Belknap, Dec. 22, 1803;
209. 45. VI. Abel, July 13, '83, d. July 15, 1834, m. Abigail Greenwood;
VII. Betsey, Oct. 18, '84;
291. 46. VIII. Timothy Adams, May 29, '92.

---

26. 48. Peter, was for 45 years a vegetarian in diet; was accustomed, at the age of 90 years, to walk five miles to chh. and back on the Sabbath; m. Sarah Bullard, d. Sept. 20, '91; and, 2d, Amy Perry, Jan. 10, '93, dg. of Edward West Perry, of S., had
I. Almond, who d. Nov. 18, '92; II. Eli, Feb. 8, '86, d. Sept. 26, '92; III. Jona., May 20, '88; IV. Eli, July 22, '94; V. Julia, April 10, '97, (see No. 214, p. 347.)

---

15. 50. Thos., m. Susannah, who d. Dec. 12, 1809, had at H., I. Sarah, Jan. 25, 1748–9; II. Joshua, Nov. 13, '50; III. Mary, May, 2, '51;
IV. Thos., July 2, '57, at W'boro, f. of Nahum, of W., b. '86.

---

17. 52. Timothy, inherited the homestead, m. Sarah Adams, Feb. 25, '62, had
122. 53. I. Joseph, Jan. 9, '63, rm. to Wardsbury, Vt.; II. Hannah, July 4, '64;
III. Sarah, Sept. 2, '66; IV. Mary, Jan. 20, '69;
157. 54. V. Timothy, Oct. 1, '70; VI. Lucy, Dec. 13, '72; VII. Ruth, Oct. 9, '74;
158. 59. VIII. Uriel, Feb. 2, '72, m. Ruth Wright.

---

4. 63. Benj., drew a home lot of 14 acres, at W. Sherborn, 13 (3), 1679, s. immediately W. of his br. Joseph, and left all his real estate in S. to his s. Ebenezer; had, by wf. Mary White, grd. dg. of Thos. W., of Charlestown,
67. 64. I. Benj., Sept. 15, '84, d. 1722–30;
73. 65. II. John, Jan. 4, '88;
76. 66. III. Ebenezer, Dec. 10, '91, d. June 14, 1778; IV. Mary, Aug. 28, '94, m. John Wallis; V. Abigail, June 5, '99, m. Nath'l Wallis.

---

64. 67. Benj., m. Mary ——, and had, I. Daniel, Nov. 11, 1711;
68. II. Daniel, Feb. 22, '14–15;

80. 69. III. Benj., Dec. 2, '16;
70. IV. Jonas, May 15, '19, m. Lydia ——, r. W'boro, had Samuel, '53, [Abijah, '55;
72. V. Abigail, March 24, '21–22.

---

65. 73. John, m. Esther Sanger, Feb. 2, 1720–1, who d. ab. '28; and, 2d, Hannah Perry, March 10, 1728–9, d. of John P., jun., of S., by wf. Sarah Hill, and had at H.
82. 74. I. David, March, 1722, m. Sarah Marsh, May 21, '47;
84. 75. II. Moses, Mar. 18, '23–4, m. Mary Foster; III. Miriam, Feb. 27, '33.

---

66. 76. Ebenezer, m. Sarah Pratt, of S., Dec., 1717, who was received to the chh., April 7, '54, r. S., had
88. 77. I. Ebenezer, Dec. 20, '18, d. Aug. 18, 1800, m. Mercy Sawin;
78. II. Sarah, June 12, '20, m. Seth Bullard;
99. 79. III. Gersham, Oct. 6, '25, m. Hannah Sawin, fr. Watertown.

---

69. 80. Benj., m. Lydia Fisk, Nov. 25, '40, at Med., had I. Lydia, June 7, '41;
81. II. Isaac, Feb. 9, '42–3; III. Lois, Dec. 20, '44.

---

74. 82. David, m. Sarah Marsh, May 21, 1747, dg. pr. of Joseph M., of S.,
83. by wf. Sarah, had, I. Esther, Sept. 29, '48; II. Joseph, Sept. 10, '50.

---

75. 84. Moses, m. Mary Foster, Nov. 24, 1749, dg. of Jacob F., of Holl., and
85. had at Holl., I. Rachel, Aug. 19, '50; II. Jacob, Feb. 18, '56, at
87. W'boro; III. Moses, Nov. 14, '58; IV. Jeremiah, Feb. 21, '61.

---

77. 88. Ebenezer, m. Mercy Sawin, d. Jan. 29, 1774, r. S., ½ m. S. of the W., had, I. John, Aug. 24, 1743, d. Oct, 28, '46;
101. 89. II. Ebenezer, Ens., Aug. 15, '45; III. John, April 7, '48;
112. 91. IV. Abijah, Aug. 3, '50, d. July 11, '77, in the army;
103. 92. V. Joshua, Mar. 4, '53, r. Fitzwm., Dub., Andover, Vt.; VI. Mercy,
93. Mar. 4, '55, m. Moses Leland, of S., May 26, '74; VII. Elizabeth,
94. bp. Mar. 26, '58, m. John Goulding; VIII. Comfort, bp. June 8, '60;
96. 95. IX. John, bp. Jan. 30, '63, m. Catharine Tucker, June 1, '86;
X. Julia, bp. Mar. 25, '65;
XI. Sawin, bp. Oct. 7, '69, r. Fitzwm., and rm. Andover, Vt.

---

95. 96. John, m. Catharine Tucker, June 1, '86, inherited his father's farm in S., had, I. Abigail, Oct. 1, 1787, d. unm.;
120. 97. II. John, Mar. 6, 1789, m. Lucy Metcalf, dg. of Philip M., d. where his son, Ben. Twitchell, r. in S.; III. Clary, Oct. 5, '92, m. Daniel
98. Metcalf, r. Med.; IV. Calvin, b. Feb. 25, '99, m. Mary Greenwood, r. Fram.; V. Polly, bp. June 5, 1803, d. yg.; VI. Chas., Oct. 20, '05,
276. 98½. VII. Chas., 2d, m. Joanna Cuzzens, r. Ashland;
VIII. Mary Ann, bap. April 3, '09, m. Gardner Edmunds, r. Boston,

---

79. 99. Gersham, rcd. to the chh. in S., 1748, m. Hanh. ——, rm. to Dub.;
105, 100. I. Gersham, Sept. 13, '48; II. Sarah, Nov. 12, '50;
111. 100¼. III. Stephen, June 25, '53; IV. Hannah, Dec. 20, '55; V. Isaac, Mar. 29, '58; II. Isaac, 2d, Sept. 27, '67; VII. Sawin, Oct. 6, '69.

---

89. 101. Ebenezer, Ens., m. Waitstill Greenwood, June 4, 1767, dg. of Wm. G., of S., who d. June 11, '88, s. in Dub., had, I. Sarah, Jan. 9, '68;
114. 102. II. John, June 2, '70, m. Dorcas Twitchell; III. Mary, Jan. 23, '71;
IV. Eli, Oct. 29, '72, r. Unity, N. H. or Vt.;

117. 102½. v. Daniel, April 3, '75; vi. Lydia, April 2, '81; vii. Miriam, April 7, '83; viii. Waitstill, Jan. 21, '86, m. Aaron Brooks, Mar. 13, 1806; ix. Julia, May 28, '88.

---

92. 103. Joshua, m. Sarah Cousens, Jan. 1, 1778, had at Dublin,
i. Abijah, April 10, '78, m. Rachel Hogg, Dec. 4, 1800, r. Maine;
ii. Sally, March 21, '80, m. Benj. Wilder, r. Plymouth, Vt.;
iii. Joshua, Aug. 26, '82, r. Jackson, Me., m. Julia Cozzens;
iv. Ebenezer, July 7, '84, m. Polly Cozzens, r. J,;
118. 104. v. Joseph, Sept. 16, '86, m. Hannah Greenwood, r. Dublin;
vi. Timothy, Mar. 23, '89, m. Sally Bullard, and s. in Sherborn;
vii. Patty, March 28, '91, d. um.; viii. Betsey, June 12, '93, r. Dub., um.; ix. Asa; x. Hannah, m. Crombe Chadwick; xi. Moses, r. um., Dublin; xii. Aaron, r. Harbour Cr., Pa.

---

100. 105. Gersham, m. Prudence Adams, Sept. 12, 1771; 2d, Priscilla Holt, Oct. 2, '79, settled at Dublin, and had, i. Luther, Sept. 18, '73; ii. Hannah, May 20, '75; iii. Prudence, April 19, '77; iv. Josiah, Mar. 14, '79; v. Daniel, Feb. 21, '81; vi. Prudence, June 10, '83, m. John Minot, Sept. 15, '05; vii. Polly, April 22, '85; viii. Dorcas, June 1, '87; ix. Gersham, April 10, '89; x. John, April 20, '92.

100¼. 111. Stephen, m. Lucy Norcross, May 22, 1779, r. D., had, i. Elizabeth, Dec. 7, '80; ii. Sarah, July 8, '81; iii. Julah, Oct. 6, '82; iv. Hannah, Oct. 13, '94.

---

91. 112. Abijah, m. Lydia Adams, Feb. 27, '72, d. Mar. 10, '76, r. D., had,
115. 113. i. Thaddeus, Jan. 23, '73, reared by his grd. father, T.; ii. Dorcas, Oct. 5, '74, m. John Twitchell; iii. Lydia, Mar. 2, '76, d. yg.

---

102. 114. John, m. Dorcas Twitchell, had at D., i. John, Aug. 20, '98, d. Oct. 11, '98; ii. Gilman, July 28, 1800, d. Oct. 19, 1800; iii. Matilda G., July 28, '01; iv. Silvia, March 23, '03; v. Leander, Nov. 16, '04, d. Oct. 20, '05; vi. Emily, Feb. 19, '06, d. Oct. 31, '07.

---

113. 115. Thaddeus, m. Nancy Fairbank, of Mend., Nov. 25, 1795, r. Dublin, i. Abijah, Feb. 3, '97; ii. Han'h, Ap'l 5, '99; iii. Mary, July 6, 1801; iv. Nancy, Aug. 20, '03; v. Mira, July 31, '06; vi. Lucy, Sep. 1, '08.

102½. 117. Daniel, m. Persis, r. D., had, i. Adaline, May 30, 1807; ii. Almira, July 15, '08; iii. Darius, June 25, '10; iv. Persis A., June 25, '14; v. Joseph, d. Oct. 5, '16.

---

101. 118. Joseph, m. Hannah Greenwood, Dec. 29, 1814, r. D., had, i. Rufus, Oct. 9, '15, d. yg.; ii. Horace, Nov. 21, '16, r. Med.; iii. Julia Ann, Feb. 9, '19, d. yg., and others.

---

34. 119. Reuben, m. Sally, had, i. Orlando, Feb. 6, 1808; ii. Reuben W., Sept. 17, '10.

---

97. 120. John, wf. Lucy Metcalf, had, i. Benj., Jan. 23, 1817, m. Mary Chapman, has Harriet N.; ii. Abigail, m. Sylvester Eames, r. H.; iii. Lucy E., m. Luther E. Leland, r. Ashd.; iv. Chas., m. Catherine Dearth, r. Fram.; v. Susan, m. John Allen, r. Holl.

(*Continued on p.* 351.)

Continued from page 251.

52. 121. Timothy Twitchell,[4] senr., s. of Ephm.[3] and grd. s. of Joseph,[2] and as I now believe gr. grd. s. of Joseph,[1] sen. of Dorchester, d. at Barre "agd ab. 100 ys. His wf., Sarah Adams, d. of a cancer."

53. 122. Joseph Twitchell[5] d. at Wardsbury, Vt., Apl. 5, 1835, a. 72. He m. Lucy Rice, b. May, 13, 1768, dg. of Jotham R., of Barre, and d. Apl. 20, 1849, at Jamaica, Vt. They had

I. Malinda[6] Dec. 2 1793, d. June 16, '95. II. A son, Apl. 5, d. Apl. 15, 1795.

123. III. Hollis[6] Mar. 28, 1795, rs. at Jamaica, Vt., m. Charlotte Rugg; 2d, Joann Badcock; had,—1, Harriet C.,[7] July 19, 1821 2, Lorenzo H.,[7] Dec. 18, '22; 3, Sarah E.,[7] July 16, '24; 4, Adams,[7] Apl. 29, '27; 5, Malinda L.,[7] Dec. 5, '28; 6, Nathaniel Franklin,[7] and 7, Eliza Frances,[7] Jan. 12, '31, by 1st wf.; 8, Lucy,[7] Dec. 7, '33.

130. IV. Appleton[6] Dec. 10, 1796, rs. at Jamaica, m. Lucretia Rugg[7] and had 1, Hannah,[7] m. Anson Rice, r. Barre; 2, Nancy,[7] m. —— Stone, r. B.; 3, Edith;[7] 4, Olive Ann;[7] 5, Marion,[7] m. —— Bailey, r Hinsdale, N. H.

134. V. Joseph,[6] Sept. 16, 1798 rs. in Boston, m. Phebe Gray, b. at Tiverton, R. I., ab. 1802, d. 1837; and 2d, Betsey Moore, Feb. 22, 1839, dg. of Peter M., of Stratham, N. H.; and had 1, Lucy Ann,[7] Jly. 17, 1831; 2, Philip Henry,[7] Dec. 18, 1833, d. a. ab. 7 yrs.; 3, Joseph Augustus,[7] Mar. 3, 1835, d. yg.; 4, Sarah Frances,[7] May 23, 1839, by 2d wife; 5, Joseph Henry,[7] Jly. 7, 1840; 6, Mary Jane,[7] Feb. 6, 1842, d. Sep. 15, '42; 7, Charles Augustus,[7] July 4, 1843; 8, Mary Jane,[7] Jly. 2, 1845; 9, Addaliza,[7] Nov. 25. 1847, d. Dec. 28, '51; 10, Albert Munroe,[7] Jly. 21, 1852.

138. VI. Micha,[6] May 27, 1800, d. Jan. 4, 1853, r. Jamaica, m. Sophronia Myrick, and 2d, Pamela Torrey; had 1, Clerimond A.,[7] m. Doct. Wm. B. Maynard; 2, Hannah,[7] m. Henry Stoddard; 3, George. F.[7]; 4, Joseph A.[7]; 5, Nancy P.[7]; 6, Augustus A.,[7] by 1st wf.; 7, Eunice E.[7].

141. VII. Lucy,[6] Feb. 22, 1802, m. Dwight Pendleton, and 2d, John R. Gates, rs. at Bennington, Vt., had 1, Clara D. Pendleton, 1820; 2 Charles H. Gates,[7] '33; Polly Gates,[7] '35, m. Stephen Thies, fr. Germany; 4, Dwight P. Gates,[7] '36; 5, John L. Gates;[7] '38; 6, Oscar L. Gates[7], '40; 7, Lewis M. Gates[7], '42; 8, Henry S Gates,[7] '44.

147. VIII. Adams,[6] b. Dec. 22, 1803, rs. at Boston, m. Lucia Allen, dg. of Sylvester A. (who d. agd. 92), by wf. Mary Col, from Sterling, Ct., (who also d. agd. 92,) and grd. dg. of George Allen, who emigrated from Eng. and s. in Rehoboth, and from whom distinguished families of the name in Providence have descended. They had 1, Emeline,[7] Oct. 9, 1833; 2, Edward,[7] Oct. 9, '33; 3, Wellcome Allen,[7] Oct. 30, 1835, d. Sep. 14, '40.

IX. Hannah,[6] Oct. 6, 1805, d. Jly 25, 1827, um.

150. X. Jotham,[6] b. Jly 30, 1807, rs. at Boston, m. Hannah Godfrey, from Hampton, N. H., and had 1, George W.,[7] June 22, 1837; 2, Sarah T.,[7] d. agd. 6 mo.

152. xi. David,[6] b. Feb. 25, 1809, rs. at Jamaica, Vt., m. Louisa Wood, and had 1, Joseph;[7] 2, Melissa;[7] 3, Henry;[7] 4, Laura;[7] 5, Florinda;[7] 6, Louisa;[7] 7, David Fremont.[7]

156. xii. Timothy,[6] b. Sep. 25, 1810, d. Oct. 17, 1845, r. Wardsbury, Vt., m. Eliza Ann Cushing, dg. of Warren C., of Newfane, had 1, Frances;[7] 2, Lucy Ann;[7] 3, Abby;[7] 4, Sarah.[7]

xiii. Sarah,[6] b. Sep. 11, 1813, d. Oct. 14, '44, m. Ira Young, had no issue. On p. 249 No. 61 & 61½ erase v. Timothy and vi. Uriel.

54. 157. Timothy T.,[5] jun., d. May 29, 1843, at Lyden, Lewis Co., N. Y. He was married at Barre, Feb. 24, 1801, by Rev. W. Dana, to Hannah Farrar, b. Sept. 30, 1779, at Concord, Mass., d. Dec. 10, 1851, at L. They had

i. Almira,[6] Apl. 5, 1802, at B., m. Christopher Irvin, at Demark, N. Y. Mar. 16, 1827, who rs. a farmer at Oswego, N. Y., had *Montgomery Irvin*,[7] Jan. 8, 1832.

ii. Jerome,[6] Oct. 11, 1803, at B., m. at D., Dec. 11, 1834, Eliza Spalding, b. Apr. 15, 1810, at Dover, Dutchess Co., N. Y., rs. as a farmer at D., had 1, *Albert S.*,[7] Aug. 18, 1835; 2, *John W.*,[7] June 30, 1838; 3, *Emily E.*,[7] Oct. 25, 1843, d. May 25, 1845; 4, *Sarah B.*,[7] Sep. 19, 1846, all at D.

iii. Isabella,[6] Sep. 22, 1805, at B. m. Apl. 13, 1833, at D., Aaron W. Porter, a druggist, who d. Apl. 30, 1846, at Rutland, N. Y., where she rs.

iv. Eliza Ann, Aug. 18, 1808, at B., d. Aug. 29, 1851, m., at D. Solomon D. Fisher, farmer, who resides at Lyden, Lewis Co., N. Y., had Willard Fisher,[7] Aug. 10, 1840, at L.

v. Samuel H.,[6] Jan. 12, 1815, at Denmark, m. at Whitehall, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1850, Phebe Judd, b. Nov. 17, 1823, at Warrensburgh, Warren Co., N. Y., and rs. as a dentist at Williamsburg, L. I.; had 1, *Emma L.*,[7] Nov. 2, 1851, at W.; 2, *James H.*,[7] Apl. 7, 1852, at W.

vi. Willard,[6] Oct. 6, 1817, at D., m. at Syracuse, N.Y., Nov. 14, '48 Theda Redelia Fillmore, b. Aug. 6, 1826, at New York, rs. as a painter at S. had 1, *Wm. H.*,[7] Dec. 27, 1850, at S.

vii. Sabrina,[6] Dec. 17, 1820, at D. rs. Rutland, Jeff. Co., N. Y.,

---

59. 158. Uriel Twitchell[5] d. Nov. 19, 1856, at Copenhagen, Denmark, Lewis Co., N. Y., m. Ruth Wright, b. Apl. 30, 1781, m. Feb. 14, 1804, had

i. Charlotte M.,[6] b. Jly. 6, 1806, m. Jan. 25, '36, Richard Taylor, r. Watertown, N. Y., and had 1, *Duane D.*,[7] Jan. 23, 1837; 2, *George A.*,[7] Nov. 16, 1838; 3, *Emma Jane A.*,[7] Oct. 26, 1845.

ii. Arathusa,[6] b. Aug. 18, 1809, d. Jan. 26, 1845.

159. iii. Erastus E.,[6] b. June 14, 1811, rs. C., m. 1844, Jael Clark, b. Oct. 17, 1812, and had 1, *Chs. E.*,[7] Dec. 29, 1845; 2, *Levant D.*,[7] June 15, 1847; 3, *Dealton*,[7] Mar. 15, and d. Mar. 19, 1849; 4, *Jay*,[7] Sept. 15, 1850; 5. *George A.*,[7] Nov. 30, 1853.

165. iv. Uriel A.,[6] b. Sep. 9, 1822, rs. C. m. Sep. 23, 1847, Catharine Spalding, b. June 17, 1827, had *Arathusa I.*,[7] April 16, 1850.

21. 166. Eleazer Twitchell,[6] one of the original proprietors and first settlers of Bethel, Me., removed thither in the winter from N. H., about 1780, while the wilderness around abounded with Indians, many of whom were hostile to the settlement of the whites and to the cause of the colonies then struggling for independence. This rendered the situation of Mr. T. and company peculiarly dangerous and perplexing, and required of them great caution and forbearance. Several of the inhabitants were soon seized by Indians and carried to Canada and kept as prisoners until the close of the war. Among the number was Mr.T., but through great presence of mind and determination of will he foiled the attempt of his captors and made his escape. With this exception he ever lived at peace with his Indian neighbors, won their confidence, and by his energy and perseverance contributed much to the settlement and prosperity of the place. He m. Martha Mason, b. May 28th, 1751, dg. of Moses M. of Dub. by wf. Lydia Knap, dg. of Jesse K., of Boston, and found in her a companion every way qualified to counsel, aid, and encourage him in all the trying scenes through which they passed. Her generosity, kindness, and affability secured the esteem and friendship of her Indian neighbors, and contributed much to the good understanding between the infant settlement and those with whom they mingled. They had —

167. I. Simeon,[6] b. Feb. 11th, 1770, d. 1845, m. Hannah Abbot, fr. Andover, and had a large family,

II. Deborah,[6] Feb. 1, or 8, 1772, m. Isaac Adams and was drowned soon after.

168. III. Martha,[6] May 6, 1774, m. Ephm. Rowe, had 1. *Lucina Rowe*[7]; 2. *Caleb Rowe*,[7] b. Aug.17, 1797, m. 1826, Abigail Plummer, had, 1. Francina M.,[8] July 19, 1828. 2. Harriet I.,[8] Aug. 8, '30. 3. Leander P.,[8] Dec. 25, '33. 4. Almon T.[8] Apr. 6, '35. 5. Ceylon,[8] Apr. 1, '37. 6. Sabra Ann,[8] Oct. 10, '42. 7. Octavia,[8] Mar. 22, '45. 8. Edwin C.,[8] Apr. 11, '48. 9. Edward C.,[8] Apr. 11, '48.

3. *Eleazer Rowe*;[7] 4. *Martha* Rowe;[7] 5. *Mary* Rowe;[7] 6. *Ephriam* Rowe;[7] 7. *Asa* Rowe;[7] 8. *Joanna*;[7] and 9. *Lucia* Rowe.[7]

169. IV. Amos,[6] Aug. 22, '76 (d.) m. — Stearns; has no descendants.

170. V. Moses,[6] Mar. 3, '78, rs. Ill., m. Miss. Harris, fr. Lewiston, Me.

175. 171. VI. Joseph,[6] Mar. 12, '82, m. Mary Abbott.

172. VII. Lydia,[6] May 28, '84 (d.), m. Jesse Cross, of Andover, Mass. and had —

1. *Moses T.* Cross,[7] m. 1833, Rebecca Staples, of Hanover, Me., who d. Sept. 30, 1844. 2d, Caroline E. Smith, of ditto, and had — 1. Celestine,[8] Feb. 16, 1834; 2. Anstress,[8] Mar. 25, '35; 3. Althea Augusta,[8] Jan. 21, '39; 4. Abbie,[8] Nov. 16, '41; and 5. Erra,[8] Sept. 3. '55; 2. *Aaron*,[7] twin br. to M. T. 3. *Abigail*;[7] 4. *Lydia*;[7] 5. *Franklin*;[7] 6. *Jona*;[7] 7. *Caroline*.

200. 173. VIII. Eleazer,[6] Nov. 28, '86, m. Lydia Mason.

IX. Sylvanus,[6] May 11, '89, d. yg.

174. X. Asa,[6] June 15, '91, rs. Shawneetown, Ill., m.— Gorham.

XI. Cynthia,[6] July 14, '93. XII. Adaline,[6] Apr. 2, '97.

171. 175. Joseph,[6] m. Mary Abbot, dg. of Stephen A., of Concord, N. H., s. in B. and had —

i. Deborah Adams,[7] Dec. 3, 1805, d. 1844, m. Leonard Whitman and left no children.
ii. Martha,[7] Nov. 12, 1807, d. 1831.
iii. Mary,[7] Jly. 8, 1809, d. Aug. 1810.
181. 176. iv. Almon,[7] Sept. 14, 1811, m. Phebe M. Buxton.
177. v. Albert,[7] June 25, 1814.
186. 178. vi. Alfred,[7] June 25, 1814, m. Martha Stevens.
193. 179. vii. Joseph Abbot,[7] May 29, 1817, m. Orinda L. Mason.
198. 180. viii. Ozmon Mason,[7] June 29, 1819, m. Rosalba Chandler.

176. 181. Almon Twitchell,[7] M. D., like many of New England's sons who have attained professional eminence and elevated positions in society, was brought up on a farm, and accustomed to manual labor. His early opportunities for the acquisition of an education were confined to district schools of the humblest character and the shortest annual terms, seminaries of a higher order being then too remote and expensive for the limited means of his father. He seems therefore to have early set about educating himself, so that at the age of 18 years he commenced teaching, and made it his annual winter vocation until he commenced the practice of medicine. In Apr. 1837, he began the regular study of his profession with Dr. Ruel Barrows of Fryeburg, and continued with him for three years. In 1840 he graduated at the Medical School of Brunswick, Me., and immediately commenced practice at Paris, Me., from whence, after three years of successful labor, he removed to Bethel, his native place, where he now resides in the enjoyment of a wide practice and the peculiar confidence of his fellow-citizens. In 1856 he was elected from the Co. of Oxford to a seat in the Senate of Me. He m. Jly., 1843, Phebe M. Buxton, dg. of Capt. Jeremiah B. of N. Yarmouth, and had —

1. Alice G,[8] b. Jly. 18, 1844.
2. Cornelia Buxton,[8] Sept. 19, 1845, died, 1847.
3. George M.[8] Sept. 17, 1847.
4. Mary Jane,[8] Sept. 10, 1849.
5. Edward Almon,[8] Nov. 22, 1853 d. Apl. 1854.
6. Anna Buxton,[8] May 1, 1856.

178. 186. Alfred Twitchell,[7] m. Martha Stevens, dg. of Ebenezer S., of Swe den, rs. B. had —

1. Mary Elizabeth,[8] Apr. 27, 1840.
2. Ozmon Mason,[8] Sept. 2, 1842.
3. Austin Frisbie,[8] Apr. 13, 1845.
4. Alfred Eugene,[8] May 11, 1848.
5. Horace Q. B.,[8] Apr. 27, 1851.
6. Fanny Perly,[8] Jan. 27, 1855.

79. 193. Joseph A. Twitchell,[7] m. Orinda L. Mason, dg. of John M., of Gilead, rs. B, and had — 1. *Albert S*,[8] Sep. 16, 1840; 2. *Virgil V.*[8] Aug. 27, 1842; 3. *Wm. E.*[8] Aug. 17, 1844; 4. *Charles E.*[8] Jly. 29, 1848.

180. 198. Ozmon M. Twitchell,[7] M. D., spent his minority with his father upon a farm, and 2 ys. afterwards at the Academy now established at B. In 1842 he began the study of medicine with his br. Almon, with whom he remained until 1846, when he graduated at the Med. School in Hanover. Since then he has resided as a practitioner at Milan, N. H., sharing largely in the confi-

dence and esteem of her citizens, which they have manifested in his repeated election to the Legislature of N. H. He m. Rosalba Chandler, dg. of Hazen C. of M., and had, I. Milton Chandler,[8] Jly 1850.

173. 200. Eleazer,[6] s. in B., served as an officer in the war of 1812, m. Lydia Mason, dg. of Moses, M. of Dub., and b. Jly. 21, 1751, m. Jly. 23, 1812,

I. Susan,[7] m. Henry Tuttle, r. B.

II. Charlotte,[7] m. Samuel Walker, rs. B.

III. Wm. Amos,[7] b. Aug. 23, 1823, rs. a shipwright at Boston, m. Rosanna McGrath, fr. the N. of Ireland, had 1, *Wm. Eleazer*,[8] 2, *Margaret R.*,[8] 3, *Lydia E.*,[8] 4, *Chs. Woodbury*.[8]

208. IV. Martin Van Buren,[7] rs. Bos., m. Sarah ——, 1856;

V. Martha,[7] d. agd. 18.

45. 209. Abel,[5] d. Jly. 15, 1834, m. Abigail Greenwood, b. Apl. 28, 1786, m. 1806, d. 1854, dg. of Joshua G., jun, by wf. Abigail Bird, fr. Need., b. Feb. 22, 1767, d. Aug. 9, 1830; and had

I. Elvira,[6] Apl. 25, 1809, d. May 18, '45 um.

II. Elbertson,[6] Feb. 23, '11 (d.); III. Chs. M. Adams,[6] d. yg.

210. IV. Charles Mansell Adams,[6] b. Feb. 22, 1819, m. Oct. 8, 1845, Eliza Fay Bliss, dg. Levi B., Esq., of Bos. by wf. Harriet Jeffs, fr. Glocester, rs. a trader in Boston, had 1, *Linette Frances*,[7] Dec. 15, 1849; 2, *Charles Edwin*,[7] Sep. 25, 1852; 3, *Levi Bliss*,[7] Feb. 1, 1856.

---

26. 214. Peter Twitchell,[5] Capt., b. June 13, 1761, (see p. 248) d. Nov. 18, 1855, a. 94 ys. 5 mo., from injuries received in good health by being run over by a horse and vehicle. His wife, Amy Perry, d. Oct. 9, 1835. Capt. T., previous to his removal to Me., kept a tavern at S., served the town as an Assessor, and had the command of her militia at the funeral of Washington. In 1816 he united with the Cong'l chh in B., with which he walked through life. He was of a philosophical turn of mind, and many years ago published the following Riddle, which has not yet received a solution: —

The Earth and the Moon travel around the Sun. If they travel one way, every time they go around the Sun there will be one day more than the Earth revolves on its axis, and one Moon more than the Moon travels around the Earth. If they travel the other way, the Earth will revolve on its axis once more than we have days, and the Moon will travel around the Earth once more than we have Moons.

QUESTION. Which way should they travel to have the extra day and extra Moon?

Besides his children named on p. 249, he had

II. Jona., b. May 20, 1798, rs. um. at Bethel, Me.

V. Julia, (p. 249) m. Hollica Greenwood, of B., Aug. 25, 1818, had 1, *Fanny E.*, Dec. 3, '20; 2, *Altemina P.*, Jly. 1, '23; 3, *Harley E.*, Sep. 3, '25, d. June 21, '27; 4, *Harley E.*, Sep. 1, '27, d. May 10, '41; 5, *Julia Ann B.*, June 20, '30, d. Dec. 31, '32; 6, *Geo. H.*, Aug. 14, '33.

216. VI. John Adams,[6] b. Sept. 7, 1798, m. Roxana Howe, June 17, 1823; rs. Bethel; a house carpenter; had 1, *Tho. Emlyn*,[7] May 15, 1824; rs. a wholesale merchant at Portland, Me.; m. Dolly G. Barker, June 1, '54; had Frith Henry,[8] Nov. 15, '55; 2, *Mary Amanda*,[7] Dec. 5, 1825, d. Apl. 6, '46;

3, *Salome Greenwood*,[7] Oct. 4, 1828, grad. at Female Seminary, at Bradford, 1855; 4, *Daniel Alphin*,[7] Feb. 25, 1831; rs. a merch't at B.; 5, *Roxana Althea*,[7] Feb. 15, 1836; 6, *John Quincy Adams*,[7] May 18, 1838; 7, *Lydia Lucinda Frost*,[7] Aug. 8, 1840.

vii. Harriet,[6] b. June 1, 1805, m. Chs. W. Farwell.

viii. Sarah Perry,[6] b. Sep. 6, 1811, m. Nov. 27, '34, Amasa Bean, of Bethel, had 1, *Amy E. Perry*, Oct. 29, '35; 2, *Julia Ann G.*, Feb. 28, '37; 3, *Sarah J. A.*, Sep. 16, '39; 4, *Peter Twitchell*, Dec. 3, '41; 5, *Adelmer J.*, Mar. 19, '44; 6, *Javan E.*, Oct. 12, '47; 7. *Arthur E.*, Jly. 20, '50.

221. iv. Eli Twitchell,[6] Col., (p. 249) m. Dec. 5, 1822, Sophronia Barker, dg. of Dea. Samuel B., of Bethel, and had 1, *Edward Perry*,[7] b. Aug. 17, 1823, d. Feb. 11, 1824; 2, *Ann Johnson*,[7] Nov. 12, '25, m. Jarvis Chapman, Oct. 17, '49, and had 1, Fordyce G.,[8] Sep. 2, 1850, d. Feb. 23, '51; 2, Clarance E.,[8] June 27, '51; and 3, Adelaide Josephine,[8] Jly. 11, '53; 3, *Edward Perry*,[7] b. Jly. 18, 1827; 4, *Wm. Barker*, b. Oct. 1, 1829; 5, *George Henry Greenwood*,[7] b. Mar. 24, 1832; 6, *Chs. McLellen*,[7] Jan. 11, 1834, d. Dec. 5, '34; 7 *Ellen Maria*,[7] Apl. 15, 1835; 8, *Chs. Jenkins*,[7] b. Nov. 8 1838; 9, *Alice Amelia*,[7] Mar. 24, 1841; 10, *Fanny Barker*,[7] Mar. 25, 1844, d. Nov. 21, '45; 11, *Caroline Little*, Feb. 21, 1847.

37. 226. Ezra,[6] b. Nov. 24, 1783, m. Betsey Coffin, r. Bethel, had

i. Daniel,[7] Mar. 5, 1803, d. Aug. 9, '33;

ii. Alphin,[7] Dec. 27, 1804, m. Roxanna A. Twitchell, July 5, '35, r. B., had 1, *Adelbert B.*[8] Dec. 14, '36; 2, *Adeltha*,[8] April 13, '40; 3, *Amelia J.*,[8] Sept. 2,'42; 4, *Adelia B.*,[8] May 7, '47, d. Feb., '48; 5, *Mary Ella*,[8] April 23, '49.

iii. Nancy,[7] Oct. 2, 106, d. Oct. 24, 1826;

iv. Cyntha,[7] Mar. 11, '09, m. John Russel, r. B.

v. Abiah H.,[7] April 27, '11, d. Dec. 5, '26;

vi. Samuel,[7] Feb., and d. Mar., 1813;

vii. Samuel B.,[7] A. M. and M. D., May 27, '16, d. July 25, '55, m. Sarah E. Swasey, of Wakefield, N. H., where he practised medicine six years previous to his death;

viii. Richard E.,[7] Feb. 10, '19,s. in Portland, Me.;

ix. Betsey C.,[7] June 1, '21, m. Edward Godard, r. B.;

x. Lucien,[7] July 29, '23, d. Oct. 2, '49;

P. 247. No. 26½. Julia Twitchell, d. Oct. 4, 1796, at Fram., hus. Wm. Tucker, d. July 27, 1797, at F. They had

i. Wm. Tucker, Esq., b. Feb. 17, 1787, rs. at Boston, a commission merchant; has the arms and genealogy of the Tuckers from the reign of Henry I.; m. Mary Ann Kirkby, b. at London, Eng., Oct. 10, 1788, m. Dec. 10, 1808, d. Nov. 5, 1848, at Boston; had

1. Two sons, twins, b. and d. Oct. 23, 1809;

2. Wm. Kirkby, Oct. 1, 1810, d. on board the Bombay, Aug. 5, 1849, on his return from Manilla to Boston, m. Emily Jane, who d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct. 23, 1846;

3. Julia Ann, Aug. 4, and d. Dec. 12, 1812;

4. Charles Loveland, Mar. 2, 1814, m. Mary Gibbs, who d. Sept. 8, 1853;
5. Mary Ann, Oct. 13, 1815, d. Jan. 4, 1834;
6. Elizabeth, May 30, 1817;
7. Henry Wadsworth, Jan. 28, 1819, d. Mar. 22, 1821;
8. Sarah Maria, July 9, and d. Jan. 24, 1821;
9. Maria, April 15, and d. Aug. 20, 1823;
10. Maria Henrietta, May 27, 1824, d. Jan. 14, 1831;
11. Caroline Matilda, Aug. 31, 1826;
12. Sarah Wadsworth, July 27, 1828;
13. Francis Henry, Feb. 28, 1830;
14. Edgar, April 24, 1831.

39. 233. Thaddeus,[6] June 6, 1788, m. Suky Barker, 1813, r. B., had

I. Abigail B.,[7] who m. Oct. 17, '35, Rob't G. Wiley, M. D. fr. Fryburg, Me., r. B., had 1, *Leland B.*,[8] June 6, 1837, d. May 12, '39; 2, *Phlenthias Cleaveland*,[8] Feb. 21, '40; 3, *Philelius Leland*,[8] Jan. 20, '43, d. Oct. 20, '50; 4. *Goodwin Robert*,[8] Jan. 13, '46; 5, *Thaddeus T.*,[8] Jan. 10, '48, d. Oct. 12, '50; 6, *Lawson Buckminster*,[8] May 26, '52, d. Jan. 8, '56; 7, *Mary Elizabeth*,[8] Jan. 28, '56;

II. Roxanna A.,[7] Dec. 20, 1816, m. Alphin Twitchell, r. B.;

III. Mary Elizabeth,[7] Jan. 10, 1821, m. Rev. David Garland, Sept. 17, '49, fr. Newfield, Me., now pas. of 2d Cong. Ch., B.;

IV. Susannah R.,[7] May 30, 1824, m. Rev. Javan K. Mason, of B., Mar. 7, '49, now pas. of a Cong. Ch. at Hampden, Me., had 1, *Fannie*,[8] Oct. 12, '51, d. Sept. 18, '54; 2, *Herbert*,[8] Mar. 26, '55;

V. Samuel B.,[7] Mar. 16, 1829, m. Melvina A. Chapman, Dec. 11, '53, r. B., had *Marion B.*,[8] Nov. 4, '55.

40. 240. Nathan F.,[6] Dea. and Capt., m. Harriet Hill, and 2d, Sarah J. Burbank, rs. B., had

I. Harriet H.,[7] by first wife; II. Nancy[7], by 2d wife, m. Asa P. Knight; III. Maynard,[7] um., rs. Boston; IV. Somerville,[7] m. Adaline Farrington; V. Ester A., (d.); VI. Chester L.,[7] um.; VII. Anna F.,[7] um.; VIII. Preston,[7] um.; IX. Nathan,[7] um.; X. Fordice[7]; XI. Sarah Emily.[7]

6. 251. Benoni "Twitchell[3]" was evidently a man of character and consideration, distinguished for courage, energy, and enterprise. He was one of the 30 grantees to whom Wm. Taylor, Peter Sergent, John Nelson, and John Danforth, heirs of Joseph Dudley, Wm. Stoughton, and Maj. Rob't Thompson, the original grantees of Oxford, conveyed that grant July 8, 1713, on condition that they settled upon it within two years, the same having been relinquished and forfeited by "the 30 French Protestant families whom they had brought over" and settled conditionally upon it. Jan. 14, 1722–3, he was styled on Oxford records Innholder; and between Jan. 1, 1720--1, and April 15, 1740, he was largely engaged in the transfer of real estate in O. and vicinity. In 1727 he purchased of John Chandler, of Woodstock, 100 acres, containing a mansion house in Oxford village, which he had previously owned, and which, May 10, 1733, he, then living on Manchaug farm, near Oxford, sold to his son Seth, of the aforesaid place, for £40, and £120 of Seth's portion

of the 100 acres. He became the proprietor of lands at Poquiog, now Athol, and July 16, 1740, for the tender love he bore towards his son Jeremiah, gave him a deed of lot No. 10, on the E. side of the river, and W. side of a highway in P. "March 8, 1744--5, Benoni T., of Thompson Parish, in Killingly, Ct., being by Divine Providence, engaged in the expedition against Cape Britton," made a "deed," or rather will, giving all his lands at Oxford, to daughters Abigail and Hannah, and after the death of his wife, Hannah, all the household goods left to her, and all his "debts, money and dues" to Seth. He lived to return to Oxford, where, May 10, 1748, he acknowedged the above named deed. Suf. Deeds, L. 27, p. 174; 39, 281; Worc. Deeds, L. 1, p. 221; 2, 70; 2, 369, 37, &c. He had

254. 252. I. Seth,[4] m. Dorothy Bishop. [will.
II. Jeremiah,[4] owned land at Athol, 1741, not named in the above
III. Hannah,[4] m. ——— Dana, and r. in Oxford in 1748.
IV. Abigail,[4] m. John Buship (pr. Bishop) of Attleboro'.

252. 254. Seth Twichell,[4] a husbandman, was of Thompson Parish, in Killingly, in 1747, where he purchased for £7 of Richard Morton, lot No. 25 at Lyon's Hill, in the new town, Poquiog, (Athol,) on Miller's river. Aug. 26, 1748, he bought for £365 O. T., of John Vinton, 70 acres in Dudley, bounded on the S. by Woodstock. He subsequently lived in Sturbridge, and afterwards removed to Athol. He had

255. I. Jeremy,[5]
256. II. Enos.[5]
257. III. Benoni.[5]
258. IV. Abner.[5]
259. V. Seth,[5] who m. Huldah Eaton, fr. New Salem; 2d, Phebe Goddard, r. Athol, had
260. I. Wm.,[6] who rs. in Athol.
266. 261. II. Francis,[6] who rs. in A.
262. III. Edward,[6] by 1st wf., who rs. in Alab.
263. IV. David Goddard,[6] who d. at Athol.
264. V. Seth,[6] who rs. in A.
265. VI. Chester,[6] who r. and d. in A.
VII. Elvira,[6] by 2d wf., who rs. in Winchendon.
VI. Sally[5], m. ——— Ward.
VII. Dolly,[5] ——— Fay.
VIII. Abigail,[5] m. ——— Fay.

261. 266. Francis Twichell,[6] Capt., settled upon the homestead in Athol, where he now resides in the enjoyment of perfect health, in his 73d year. He m. Sally Fish, of A. and had

267. I. Sylvanus Twichell,[7] who rs. a landlord at A.; m. Masylva Barnard, has only *Charles F.*
268. II. Ginery Twichell,[7] Esq. b. Aug. 26, 1811, rs. Brookline. He was formerly engaged extensively in the forwarding business at Norwich, Ct., but has for years discharged the duties of Superintendent to the Boston & Worcester Railroad with such vigilance, energy, and courtesy, as to command the entire confidence and secure the peculiar respect and gratitude of the public. Long may he continue in a station of such responsibility. He m. Theolotia R. Ruggles, b. at Hardwich, Apl. 26, 1820, dg. of Capt. Creighton R. of Barre, and gr. grd. neice of the famous Brig. Gen. R. of H., and had

L. Crozelier Lith Boston

G Fowichell

I. *Delia*,[8] Oct. 4, 1847. II. *Julia*,[8] b. also Oct. 4, '47, d. Jan. 25, '51. III. *Calla*,[8] May 19, '49; d. July 4, '50. IV. *Frank*,[8] Dec. 20, '50; d. Feb. 13, '56; V. *Edward Ginery*,[8] Jan. 1, '52; VI. *Alfred Dwight*,[8] Feb. 5, '53, d. Sept. 16, '56.

270. III. Uri Twichell,[7] (d.) m. Samantha Eaton, r. Athol, had
I. *Mary*,[8] and II. *Caroline*,[8] d. yg.; III. *Ella*[8]; IV. *Charles*[8]; V. *Hettie*[8].

272. IV. Francis,[7] m. Arramintha Barnard, rs. a landlord at A.

V. Mary Ann,[7] (d.) m. Clark Ellis, of New Salem; had 3 child.

VI. Harriet,[7] died in 1827, a. 12 years.

273. VII. Amaziah,[7] rs. a landlord at Northboro', has
I. *Emma*[8]; II. *Frank*[8]; III. *Celia*[8]; IV. *Lizza*[8]; V. *George*[8].

VIII. Lucinda, m. Crighton Ruggles, of Lawrence, Ill., has *Calla*[8].

275. IX. Simeon Fish Twichell,[7] b. July 27, 1827, rs. a landlord at S. Fram., m. in 1850 Lucinda F. Howard, dg. of Wm. H., of Winchester, N. H., had
I. *Kirk Albert*,[8] Jan. 21, 1852, d. Sept. 16, '52; II. *Jennie Alice*,[8] April 2, '53.

98½. 276. Charles Twitchell,[6] rs. Ashland, m. Joanna Cousins, had
I. Maria,[7] May 18, 1830, d. May 24, '32; II. Edward Payson,[7] April 30, '32, rs. Cal.; III. Justin Edwards,[7] Jan. 20, '35, at S., now memb. of Amh. Col.; IV. George B.,[7] April 19, '45, at Hol.; V. Abby L.,[7] Jan. 26, '47, at Ash.

---

25. 281. Eli Twitchell,[5] Esq. in early life removed to Bethel, on Androscoggin R., Me., then an entire wilderness, with only ten white inhabitants. The place was still occupied by Indians. He was a man of genius, and the wants of the settlement drew it out. He became blacksmith, carpenter, cooper, watch and clock-maker, and manufacturer of all his own tools and of every article required by the farmer, mechanic or tradesman. There are still preserved in the family, many relics of his workmanship, among which are a compass and chain. He imbibed the spirit of '76, and was among the first to resist British oppression in the field, as his noble father had been in the General Court. In the battle of Bunker Hill he received a wound in his arm, which always troubled him to the day of his death. He became a member of the first court of sessions for Oxf. Co., and represented B. in the house, and Oxf. Co. in the senate of his State. He was of a kind, generous, charitable and forgiving spirit; a man of daily family prayer, an efficient supporter of an evangelical ministry, and one of the pioneers in the cause of temperance. He inherited a strong constitution, which, by regular industry and strict temperance, he preserved to the age of almost 87 years. He d. Nov., 1845.

He m. Rhoda Leland, b. 1758, d. 1794, dg. of Wm. L., of Sherborn, by wf. Jemima Daniels, (dg. of Joseph D. of Medway, by wf. Mary Groce, and grd. dg. of Joseph D., and gr. grd. dg. of Joseph D., of Medfield, and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Joseph D., of M., by wf. Mary Fairbanks,) and grd. dg. of Dea. Wm. Leland, of S., by wf. Mehitabel Breck, (dg. of John B. and grd. dg. of Thomas B., also grd. dg. of Capt. Joseph Morse, of S., by wf. Mehitabel Wood, dg. of Nicholas W., the first planter of S.,) and gr. grd. dg. of Dea. Hopestill L., by wf. Patience Holbrook, (dg. of Thos. H., of S., by wf.

Margt. Bowker fr. Weymouth, dg. of a Swede,) and gr. gr. grd. dg. of Henry Leland, of S., by wf. Margaret Badcock, and gr. gr. gr. grd. dg. of Hopestill Layland, the Puritan. He m. second, Lucy Segur, who died 1844, and had by first wf.

I. Julia Twitchell,[6] July 7, 1778, m. Nov. 26, 1812, Barbour Bartlett, one of the first men of B., for twenty-five years her servant in town offices, and often in that of representative to the legislature of Maine; had

1. Julia Ann,[7] July 2, 1813, m. May, '42 Geo. E. Smith, a farmer of Hanover, Me., and had *Henry B.*,[8] Aug. '43; *John B.*,[8] Jan., '44; *Mary S.*,[8] June, '46; *Ezra S.*,[8] Nov., '47; *George*,[8] May, '49; *Edwin Porter*,[8] Sept., '50; *Chs. Frost*,[8] Sept., '51.
2. Eli Leland,[7] July 25, 1814, d. April, '36, was prepared for college, and a young man of great promise.
3. Curatio Twitchell,[7] April, 1816, m. Jan., '39, Laura A. Pressey, of B., rs. on the home place of his grdf. T., had *Eli L.*,[8] May, '42; *James C.*,[8] April, '44; *Frances Jane*,[8] March, '46.
4. Alison Barbour,[7] July 12, 1818, grad. at Bowdoin Col., Bruns., '42, read law, opened an office at Norway, where he practiced with great success, and for years served as one of the board of education for Oxf. Co. In '55, he removed to Boston, where he continues his professional labors. He m. June 18, 1845, Sarah E. Thompson, of Brunswick, Me., and had 1. *Edward Leland*,[8] Oct. 21, 1847; 2. *Mary Eliza*,[8] April 12, 1854.
5. Sylvanus Porter,[7] Feb. 1, 1820, d. Aug. 24, '23.
6. Lucia Kimball,[7] June 7, 1821, m. Oct. '45 Isaac Adams, merchant of Rockton, Ill., had *Ella Cornelia*,[8] Sept., '48.
7. Miranda Jane,[7] Nov. 14, 1822, d. Aug. 31, '23.
8. Sylvanus Porter,[7] July 24, 1824, rs. unm., a merchant in Boston.
9. Edwin Wallace,[7] Sept. 12, 1829, grad. '48 with distinguished honors at Bowdoin Col., devoted himself to teaching, and d. Feb. 20, '55.
10. Thomas Spencer,[7] Jan. 20, 1830, rs. a farmer at Bethel, m. Mar. 24, '53 Caroline P. Adams, of Bruns., and had 1. A *son*,[8] Mar., '54, d. Aug., 54; 2. *Lucia*,[8] June, '55; 3. *Isabella B.*,[8] Sept. '56.
11. Jane Cornelia,[7] Nov. 13, 1831, d. July 21, '33.

II. Lucia,[6] m. John Kimball, of Bethel, had

1. Delinda,[7] m. Dea. Elbridge Chapman, trader, of B.
2. John Eli Leland,[7] M. D., rs. Saco, Me.

---

43. 286. Cyrus Twitchell,[6] w. Eunice Belknap, fr. Dublin, b. Mar. 8, 1778, m. Jan. 16, 1801, d. April 4, 1856, rs. Milan, N. H., had

I. Ransom,[7] Oct. 31, 1801, m. Aug. 20, '24 Julia E. Swan, of Bethel, Me., had 1. *Mehitabel S.*,[8] July 20, '25, m. Ormando Lary, of Milan, N. H. Dec. 29, '44, and had Hanh E.,[9] Mar. 24, '46; Julia A.,[9] Mar. 25, '49; Wilard B.,[9] Oct. 29, '51; Frank E.,[9] Feb. 2, '54; Mary B., Oct. 14, '56. 2. *Paulina A.*,[8] Sept. 1827, d. July 1, 1831; 3. *Julia A.*,[8] Nov. 1829, d. July 3, '31; 4. *Ransom T.*,[8] Jan. 16, '32; 5. *Jonathan C. S.*,[8] Jan. 7, '34; 6. *Timothy A.*,[8] May 10, 36; 7. *O'Neil*

R.,[8] Oct. 3, '38; 8. *Clarinda E.*,[8] Feb. 2, '41; 9. *Lucy A.*,[8] Dec. 26, '46.

II. Gilman,[7] Dec. 27, 1802, m. Lucy Harris, of Milan, Nov. 14, 1831, had 1. *Eunice B.*,[8] Nov. 8, '23, d. Mar. 6, '52, m. Jacob E. Ellingwood, of M., Jan. '48, had Cyntha C.,[9] Nov. 31, '49, Eunice M.,[9] Oct. 15, '51; 2. *Alford N.*,[8] May 28, '37; 3. *Lucy A.*,[8] May 18, '40, m. Nov. 27, '56, Stephen P. Fulsom, of M.; 4. *Richard E.*,[8] May 20, '43; 5. *Julia A.*,[8] Dec. 20, '51.

III. George S.,[7] April 18, 1804, m. Emily Harvey, of Providence, R. I., and 2d, Emily Skinner, of Philadelphia, rs. P., had 1. *George S.*[8]; 2. *Emily C.*[8]; 3. *Selden*[8]; 4. *Mariela A.*[8]; 5. *Oscar*[8].

IV. Cyrus,[7] Aug. 10, 1805, d. Oct. 9, '06.

V. Cyrus,[7] Mar. 26, 1807, d. April 7, '54, m. Rebecca B. Heath, of Barrington, R. I., Nov. 9, '36, had 1. *Julia T.*,[8] June 17, '37, m. Horace C. Sawyer Nov. 3, '55; 2. *Geo. M.*,[8] Dec. 12, '38.

VI. Harvey,[7] Nov. 21, 1808, d. Feb. 16, 1814.

VII. Hannah B.,[7] July 4, 1810, m. Nathan Bickford, of M., Sept. 13, 1828, had 1. *Sylbia V.*,[8] Mar. 4, '29, m. Larkin Pettengill, of M., May 21, '49, had Alpheus W.,[9] Aug. 26, '50, Auriler M.,[9] Nov. 28, '53, Geo. P.,[9] May 23, '56; 2. *Sulivan T.*,[8] Dec. 27, '30, m. Susan M. Hamlin, of M., Sept. 10, '54; 3. *Charles P.*,[8] May 11, '33, m. Amanda A. Folsom, of M., Aug. 23, '54, had Han'h L. Jan. 13, '57; 4. *Lucy M.*,[8] Feb. 4, '35, d. Nov. 18, '38; 5. *Betsey A.*,[8] April 14, '38, m. Franklin Wheeler, of M., Mar. 6, '55, had Albert,[9] April 23, '56; 6. *Nathan B.*,[8] Jan. 29, '40; 7. *Harlan P.*,[8] Sept. 21, '42; 8. *Hannah S.*,[6] July 20, '45; 9. *Adaline H.*,[8] July 4, '47; 10. *Luella S.*,[8] Jan. 23, '51, d. Oct. 22, '51; 11. *Alphonso B.*,[8] Feb. 21, '54.

VIII. Adams,[7] Jan. 27, 1812, m. Lusylvia T. Bartlett, of Bethel, Me., Oct. 31, '43, had 1. *Claudius A.*,[8] Mar. 25, '45; 2. *Virtue T.*,[8] Nov. 5, '46; 3. *Lois A.*,[8] May 31, '48; 4. *Helen M.*,[8] Aug. 14, '50; 5. *Cassius M. C.*,[8] Oct. 12, '52.

IX. Clayton,[7] Jan. 13, 1814, m. Mary Phipps, of M., had 1. *Elijah P.*,[8] May 4, 1834, m. Frances A. Ellingwood, of M., Sept. 16, '55, had H. Clayton,[9] Oct. 9, '56; 2. *Cyrus*,[8] Aug. 31, '40; 3. *Mary*,[8] Sept. 9, '41; 4. *Clayton*,[8] June 2, '43, d. Mar. 18, '48; 5. *Eudora*,[8] Aug. 8, '44; 6. *Charles M.*,[8] Dec. 28, '45; 7. *Clayton*,[8] Nov. 4, '47, drowned Mar. 17, '51; 8. *Hazen C.*,[8] Dec. 15, '49.

X. Lucy,[7] Nov. 15, 1815, d. Jly 5, '16; XI. Harvey,[7] 2d, June 21, '17, d. Mar. 21, '52; XII. Lucy,[7] 2d, April 4, '21, d. Sept. 2, '23.

44. 287. Peter,[6] m. Hannah Belknap at Dublin, N. H. He s. in Bethel, Me., rm. to Peterboro', N. H. next to Swanzey. He also r. at Middlebury, Vt. and Saratoga, N. Y., where he d. He had I. Melvin[7]; II. Calvin[7]; III. Louisa[7]; IV. Eliza[7]; V. Winslow[7]; VI. Pamelia[7].

46. 291. Timothy Adams,[6] m. and r. in Dublin, N. H., where he d. Feb. 1816, leaving only a dg.[7] who m. and rs. in Hinsdale, N. H.

38. 292. Eli.[6] (s. of Ezra,) m. Feb. 13, 1807 Betsey Gould, b. Dec. 13, 1786, d. Mar. 24, 1821, dg. of Jona. G. of Millbury, Mass., and 2d, Abi-

gail Russell, Nov. 21, 1822, who was b. Mar. 3, 1786, dg. of Jacob R. fr. Andover, r. a landlord and trader at Bethel, Me., but 20 ys. ago rm. to Rushville, N. Y., and is engaged in horticulture and the meat trade; had

I. Clarissa,[7] Mar. 22, 1808 at Bethel, m. Sept. 23, '27 Jesse D. Wilson, rs. Topsham, Me., had 1. *Frances J.*[8]; 2. *Almira*[8]; 3. *Eliza A.*[8] (d.); 4. *Eveline*[8]; 5. *Albion D.*[8]; 6. *Henry C.*[8] (d.); 7. *Frederic H.*[8]; 8. *George E.*[8]

II. Jona.,[7] April 14, 1809, rs. Rushville, m. ab. '33 Hannah (Page) Steele, d. '54, 2d, Almena (Wiman) Gates, '55, had 1. *Mary*, d. '54, a. ab. 19; 2. *Henry*, d. '53, a. 16; 3. Eli, (d.); III. Almira,[7] Jan. 8, 1811, (d.), m. Horace Wilson, had *Ellen M.*, rs. Bath, Me.; IV. Eli,[7] Aug. 6, 1812.

V. Freeman,[7] Mar. 20, 1814, d. June 1, '40, m. Oct. 4, '36 Thirza M. Paine, dg. of Thos. N. P., of Charlestown, Mass., r. B., (now wf. of Mr. Grover, of B.) had, 1. *Ozro L.*,[8] July 17, '37; 2. *Mary A. E.*,[8] Dec. 5, '38; 3. *Thos. Freeman*,[8] Nov. 4, '40.

VI. Betsey,[7] Jan. 28, 1816, d. April 3, 1818.

VII. Nathan F.,[7] b. Jan. 7 or 18, 1818, rs. Rochester, N. Y., a carpenter, m. Eliza Steele, dg. of Wm. S. of Nottingham, N. H. and b. June 3, '18; had *Royal C.*,[8] June 18, '42; *Henry C.*,[8] July 5, '44, d. Sept. 24, '45; *Orison V.*,[8] Nov. 14, '46; *Samantha A.*,[8] June 15, '52.

VIII. Ezra,[7] Sept. 10, 1819, d. Jan. 3, '20.

IX. Leander,[7] Nov. 30, 1820, d. Aug. 19, '23.

X. Philomela,[7] Oct. 25, 1823, d. Aug. 26, '37; by 2d wf.

XI. Wm. L.,[7] M. D., b. Feb. 17, 1825, at Bethel, Me. The first fourteen years of his life were passed in his native town, in which time he was favored with the usual advantages of common schools, and had the additional privilege of spending a few months at the Academy on Bethel Hill. In the fall of 1839 he removed, with his father's family, to Rushville, Yates Co., N. Y. The following winter he commenced attending school at the academy of that place; and, being extremely fond of study, soon began to cherish the idea of obtaining a liberal education; and, as a consequence, he then, and subsequently, whenever he had an opportunity to attend school, pursued a course of study preparatory to entering college. When about nineteen years old, an unfavorable combination of circumstances compelled him to relinquish his hopes of entering college. However, in the spring of 1846, being then of age, he resolved to engage in the study of medicine; and, in the fall of that year, he returned to his native State, and soon commenced his studies under the instructions of Dr. John D. Lincoln, of Brunswick, Me. In May of 1850, he graduated at the medical school in Brunswick, and in July of the same year went to California, where for three years he devoted most of his time to gold mining, attending to the practice of medicine only when he could not well avoid it. In July of 1853 he started on his return to the Atlantic States, and arrived in New York on the 10th of August.

On the 26th of August he was married to Miss Lydia P. Russell, only daughter of Mr. Jacob Russell, of Richland, Oswego Co., N. Y. A part of the fall was spent in visiting friends in western New York and in Maine, and for the remainder of the time he was employed in a drug store in Brunswick, Me. About the first of December he went to New York, where he spent the winter, as a member of the class at the medical college on Thirteenth street, and in attendance upon clinical lectures at Bellevue hospital. On the first of March, 1854, he moved to Benton Centre, Yates Co., N. Y., where he settled and engaged in the practice of his profession, and where he still continues to reside and practice at the present time, May 18th, 1857.

XII. Betsey, Mar. 25, 1827, d. July 26, '27.

XIII. George Washington, June 16, 1828, m. April 30, '51 Caroline E. Twitchell, dg. of Renfew T., of R.

XIV. Martha A., Aug. 13, 1830.

---

16. 298. Ephraim Twitchell,[4] s. in Mendon, now Milford, m. 1752 his cousin, Patience Eames, b. May 5, 1728, dg. of Gershom E. by w. Patience Twitchell, and had

301. 299. I. Gersham,[5] July 17, 1754, d. agd ab. 70 ys., m. Mary ——.

II. Ephraim,[5] who r. Milf. and pr. Barre, m. Lydia —— (pr. Johnson), had 1. Lydia,[6] Feb. 2, 1770; 2. Mercy, Sept. 22, '73; 3. Mary, Oct. 4, '76; 4. Olive, Mar. 14, '80, and pr. others.

299. 301. Gersham,[5] r. at Milford and had by wf. Mary —— who was b. Sept. 26, 1755, and d. aged 86. They had

I. Martin,[6] Jan. 18, 1779, d. Aug. 31, 1834, m. Eleanor Lamb Jan. 25, 1807, r. M., had

1. *Emmons*,[7] Nov. 6, 1807, who rs. at Brookfield, a gent. of enterprise, shrewdness and prosperity in business, respected for his morality and intelligence, and prompt public services; m. Sarah Ann Draper, of B., Sept. 26, 1832; and 2d, Jan. 7, '35, Adaline Wight, dg. of Alpheus W. of Sturb. by wf. Miriam Belknap, and grd. dg. of David W. by wf. Catharine Morse (see memorial of the Morses, p. 44), had

1. Sarah Ann,[8] Sept. 23, '33, d. Oct. 23, '33; 2. Nancy Ann,[8] Nov. 18, '35; 3. Eleanor Maria,[8] Dec. 19, '38; 4. Geo. Levins,[8] Dec. 31, '40; 5. Julia Adeline,[8] Sept. 4, '47, d. Feb. 26, '53; 6. Emmons Wight,[8] July 21, '49; 7. Alice Evelina,[8] April 1, '53; 8. Emma Rice,[8] Dec. 3, '54, d. Aug. 13, '56.

2. *Otis*,[7] June 10, 1809, rs. a landlord at B., m. Lydia Olds, and 2d, Sarah W. Morris, had

1. Sarah Ann,[8] Feb. 6, '40; 2. Frances Amelia,[8] Jan. 2, '47.

3. *Henry Martin*,[7] Feb. 21, 1829, rs. B.

II. Levi,[6] Sept. 12, 1780, d. agd. 62.

III. Ella,[6] May 18, '83, r. um. at Milf.

IV. Betsey, Sept. 18, '85.

V. Polly, Dec. 25, '90 (d), m. Nathaniel Paine.

VI. Gersham, Jan. 20, '95, r. Milf.

965

died there about [illegible]

R. B.

* * *

'3844.) 1. Bullard. Wanted, the ancestry of Benjamin Bullard, who was admitted townsman at Dedham, Mass., in 655. He married Martha Pidge in 1659.

2. Bullard. Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Martha (Pidge) Bullard, was born March 1, 1670, and married before 1702, Tabitha ——. Wanted, her parentage and date of her marriage.

3. Bullard. Jonathan, son of Benjamin and Tabitha Bullard, was born Oct. 24, 1706, at Sherborn, Mass. He married first, before 1734, Sarah ——, and, second, before 1743, Sarah ——. Wanted, the date of his second marriage and name of his second wife; both he and his second wife died at Barre, Mass.

4. Gilbert. Wanted, the ancestry of Elizabeth ——, who married first Humphrey Gilbert; second, 1658, William Reyner of Ipswich; third, Henry Kimball; fourth, Daniel Kilham.

5. Lovell. The ancestry of Elizabeth Lovell, who married in 1648 Jacob Perkins of Ipswich, Mass.; she died Feb. 12, 1685, aged fifty-six.

6. Francis. Ancestry of Sarah Francis, who married, 1638, Phineas Fisk, and died Sept. 10, 1659.

7. Bixby. Ancestry of Mary ——, who married before 1678 Benjamin Bixby of Boxford or Topsfield.

8. Underwood. Ancestry of Martha Underwood, who married at Killingly, Conn., May 14, 1718, Samuel Bixby.

9. Kingsley. John Kingsley came to Dorchester in 1635. Who was his wife?

10. Johnson. Ancestry of Margery, the wife of John Johnson of Roxbury, Mass.

11. [illegible]